Bhaibheri Diki

Pfupiso

Ichi chisarudzo chakanyatsorurwa chemagwaro ekare echiGiriki chakagadzirirwa kubata zvakanakisisa dzidziso yaJesu nemagwaro aakadzidzisa, aakataura nezvaawo, uye aakazadzisa. Chinangwa chedu ndechekukupai chinhu chakafanana chaizvo nechiGiriki chepakutanga sezvinobvira mumhando yemazuva ano, inoverenga zvakanaka.

Chirambidzo

Shanduro iyi yakagadzirwa kubva muchiGiriki chekutanga cheSeptuagint nemagwaro eByzantine nemashoko makuru emitauro. Nekuda kwechikonzero ichi ine zvakawanda zvinhu zvetsika nemutauro wemutauro wekutanga, asi inogona zvakare kuva nezvikanganiso. Kana chimwe chinhu chichiratidzika chisinganzwisisike, ndapota tarisa chiGiriki chekutanga. Kana ukawana chikanganiso, ndapota chitumire ku jesusislord@joshuabible.com.

Marezinesi

Une mvumo yekudzokororazve uye nekugovera shanduro iyi muchidimbu kana yakazara. Hauna mvumo yekuichinja kana kuitengesera. Kana ukawana kukanganisa, ndapota tumira email ku jesusislord@joshuabible.com kuitira kuti tigone kuigadzirisa uye tikupe shanduro yakagadziridzwa.

Evhangeri yaMateo

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28

Evhangeri yaMako

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16

Evhangeri yaJohani

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21

Tsamba yaJohani

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5

Genesi

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 45 | 46 | 47 | 48 | 49 | 50

Eksodho

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40

Numeri

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36

Dhuteronomi

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34

Joshua

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24

Evhangeri yaMateo

1

Bhuku rekuberekwa kwaJesu Kristu, mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, mwanakomana waAbrahamu. Abrahamu akabereka Isaka, uye Isaka akabereka Jakobho, uye Jakobho akabereka Judha nehama dzake, uye Judha akabereka Perezi naZera kubva kuna Tamari, uye Perezi akabereka Hezironi, uye Hezironi akabereka Aramu, uye Aramu akabereka Aminadhabhi, uye Aminadhabhi akabereka Nashoni, uye Nashoni akabereka Sarimoni, uye Sarimoni akabereka Bhoazi kubva kuna Rahabhi, uye Bhoazi akabereka Obhedhi kubva kuna Rute, uye Obhedhi akabereka Jese, uye Jese akabereka mambo Dhavhidhi. Dhavhidhi mambo akabereka Soromoni kubva kumukadzi waUriya, uye Soromoni akabereka Rehobhoamu, uye Rehobhoamu akabereka Abhija, uye Abhija akabereka Asa, uye Asa akabereka Jehoshafati, uye Jehoshafati akabereka Joramu, uye Joramu akabereka Uzia, uye Uzia akabereka Jotamu, uye Jotamu akabereka Ahazi, uye Ahazi akabereka Hezekia, uye Hezekia akabereka Manase, uye

Manase akabereka Amoni, uye Amoni akabereka Josia, uye Josia akabereka Jekonia nehama dzake panguva yokuendeswa kuBhabhironi. Mushure mekuendeswa kuBhabhironi, Jekonia akabereka Sheatieri, uye Sheatieri akabereka Zerubhabheri, uye Zerubhabheri akabereka Abhiudhi, uye Abhiudhi akabereka Eriakimu, uye Eriakimu akabereka Azori, uye Azori akabereka Zadhoki, uye Zadhoki akabereka Akimu, uye Akimu akabereka Eriudhi, uye Eriudhi akabereka Ereazari, uye Ereazari akabereka Matani, uye Matani akabereka Jakobho, uye Jakobho akabereka Josefa murume waMaria, iye akaberekerwa Jesu anonzi Kristu. Naizvozvo zvizvarwa zvose kubva kuna Abrahamu kusvika kuna Dhavhidhi zvizvarwa gumi nezvina, uye kubva kuna Dhavhidhi kusvika pakutapwa kweBhabhironi zvizvarwa gumi nezvina, uye kubva pakutapwa kweBhabhironi kusvika kuna Kristu zvizvarwa gumi nezvina. Kuberekwa kwaJesu Kristu kwakaita seizvi. Nokuti amai vake Maria vainge vatsidzirana naJosefa, vasati vauya pamwe chete, vakawanikwa vaine pamuviri kubva kuMweya Mutsvene. Joseph murume wake, akarurama uye asingadi kumunyadzisa pachena, akada kumuramba pachivande. Paakanga achifunga izvi, tarira, mutumwa waShe akazviratidza kwaari mukurota achiti, Josefa mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, usatya kutora Maria mukadzi wako, nokuti mwana ari mumba make akaberekwa neMweya Mutsvene. Achabereka mwanakomana, uye uchazodana zita rake kuti Jesu, nokuti iye achaponesa vanhu vake kubva kuzvivi zvavo. Izvi zvese zvakaitika kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa naIshe kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti: tarirai mhandara ichava nepamuviri uye ichabereka mwanakomana, uye

vachazodana zita rake Emanueri, iro rinoreva kana richishandurwa Mwari anesu. Akaziviswa uye Josefa kubva muhope akaita sezvaakanga arairwa naye nhume yaShe uye akatora mukadzi wake, uye haana kumuziva kusvikira akabereka mwanakomana wake wokutanga, uye akadana zita rake Jesu.

2

Jesu akazvarwa muBheterehema yeJudhea mumazuva aHerode mambo, tarirai, magi vakabva kumabvazuva vakasvika muJerusarema vachiti: Aripi akazvarwa mambo wevaJudha? Takona nyeredzi yake kumabvazuva uye takauya kuzomunamata. Anzwa asi Herodhi mambo akatambudzika uye Jerusarema rose pamwe chete naye, uye aunganidza vapristi vakuru vose nevanyori vevanhu akabvunza kwavari kuti Kristu anozvarwa kupi. Ivo vakati kwaari: muBheterehema yeJudhiya; nokuti zvakanyorwa kudai kuburikidza nemuporofita; uye iwe Bheterehema, nyika yeJudha, hausi mudiki zvachose pakati pevatungamiri veJudha; nokuti kubva kwauri kuchabuda mutungamiri, uyo achafudza vanhu vangu vaIsraeri. Ipapo Herodhi pakavanga akadana varoi akatarisa kubva kwavari nguva yenyeredzi yairatidza, uye akavatuma kuBheterehema akati: endai mutsvake chaizvo nezvemusana, asi pamunowana, ndizivisei, kuti neniwo ndiuye ndimunamate. Vari vakanzwa mambo vakaenda; uye tarira nyeredzi yavakanga vaona kumabvazuva yakavatungamirira, kusvikira yasvika yakamira

pamusoro paiva mwana; uye vaona nyeredzi vakafara mufaro mukuru kwazvo, uye vasvika muimba vakaona mwana naMaria amai vake, uye vakawira pasi vakamunamata, uye vakavhura pfuma yavo vakamupa zvipo, goridhe nezvinonhuhwirira nemura; uye vakanyeverwa muroto kuti vasadzokera kuna Herodhi, nenzira imwe vakadzokera kunyika yavo. Vakati vabva ivo, tarira, nhume yaIshe yakaonekwa muchiroroto kuna Josefa ichiti: Simuka utore mwana namai vake utizire kuIjipiti, ugare ikoko kusvikira ndikuudze; nekuti Herodhi ava kuda kutsvaka mwana kuti amuuraye. Uye akati amuka akatora mwana namai vake usiku uye akabva akaenda kuIjipiti, uye akanga aripo kusvikira rufu rwaHerode, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa naIshe kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti, Kubva kuIjipiti ndakadana mwanakomana wangu. Ipapo Herodhi aona kuti akanyengerwa nevaroi, akatsamwa zvikuru, uye akatuma akauraya vana vese vaiva muBheterehema nemunzvimbo dzese dzemumganhu wayo kubva pamakore maviri zvichidzika, maererano nenguva yaainge aongorora kubva kuvaroi. Ipapo zvakazadziswa izvo zvakanga zvataurwa naJeremiya muprofita achiti: inzwi muRama rakanzwika, kuchema uye kuchema uye kuungudza kukuru; Rakeri achichema vana vake, uye akanga asingadi kunyaradzwa, nokuti havasisipo. Herodhi akati afa, tarira nhume yaShe Ishe yakaonekwa kuna Josefa mukurota muIjipiti ichiti, simuka utore mwana namai vake uende kunyika yeIsraeri, nokuti vakatsvaka mweya wemwana vakafa. Uye akati amuka akatora mwana naamai vake uye akauya munyika yeIsraeri. Akanzwa kuti Archelaus anotonga pamusoro peJudea pachinzvimbo chaHerode baba vake, akatya kuenda ikoko; asi

akadzidziswa muchiroroto akabva aenda kumativi eGalilee, uye asvika akagara muguta rinonzi Nazareti, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza nevaporofita kuti Nazarene achazodanwa.

3

Mumazuva iwayo anouya Johane muBhabhatidzi achiparidza murenje reJudhea uye achiti tendeuka nokuti umambo hwekudenga hwaswedera. Nokuti uyu ndiye akataurwa naIsaya muporofita achiti, Inzwi remudanidziri murenje: Gadzirai nzira yaShe, ruramisa itai nzira dzake. Iye asi iye Johane aiva nehemwe yake yakagadzirwa nemvere dzengamera uye bhanhire redehwe pachiuno chake, uye chikafu chake chaiva mhashu neuchi hwesango. Ipapo vakabuda kwaari Jerusarema neyose Judhea nenharaunda yose yakapoteredza yeJodhani, uye vakabhabhatidzwa muJodhani naye vachireurura zvivi zvavo. Asi aona vazhinji veveFarisi nevevaSadhusi vachiuya kurubhabhatidzo rwake, akati kwavari, Chibereko chevenyoka, ndiani akaratidza kwamuri kutiza kutsamwa kuri kuuya? Itai saka chibereko chakakodzera chekutendeuka, uye musafunga kuti muchataura mukati menyu, tine baba Abrahamu. Ndinoti kwamuri nokuti Mwari anokwanisa kubva mumabwe aya kumutsa vana kuna Abrahamu. Zvino demo rakatarisa kumudzi wemiti, saka muti wose usingabereki chibereko chakanaka unotemwa uye unokandwa mumoto. Ini zvirokwazvo ndinokubhabhatidza imi mumvura kuita kutendeuka, asi uyo

ari kuuya shure kwangu ane simba kupfuura ini, uyo handisi wakakwana kutakura shangu dzake, iye achakubhabhatidza imi muMweya Mutsvene nemoto. Iye ane forogo yekupepeta muruoko rwake, uye achachenesesa buriro rake zvakakwana, achaunganidza zviyo zvake muimba yekuchengetera, asi hundi achaipisa nemoto usingadzimiki. Ipapo Jesu anouya achibva kuGarirea achienda kuJodhani kuna Johani kuti abhabhatidzwe naye. Asi John aiva achimudzivisa iye achiti, Ini ndinoda kubhabhatidzwa newe, uye iwe unouya kwandiri? Apindura, asi Jesu akati kwaari, Rega zvino, nokuti zvakadaro zvinofanira kwatiri kuzadzisa kururama kwose. Ipapo akamutendera kuenda; uye mushure mekubhabhatidzwa Jesu akakwira pakarepo kubva mumvura; uye tarira matenga akazarurirwa kwaari, uye akaona Mweya waMwari uchiburuka senjiva uye uchiuya pamusoro pake; uye tarira inzwi kubva kumatenga richiti: uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, uyo wandakafadzwa naye.

4

Ipapo Jesu akaendeswa kurenje neMweya kuti aedzwe nadhiabhori, uye akatsanya mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, gare gare akanzwa nzara. Uye muedzi akasvika kwaari akati, Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, rayira kuti mabwe aya ave zvingwa. Asi iye achipindura akati, Zvakanyorwa kuti munhu haararami nechingwa chete, asi neshoko rega rega rinobuda mumuromo maMwari. Ipapo

dhiyabhorosi akatora iye akaenda naye muguta dzvene, uye akaisa iye pamusoro pedenga retemberi uye akati kwaari: Kana uri mwanakomana waMwari, zvikande pasi; nokuti zvakanyorwa kuti nhume dzake acharaira pamusoro pako, uye pamaoko dzichakusimudza iwe, kuti urege kugumbusa rutsoka rwako padombo. Jesu akati kwaari, Zvakare zvakanyorwa kuti, Usaedza Ishe Mwari wako. Zvakare dhiyabhorosi akatora iye kuenda kugomo refu chaizvo, uye anoratidza kwaari umambo hwese hwenyika uye kubwinya kwahwo uye anoti kwaari: zvinhu izvi zvese kwauri ndichapa, kana wawira uchinamata kwandiri. Ipapo Jesu akati kwaari, Enda shure kwangu, Satani, nokuti zvakanyorwa kuti, Uchanamata Ishe Mwari wako uye uchashumira iye chete. Ipapo dhiyabhorosi akasiya iye, uye tarira nhume dzakauya uye dzakashumira kwaari. Anzwa asi Jesu kuti Johane akapiwa, akabva kuenda muGarirea, uye asiya Nazareta asvika akagara muKapenaume iri pedyo negungwa mumiganhu yaZebhuruni naNafutari, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa naIsaya muporofita achiti: nyika yaZebhuruni nenyika yaNafutari, nzira yegungwa, mhiri kwaJodhani, Garirea yemarudzi, vanhu vakagara murima vakaona chiedza chikuru, uye kuna vakagara munyika nemumvuri worufu chiedza chakavhenekera kwavari. Kubva ipapo Jesu akatanga kuparidza uye kutaura kuti, Tendeukai, nokuti umambo hwokudenga hwaswedera. Achifamba parutivi rwegungwa reGarirea akaona hama mbiri, Simoni ainzi Petro naAndrea hama yake, vachikanda mumbure mugungwa; nokuti vaiva varedzi vehove; uye anoti kwavari: uyai shure kwangu uye ndichakuitai varedzi vevanhu. Asi ivo vakabva vasiya mambure avo pakarepo uye

vakamutevera. Uye achienda mberi kubva ikoko, akaona vamwe vanakomana vaviri, Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi naJohani munin'ina wake, vari muchikepe pamwe chete naZebhedhi baba vavo vachigadzira mimbure yavo, uye akavadana. Asi ivo vakabva vasiya ngarava yavo nababa vavo pakarepo, vakamutevera. Uye Jesu akafamba muGarirea yose achidzidzisa mumiungano yavo uye achiparidza nhau dzakanaka dzeumambo uye achibatsira vanhu vose vairwara nezvirwere zvose. Uye kunzwikwa kwake kwakaenda muSyria yose, uye vakauya kwaari navose vaiva vachiita zvakaipa vaine zvirwere zvakasiyana-siyana uye vaitambudzwa nekutambudzwa, uye vaiva nedhimoni uye vaiva nemweya wemwedzi uye vakaoma mitezo, uye akavarapa; uye mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera dzichibva kuGarirea uye Dhekapori uye Jerusarema uye Judhea uye mhiri kwaJodhani.

5

Aona mhomho akakwira mugomo, uye agara pasi vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari, uye azarura muromo wake akadzidzisa ivo achiti: vakaropafadzwa varombo pamweya, nekuti ndewavo umambo hwekudenga. Vakaropafadzwa vanochema, nokuti ivo vachanyaradzwa. Vakaropafadzwa vanyoro, nekuti ivo vachagara nhaka nyika. Vakaropafadzwa vaya vane nzara uye vane nyota kururama, nekuti ivo vachagutiswa.
Vakaropafadzwa vane tsitsi, nokuti ivo vachaitirwa tsitsi.
Vakaropafadzwa vakachena pamoyo, nekuti ivo vachaona

Mwari. Vakaropafadzwa vanoita rugare, nekuti ivo vachanzi vanakomana vaMwari. Vakaropafadzwa vakatambudzwa nekuda kwekururama, nekuti umambo wekudenga ndewavo. Makaropafadzwa imi kana vachikutukai uye vachikutambudzai, uye vachitaura mashoko ese akaipa pamusoro penyu vachinyepa nekuda kwangu. Farai mufaro uye farai mufaro, nokuti mubairo wenyu mukuru mudenga, nokuti saizvozvo vakatambudza vaporofita vaiva pamberi penyu. Imi muri munyu wenyika; asi kana munyu ukarasikirwa nesimba, uchaitwa munyu nei? Haichisisina simba kana kusiri kukandwa kunze uye kutsikwa-tsikwa nevanhu. Imi muri chiedza chenyika. Guta harigoni kuvanzwa rakavata pamusoro pegomo; uye havabatidzi mwenje vomuisa pasi pechiyero, asi pamusoro pechigadziko chemwenje, uye unovhenekera vose vari mumba. Saka chiedza chenyu ngachivheneke pamberi pevanhu, kuti vaone mabasa enyu akanaka uye vakudze Baba venyu vari kudenga. Musafunga kuti ndakauya kuparadza mutemo kana vaprofita; handina kuuya kuparadza, asi kuzadzisa. Zvirokwazvo nokuti ndinoti kwamuri, kusvikira denga nenyika zvipfuure, iota imwe chete kana serif imwe chete hazvingapfuuri pamutemo kusvikira zvese zvaitika. Ani zvake kana akaputsa mumwe wemirairo idzi diki uye akadzidzisa saizvozvo vanhu, achanzi muduku muumambo hwematenga, asi ani zvake kana akaita uye akadzidzisa, uyu achanzi mukuru muumambo hwematenga. Ndinoti kwamuri kuti kana kururama kwenyu kusingawandi kupfuura kwevaanyori neVaFarisi, hamuzopindi muumambo hwematenga. Makanzwa kuti zvakarehwa kune vekare kuti, Usauraye, asi ani naani

anouraya achava nemhosva pakutongwa. Ini asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti wose ari kutsamwira hama yake pasina chikonzero ane mhosva achava pakutongwa. Uyo asi angataura kuhama yake kuti raka, ane mhosva achava kudare. Uyo asi angataura kuti benzi, ane mhosva achava mugehena remoto. Kana saka uchiuya nechipo chako paaritari uye ikoko ukarangarira kuti hama yako ine chimwe chinhu pamusoro pako, siya ikoko chipo chako pamberi pearitari, uye enda kutanga uyananiswe nehama yako, uye ipapo wauya uuye nechipo chako. Iva wakanaka nomuvengi wako nekukurumidza paunenge uri munzira naye, zvimwe muvengi angakuisa kumutongi uye mutongi akuise kumuranda, uye uchakandwa mujeri; zvirokwazvo ndinokuudza, haungabudi ikoko kusvikira waripa kodhirandi yekupedzisira. Makanzwa kuti kwakarehwa kune vekare kuti, Usaite upombwe. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri kuti wose anotarisa mukadzi achimuchiva, atova aita upombwe naye mumwoyo make. Kana asi ziso rako rekurudyi richikuita kuti ugumburwe, ridzure uye urikande kubva kwauri, nokuti zvinokubatsira kuti riparare rimwe remitezo yako uye kuti muviri wako wose urege kukandwa mugehena. Uye kana ruoko rwako rwerudyi ruchikugumbusa, urucheke uye urukande kure newe, nokuti zvinokubatsira kuti nhengo imwe yemuviri wako iparare uye muviri wako wose usarashe mugehena. Kwakarehwa uye kuti, Ani naani anoramba mukadzi wake, ngaamupi gwaro rekurambana. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri kuti ani naani anoramba mudzimai wake kunze kwechikonzero cheupombwe, anomuita kuti aite upombwe, uye ani naani anoroora mukadzi akarambwa anoita upombwe. Zvakare

makanzwa kuti zvakataurwa kune vekare kuti, Hamufaniri kupika nhema, asi munofanira kuzadzisa kuna Ishe mhiko dzenyu. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri musapika zvachose; kana mudenga, nekuti chigaro cheushe ndechaMwari; kana muvhu, nekuti chitsiko chetsoka dzake chiri; kana muJerusarema, nekuti iguta ramambo mukuru; kana mumusoro wako upike, nekuti haugoni kuita bvudzi rimwe jena kana dema. Shoko renyu ngaive hongu hongu, kwete kwete; asi chakawandisa cheizvi chinobva kune chakaipa. Makanzwa kuti zvakanzi, ziso pachinzvimbo cheziso uye zino pachinzvimbo chezino. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri musapikisa wakaipa; asi ani naani anokurova pachirebvu chako cherudyi, tendeukira kwaari uye chimwe; uye kune anoda kukutongesa uye kutora nguvo yako, musiye kwaari uye jasi; uye ani naani anokumanikidza maira rimwe, enda naye zviviri; kune anokukumbira upe uye anoda kukwereta kubva kwauri usatendeukira. Makanzwa kuti kwakanzi, Uchada muvakidzani wako uye uchavenga muvengi wako. Ini ndinoti kwamuri, idai vavengi venyu, ropafadzai vaya vanokutukaiyi, itai zvakanaka kuna vaya vanokuvengai uye munyengeterere vaya vanokuitirai zvakaipa uye vanokudzinganisirai, kuti muve vanakomana vaBaba venyu vari kudenga, nekuti zuva rake rinobuda pamusoro pevakaipa nevakanaka uye anonayisa pamusoro pevakarurama nevasina kururama. Nokuti kana mukada vaya vanokudai, mune mubairo upi? Havasi here vateresi vemitero vanoita chinhu chimwe chete? Uye kana mukangokwazisa shamwari dzenyu chete, muri kuita chinhu chakasiyana here? Ko vateresi vemitero havaitiwo saizvozvo here? Muchava saka imi vakakwana, sezvo Baba venyu vari

kudenga vakakwana.

6

Chenjerai kuti musaita rubatsiro rwenyu pamberi pevanhu kuti muonekwe navo, kana zvisizvo, hamuzovi nomubayiro kubva kuna Baba venyu vari kudenga. Paunenge iwe uchiita rubatsiro, usaridza hwamanda pamberi pako, sezvinoita vanyengeri muungano uye mumigwagwa, kuti vakudzwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwamuri, vambogamuchira mubayiro wavo. Asi iwe uchiita tsitsi, ruoko rwako rweruboshwe ngaruregе kuziva zvinoitwa neruoko rwako rwerudyi, kuti tsitsi yako ive pakavanzika, uye baba vako vanoona pakavanzika vachakupa pachena. Uye pamunongengetera, hamungazovi sevanyengeri, nokuti vanoda muungano uye mumakona emigwagwa vakamira kunyengetera, kuti vaonekwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vakagamuchira mubairo wavo. Asi iwe, panounyengetera, pinda mukamuri yako yomukati, uye wakavhara mukova wako, unyengetere kuna Baba vako vari pakavanda, uye Baba vako vanoona pakavanda vachakupa mubayiro pachena. Pamunonamata, musataura zvisina musoro sezvanoita vahedheni, nokuti vanofunga kuti nemashoko avo akawanda vachanzwikwa. Saka musafanana navo, nokuti Baba venyu vanoziva zvamunoshayiwa musati mambokumbira kwavari. Saka naizvozvo nyengetererai imi: Baba vedu vari kudenga; zita renyu ngarikudzwe; umambo hwenyu ngahuuye; kuda kwenyu ngakuitwe, sezvazviri

kudenga, uye panyika; chingwa chedu chezuva nezuva mutipe nhasi; uye mutiregerere zvikwereti zvedu, sezvo nesu tichiregerera vane zvikwereti nesu; uye musatitungamirire mukuedzwa, asi mutinunure kubva kune wakaipa. Nokuti hwenyu ndiyo umambo uye simba uye kubwinya kusvikira rinhi narinhi; Ameni. Kana mukakanganwira vanhu zvivi zvavo, Baba venyu vokudenga vachakukanganwirai; asi kana musingakanganwiri vanhu zvivi zvavo, Baba venyu havazokukanganwiri zvivi zvenyu. Panenge muchitsanya, musava sevanamati venhema vanoshungurudza, nokuti vanosvibisa zviso zvavo kuti vaonekwe nevanhu vachitsanya, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vakagamuchira mubairo wavo. Asi iwe uchitsanya, zora musoro wako uye shamba chiso chako, kuti urege kuonekwa nevanhu uchitsanya, asi kuna baba vako vari muchivande, uye baba vako vanoona muchivande vachakupa pachena. Musaunganidza imi pfuma panyika, uko zvipfukuto nekuora zvinoparadza, uye uko mbavha dzinochera uye dzinoba; asi unganidza imi pfuma mudenga, uko kusina zvipfukuto kana kuora zvinoparadza, uye uko mbavha hadzicheri uye hadziba; nokuti uko kune pfuma yenyu, ikoko kuchava moyo wenyu. Mwenje wemuviri ndiyo ziso; kana saka ziso rako riri rakarurama, muviri wako wose uchava wakazara nechiedza; kana ziso rako riri rakaipa, muviri wako wose uchava werima. Kana saka chiedza chiri mukati mako chiri rima, rima racho ringava rakawanda sei? Hapana munhu anokwanisa kushumira vatenzi vaviri; nekuti achavenga mumwe uye achada mumwe, kana kuti achabatirira mumwe uye achazvidza mumwe. Hamugoni kushumira Mwari

nemamoni. Nekuda mhaka iyi ndinoti kwamuri, musafunganya nezvoupenyu hwenyu kuti munodya chii uye kuti munonwa chii, kana nezvomuviri wenyu kuti munopfeka chii. Ko upenyu hahusi hwakakura kupfuura zvokudya, uye muviri kupfuura zvokupfeka here? Tarirai shiri dzedenga, nekuti hadzidzvari, uye hadzicheki, uye hadziunganidzi muzvivigiro, asi Baba venyu vekudenga vanovarisa. Hamusi imi munokosha kupfuura idzo here? Ndiani pakati penyu anogona kuwedzera kubhiti rimwe chete kuupenyu hwake achifunganya? Uye nezve chipfeko munofunganyireiko? Dzidza zvakanaka maruva emumunda kuti anokura sei; haashandi uye haatambi; asi ndinokuudzai kuti kunyange Soromoni mukubwinya kwake kwese haana kupfeka serimwe racho. Kana asi uswa hwemumunda, nhasi huripo uye mangwana huchikandwa muchoto, Mwari anohupfekedza saizvozvo, haasi zvikuru kupfuura imi, imi vane kutenda kushoma? Saka musafunganya muchitaura kuti, Tichadyei kana tichanwei kana tichapfekei? Nokuti zvose izvi marudzi anozvitsvaga, baba venyu vokudenga vanoziva kuti munoda izvi zvose. Tsvagai kutanga umambo hwaMwari nokururama kwake, uye zvinhu izvi zvose zvichawedzerwa kwamuri. Musaka kufunganya nezvechi mangwana, nokuti mangwana achafunganya nyaya dzawo pachazvo. Zuva rimwe nerimwe rinokwana chakaipa charo.

7

Musatonga, kuti murege kutongwa; nokuti mukutonga

makatonga muchatongwa, uye muchiyero chamunoera muchaereswa kwamuri. Nei uchiona chimuti chiri muziso rehama yako, asi danda riri muziso rako haurirangariri? Kana sei uchati kuhama yako, Rega ndibudise kashanga kubva muziso rako, uye tarira, danda riri muziso rako? Iwe munyengeri, budisa kutanga danda kubva muziso rako, uye ipapo uchaona zvakajeka kuti ubudise kadonzvo kubva muziso rehama yako. Musapa chitsvene kumbwa, uye musakandewo maparera enyu pamberi penguruve, zvimwe dzingatsika pamusoro pazvo netsoka dzadzo uye dzichitendeuka dzikubvamburai. Kumbira, uye muchapihwa, tsvaka, uye muchawana, gougodza, uye muchazarurirwa; nokuti mumwe nomumwe anokumbira anogamuchira uye anotsvaka anowana uye kuna anogougodza achazarurirwa. Kana ndiani pakati penyu munhu, uyo kana mwanakomana wake akakumbira chingwa, angamupa dombo here? Uye kana akakumbira hove, haangamupe nyoka here? Kana saka imi, muchivakaipa, muchiziva kupa zvipo zvakanaka kuvana venyu, baba venyu vari kudenga vachapa zvakanaka sei kupfuura izvi kune vanokumbira kwavari? Zvose saka zvamungada kuti vanhu vakuitirei, itaiwo izvozvo kwavari, nekuti uyu ndiwo mutemo nevaporofita. Pindai kuburikidza negedhi rakamanikana, nekuti gedhi rakafara uye nzira yakafara inotungamirira kuenda kuparadzwa, uye vazhinji ndivo vanopinda kuburikidza naro. Sei yakamanikana gedhi uye yakadzvinyirirwa nzira inotungamirira kuhupenyu, uye vashoma ndivo vanowana iyo. Chenjererai kubva kuvaprofita venhema, avo vanouya kwamuri vakapfeka nguo dzemakwai, asi mukati mavo mhumhi dzinopamba. Kubva pamichero yavo

muchavaziva. Zvirokwazvo kwete, havaunganidzi mazambiringa kubva paminzwa kana maonde kubva pamakutsanga here? Saka muti wese wakanaka unobereka michero yakanaka, asi muti wakaora unobereka michero yakaipa. Muti wakanaka haugoni kubereka michero yakaipa, uye muti wakaora haugoni kubereka michero yakanaka. Muti wese usingabereki chibereko chakanaka unotemwa uye unokandwa mumoto. Saka kubva pazvibereko zvavo muchavaziva. Kwete wose vanoti kwandiri Ishe Ishe, vachapinda muumambo hwekudenga, asi uyo anoita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kudenga. Vazhinji vachati kwandiri muzuva iroro, Ishe, Ishe, hatina here kuprofita muzita renyu, uye muzita renyu tikadzinga mweya yakaipa, uye muzita renyu tikaita mabasa esimba akawanda? Uye ipapo ndichabvuma kwavari kuti handina kumbokuzivayi, ibvai kwandiri imi munoita zvakaipa. Munhu wose saka anonzwa mashoko angu aya uye anoaita, ndichamufananidza nemurume akachenjera, uyo akavaka imba yake pamusoro pedombo; uye mvura yakanaya uye nzizi dzakauya uye mhepo dzakavhuvhuta uye dzakarova imba iyoyo, uye haina kuwa; nokuti yakanga yakavakwa pamusoro pedombo. Uye wose anonzwa mashoko angu aya uye asingaiti avo achafananidzwa nemurume benzi, uyo akavaka imba yake pamusoro pejecha; uye mvura yakaburuka uye nzizi dzakauya uye mhepo dzakavhuvhuta uye dzakarova imba iyo, uye yakawa, uye kuwa kwayo kwakanga kukuru. Uye zvakaitika apo Jesu akapedza mashoko aya, mhomho dzakashamiswa nedzidziso yake; nokuti akanga achivadzidzisa seane chiremera, uye kwete sevanyori.

8

Paakadzika kubva mugomo, mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera. Uye tarira, maperembudzi akauya akanamata kwaari achiti, Ishe, kana uchida, unogona kundinatsa. Uye akatambanudza ruoko akamubata Jesu achiti, Ndinoda, cheneswa. Uye pakarepo maperembudzi ake akacheneswa. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Ona kuti usaudza munhu, asi enda uzviratidze kumupristi uye upe chipo chakarayirwa naMosesi kuti chive uchapupu kwavari. Apinda iye muKaperenaumu, akasvikira kwaari mukuru wezana achimukumbira iye uye achiti, Ishe, mwana wangu akarohwa mumba akaoma mitezo, achitambudzika zvakaipisisa. Jesu akati kwaari, Ini ndichauya ndichamuporesa. Uye apindura mukuru wezana akati: Ishe, handisi wakakwana kuti mupinde pasi pedenga rangu; asi chete taurai neshoko, uye mwanakomana wangu achaponeswa. Nokuti ini ndiri munhu pasi pesimba, ndine varwi pasi pangu, uye ndinoti kune uyu, Enda, uye anoenda, uye kune mumwe, Uya, uye anouya, uye kumurandakadzi wangu, Ita izvi, uye anoita. Jesu paakanzwa izvi akashamiswa uye akati kune vaimutevera, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kunyange muIsraeri handina kuwana kutenda kukuru kudai. Ndinoti kwamuri kuti vazhinji kubva kumabvazuva nekumavirira vachauya uye vachavata patafura pamwe chete naAbrahama naIsaka naJakobho muumambo hwekudenga, asi vanakomana veumambo vacharasirwa kunze murima rekunze; ikoko kuchava kuchema nekugeda-geda kwemazino. Uye Jesu akati kumukuru wezana: Enda, uye

sezvawakatenda ngazviitwe kwauri. Uye mwana wake akaporeswa muawa iro. Uye asvika Jesu mumba maPetro, akaona ambuya vake vakarara pasi uye vachipisa nefivha, uye akabata ruoko rwavo, uye fivha yakavasiya, uye vakamuka uye vakashumira iye. Manheru ava kuitika vakauya kwaari vanhu vakawanda vaiva nedhimoni, uye akabudisa mweya neshoko uye vose vaiva kurwara akavarapa, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza naIsaya muporofita achiti: Iye akatora utera hwedu uye akatakura zvirwere. Jesu akati aona mhomho zhinji dzakamupoteredza, akaraira kuti vaende mhiri. Uye mumwe munyori akaswedera akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, ndichakuteverai kwose kwamunoenda. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Makava ane mwena, uye shiri dzedenga dzine misha, asi Mwanakomana weMunhu haana pekuisa musoro wake. Mumwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari, Ishe, nditenderei kutanga kuenda ndichiviga baba vangu. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Nditevere, uye usiye vakafa vachiviga vakafa vavo. Uye akati apinda muchikepe, vadzidzi vake vakamutevera. Uye tarira, kudengenyeka kukuru kwakaitika mugungwa, zvokuti chikepe chakafukidzwa nemafungu, asi iye aivete. Vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakamumutsa vachiti, Ishe, tiponesei, tiri kufa. Uye anoti kwavari: Sei muri vatyi, imi vane kutenda kushoma? Ipapo asimuka akatsiura mhepo negungwa, uye kwakava runyararo rukuru. Asi vanhu vakashamisika vachiti, Munhu uyu akaita sei, nokuti kunyange mhepo negungwa zvinomuteerera? Uye paakanga asvika mhiri munyika yevaGergesene, vakasangana naye vaviri vaiva vakagarwa nemadhimoni vachibuda kumarinda, vakaoma kwazvo, zvokuti

kwakanga kusisina munhu aigona kupfuura nenzira iyo. Uye tarira vakadanidzira vachiti: Tine basa rei newe, Jesu Mwanakomana waMwari? Wakauya pano nguva isati yasvika kuzotitambudza here? Kwaiva neboka renguruve dzakawanda dzaifudza kure kwavari. Asi mweya yakaipa vakamukumbira vachiti, Kana muchitidzvinga, tibvumirei kuti tiende muboka renguruve. Uye akati kwavari: Endai. Uye vakabuda vakapinda muboka renguruve; uye tarira boka rose renguruve rakamhanyira pasi pemawere mumuungwa uye vakafa mumvura. Vafudzi vakatiza, uye vakaenda muguta vakashevedzera zvose nezvevaya vaiva nedhimoni. uye tarira, guta rose rakabuda kunosangana naJesu, uye vakati vamuona, vakakumbira kuti abve munyika yavo.

9

Uye akanga apinda muchikepe, akayambuka, uye akauya muguta rake chairo. Uye tarira, vakanga vachiuya kwaari noakaremara pamusoro pemubhedha akavete, uye Jesu aona kutenda kwavo, akataura kuakaremara, Simba, mwana, zvivi zvako dzakanganwirwa. Uye tarira, vamwe vevanyori vakati mukati mavo, Uyu anomhura Mwari. Uye Jesu aona pfungwa dzavo, akati, Munofungireiko zvakaipa mumwoyo menyu? Chii nokuti chakareruka kupfuura, kuti, zvivi zvako dzakanganwirwa, kana kuti, simuka uye famba? Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ane masimba panyikaokukanganwira zvivi, ipapo anoti kumuporesa, Simuka,

simudza mubhedha wako uye uende kumba kwako. Uye asimuka akaenda kumba kwake. Asi mhomho yakati yaona, vakakatyamara uye vakakudza Mwari akapa masimba akadaro kuvanhu. Uye achipfuura Jesu kubva ipapo akaona murume agere patafura yemutero, ainzi Mateu, uye akati kwaari: nditevere. Uye akasimuka, akamutevera. Uye zvakaitika paakanga achivata mu imba, uye tarira, vateresi vazhinji nevatadzi vakauya vakavata pamwe chete naJesu nevadzidzi vake. VaFarisi vakati vaona, vakataura kuvadzidzi vake vachiti, Mudzidzisi wenyu anodyirei pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi? Asi Jesu akati anzwa, akati kwavari, Vasina kuda chiremba ndivo vakasimba, asi ivo vanorwara. Endai mudzidze kuti ndinoda tsitsi kwete chibayiro. Nokuti handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi kuti vatendeuke. Ipapo vadzidzi vaJohane vakauya kwaari vachiti, Nei isu nevaFarisi tichitsanya kazhinji, asi vadzidzi venyu vasingatsanyi? Uye Jesu akati kwavari: Havagoni here vanakomana veimba yemuchato kuchema panguva chikomba achiri navo? Asi mazuva achasvika apo chikomba chichabviswa kubva kwavari, uye ipapo vachatsanya. Hapana munhu anoisa chigamba chejira risina kuputswa panguo yekare, nokuti kuzara kwayo kunobvisa kubva panguo, uye kubvaruka kukuru kunoitika. Uye havakandi waini itsva muhomwe dzakasakara, kana zvisingazvikanganisi, homwe dzinotsemuka, uye waini inodururwa uye homwe dzinoparara, asi waini itsva vanokanda muhomwe itsva, uye zvose zviri zviviri zvinochengetwa. Izvi zvinhu zvake achitaura kwavari, tarira, mutongi mumwe achinge asvika akanamata kwaari achitaura kuti mwanasikana wangu iye zvino akafa, asi

uya uise ruoko rwako pamusoro pake uye achararama. Uye Jesu akasimuka akamutevera, nevadzidzi vake. Uye tarira, mukadzi akanga achibuda ropa kwemakore gumi nemaviri, akaswedera kuseri akabata mucheto wejenzi rake. Akanga achitaura mukati make achiti, Kana chete ndikabata nguo yake, ndichaponeswa. Jesu akatendeuka uye akamuona akati, Shinga, mwanasikana; kutenda kwako kwakuponesa iwe. Uye mukadzi akaponeswa kubva paawa iyoyo. Uye asvika Jesu muimba yemutongi uye aona varidzi venyere uye chaunga chiri kutambudzika, anoti kwavari: Ibvai; nekuti haana kufa musikana, asi ari kurara. Uye vakanga vachimutuka. Asi apo mhomho yakadzingwa, akapinda akabata ruoko rwake, uye musikana akamuka. Uye rumor iyi yakapararira munyika yose iyoyo. Uye Jesu paakanga achipfuura ikoko, mapofu maviri akatevera achidanidzira achiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Uye asvika mumba, mapofu akauya kwaari, uye Jesu akati kwavari: Munotenda here kuti ndinogona kuita izvi? Vanoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe. Ipapo akabata maziso avo achiti, Maererano nokutenda kwenyu, ngazviitiwe kwamuri. Uye maziso avo akazarurwa, uye Jesu akavanyunyuta achiti, onai, hapana munhu ngaazive. Asi ivo vakabuda vakaparadzira nhau pamusoro pake munyika yose iyoyo. Ivo pavakanga vachibuda, tarira, vakauya naye kwaari munhu mbeveve aiva nedhimoni; uye dhimoni radziingwa, mbeveve akataura, uye vanhu vazhinji vakashamiswa vachiti kuti hazvina kumboonekwa saizvozvo muIsraeri. Asi vaFarisi vakati, Anobudisa mweya yakaipa nomutongi wemweya yakaipa. Jesu akapota mumaguta ese nemisha achidzidzisa muungano dzavo uye achiparidza

mashoko akanaka eumambo uye achibatsira zvirwere zvese nezvirwere zvese muvanhu. Aona vanhu vazhinji, akanzwa tsitsi pamusoro pavo, nekuti vaiva vaneta uye vakaraswa semakwai asina mufudzi. Ipapo anotaura kuvadzidzi vake achiti, Kukohwa chaiko kukuru, asi vashandi vashoma. Nyengetererai saka Ishe wekukohwa kuti atume vashandi mumunda wake wekukohwa.

10

Uye akadana vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri, akavapa simba pamusoro pemweya yetsvina kuti vabudise iyo uye kurapa chirwere chose nechirwere chose. Yevaapostora gumi nevaviri mazita ndeaya: wekutanga Simoni anonzi Petro uye Andirea hama yake, Jakobho waZebhedhi uye Johani hama yake, Firipi uye Bhatoromeo, Tomasi uye Mateu muteresi, Jakobho waArifeo uye Rebheo ainziwo Tadheo, Simoni muKenani uye Judha muIskariyoti uyo akamutengesa. Ava gumi nevaviri Jesu akavatuma achivaraira achiti: Munzira yemarudzi musaende uye muguta revaSamariya musapinde; endai asi zvakanaka kumakwai akarasika eimba yaIsraeri. Muchifamba, paridzai muchitaura kuti umambo hwemikudenga hwaswederedza. Poresai varwere, chenesai vamakamera, mutsai vakafa, dzidzingai madhimoni; makagamuchira pachena, ipai pachena. Musawana goridhe kana sirivha kana ndarira muzvibhandi zvenyu, musawana chikwama parwendo kana nguvo mbiri kana shangu kana tsvimbo; nokuti mushandi anofanira kudya

kwake. Muguta kana mumusha wamukapinda, bvunzai kuti ndiani mukati mawo akakodzera, uye mugareko kusvikira pamunobva. Pakupinda muimba, ikwazisai muchiti, Rugare kuimba iyi. Uye kana imba yacho iri yakakodzera, rugare rwenyu ngarwuuye pamusoro payo, asi kana isiri yakakodzera, rugare rwenyu ngarudzokere kwamuri. Uye ani zvake asingagamuchiri imi kana kunzwa mashoko enyu, muchibuda kunze kweimba kana kweguta iro, zunzai guruva remakumbo enyu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava nyore kunyika yeSodhomu neGomora pazuva rekutongwa pane guta iro. Tarirai, ini ndinokutumaiwo semakwai pakati pemapfumvu; saka ivai vakachenjera senyoka uye vasina mhosva senjiva. Chenjererai asi kubva kuvanhu; nokuti vachakuisai mumatare uye mumaungano avo vachakurovai; uye pamberi pevatungamiri asi nemadzimambo muchaiswa nekuda kwangu kuva uchapupu kwavari nendudzi. Asi pose vakakuisai, regai kufunganya kuti muchataura sei kana kuti muchataureyi, nokuti muchazopihwa panguva iyoyo zvamunofanira kutaura. Nokuti hamusi imi vanotaura, asi Mweya waBaba venyu ndiye anotaura mukati menyu. Hama ichapa hama kurufu uye baba vachapa mwana, uye vana vachamukira vabereki uye vachavauraya; uye muchava muchivengwa nevanhu vose nekuda kwezita rangu; asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika pakuguma, uyu achaponeswa. Pose vachikutambudzai muguta rino, tizai muende kune rimwe, zvirokwazvo nokuti ndinoti kwamuri, hamuzopedzi maguta eIsraeri kusvikira Mwanakomana wemunhu auya. Mudzidzi haasi pamusoro pemudzidzisi wake, uye muranda haasi pamusoro paishe wake. Zvakaringana

kumudzidzi kuti ave semudzidzisi wake, uye kumuranda kuti ave saishe wake. Kana vakadana muridzi weimba Bheerizebhuri, zvakanyanya sei vemumba make? Saka musatya ivo, nokuti hapana chakafukidzwa chisingazofukurwi, uye hapana chakavanzika chisingazozivikanwi. Zvandiri kukuudzai murima, zviudzei muchiedza, uye zvamuri kunzwa munzeve, zviparidzei pamusoro pematenga edzimba. Uye musatya vaya vanouraya muviri, asi vasingakwanisi kuuraya mweya, asi ityai zvikuru iye anokwanisa kuparadza zvose mweya nemuviri mugehena. Hazvisi shiri mbiri dzinotengeswa neassarion here? Uye chimwe chete kubva kwavari hachizowiri panyika pasina Baba venyu. Asi bvudzi dzomusoro wenyu dzose dzakaverengwa. Saka musatya; imi munokosha kupfuura shiri duku zhinji. Munhu wose saka ani naani achabvuma muri ini pamberi pevanhu, ndichabvuma neni maari pamberi paBaba vangu vari kudenga; asi ani naani achandiramba ini pamberi pevanhu, ndichamuramba iye neni pamberi paBaba vangu vari kudenga. Musafunga kuti ndakauya kuunza runyararo panyika; handina kuuya kuunza runyararo, asi munondo. Ndakauya nokuti ndipatsanure murume kubva kuna baba vake uye mwanasikana kubva kuna amai vake uye muroora kubva kuna ambuya vake; uye vavengi vomunhu vemumba make. Uyo anoda baba kana amai kupfuura ini haasi wakakodzera kwandiri; uye uyo anoda mwanakomana kana mwanasikana kupfuura ini haasi wakakodzera kwandiri; uye uyo asingatakuri muchinjikwa wake uye asinganditeveri, haasi wakakodzera kwandiri. Uyo anowana mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, uye uyo anorasikirwa nemweya wake nekuda kwangu achawana

iwo. Uyo anokugamuchirai anogamuchira ini, uye uyo anogamuchira ini anogamuchira iye akandituma. Uyo anogamuchira muporofita muzita remuporofita achagamuchira mubayiro wemuporofita, uye uyo anogamuchira munhu akarurama muzita romunhu akarurama achagamuchira mubayiro womunhu akarurama. Uye ani naani anopa mumwe wevaridiki ava kapu yemvura inotonhorera chete muzita remudzidzi, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haangarasikirwi nemubayiro wake.

11

Uye zvakaitika kuti Jesu paapedza kurayira vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri, akabva ikoko kuti aende kunodzidzisa nokuparidza mumaguta avo. Johani akanzwa ari mujeri mabasa aKristu, atuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake akati kwaari: iwe uri uyo anouya here kana tinofanira kumirira mumwe? Uye akapindura Jesu akati kwavari, Endai munoudza Johane zvamunozvinzwa uye zvamunoona: mapofu anoona zvakare uye zvirema vanofamba, vamakamera vanochena uye matsi anonzwa, vakafa vanomuka uye varombo vanoparirwa mashoko akanaka; uye akaropafadzwa ndiye ani asina kugumburwa mandiri. Ava vachienda, Jesu akatanga kutaura kuzvaunga nezvaJohane: Makabuda muchienda kurenje kunoona chii? Rutsanga ruri kuzununguswa nemhepo? Asi makabuda kunoona chii? Munhu akapfeka muzvipfeko zvakapfava? Tarirai, vaya vanopfeka zvinhu zvakapfava vari mudzimba dzamadzimambo. Asi

makabuda kunoona chii? Muprofita? Hongu, ndinoti kwamuri, uye anopfuura muporofita. Uyu ndiye uyo zvakanyorwa nezvake zvichinzi, Tarira, ini ndinotumira mutumwa wangu pamberi pako, uyo achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haana kumuka pakati pevakaberekwa nevakadzi munhu mukuru waJohane muBhabhatidzi, asi muduku muumambo hwematenga mukuru wake. Kubva pamazuva aJohani Mubhabhatidzi kusvika zvino, umambo wematenga unomanikidza kupinda, uye vanhu vane simba vanohutora nechisimba. Nokuti vaprofita vese nemutemo vakaprofita kusvikira panguva yaJohane. Uye kana muchida kugamuchira, iye ndiye Eria ari kuda kuuya. Iye ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe. Ndichafananidza sei rudzi urwu? Zvakafanana nevana vagere mumisika, avo vanodana kushamwari dzavo vachiti: takaridza nyere kwamuri, uye hamuna kutamba; takachema kwamuri, uye hamuna kuchema. Nokuti Johane akauya asingadyi kana kunwa, uye vanhu vanoti, Ane mweya wakaipa. Akauya Mwanakomana weMunhu achidya uye achinwa, uye vanoti: tarirai munhu mudyi uye munwi wewaini, shamwari yevatangi vemitero uye vatadzi. Uye uchenjeri hwakaruramiswa kubva kuvana vaho. Ipapo akatanga kutuka maguta maakaitwa masimba mazhinji ake, nekuti havana kutendeuka; une nhamo iwe, Korazini, une nhamo iwe, Bhetisaidha; nekuti kana muTire neSidhoni makaitwa masimba akaitwa mamuri, kare vangadai vagere mumasaga nemadota vakatendeuka. Asi ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava zvirinani kuTire neSidhoni pazuva rekutongwa pane kwamuri. Uye iwe Kapenaume, iwe wakasimudzwa kusvikira kudenga,

uchaburitswa pasi kusvikira kugehena, nekuti dai muSodhomu makaitika masimba ayo akaitika mauri, vangadai vakaramba kusvikira nhasi. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti nyika yeSodhomu ichava nenyasha pazuva rekutongwa pane kwamuri. Munguva iyoyo akapindura Jesu akati: ndinokuvonga iwe, Baba, Ishe wokudenga nenyika, nokuti wakavanza zvinhu izvi kubva kuna vakachenjera nevakanzwisisa, uye wakazviratidza kuvacheche; hongu, Baba, nokuti saizvozvo kwakaita kufara pamberi pako. Zvose zvakapiwa kwandiri naBaba vangu, uye hapana munhu anoziva Mwanakomana kunze kwaBaba, uye hapana munhu anoziva Baba kunze kwaMwanakomana uye uyo wose waanoda Mwanakomana kuzarurira. Uyai kwandiri imi mose munoshanda uye makatakura mitoro, uye ini ndichakupai zororo. Torai joko rangu pamusoro penyu uye dzidzai kubva kwandiri, nokuti ndiri munyoro uye ndakaderera mumoyo, uye muchawana zororo kumweya yenyu; nokuti joko rangu rakanaka uye mutoro wangu wakareruka.

12

Panguva iyoyo Jesu akaenda nezveSabata achipfuura nemuminda yezviyo, asi vadzidzi vake vakanzwa nzara, uye vakatanga kudzura hura dzezviyo vachidya. Asi vaFarisi, vakati vaona, vakati kwaari, Tarira, vadzidzi vako vari kuita zvisingatenderwi kuita nomusi weSabata. Asi iye akati kwavari, Hamuna kuverenga here zvakaitwa naDhavhidhi paakanzwa nzara iye nevaiva naye? Sei akapinda muimba yaMwari uye

akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, izvo zvaiva zvisingabvumidzwi kuti adye kana kuti vaaiva navo, asi vapristi chete? Kana hamuna kuverenga here mumurayiro kuti pamasabata vapristi vanosvibisa sabata mutemberi, asi vasina mhosva? Ndinoti kwamuri kuti pano pane chakakura kupfuura temberi. Kana makanga maziva kuti tsitsi ndinoida kwete chibayiro, hamuzai makatonga vasina mhosva. Ishe, nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ndiye Ishe wesabata. Uye akabva ikoko, akauya muungano yavo. Uye tarira murume akanga aripo ane ruoko rwakaoma; uye vakamubvunza vachiti: zvinotenderwa here pamasabata kuporesa? Kuti vamupomere mhosva. Asi iye akati kwavari, Ndiani pakati penyu munhu ane gwai rimwe chete, uye kana rikawira mugomba nomusi weSabata, haangaridzori agorisimudza here? Zvakadini saka munhu akasiyana negwai? Saka zvinobvumidzwa kuita zvakanaka pamasabata. Ipapo akati kumurume, Tambanudza ruoko rwako, uye akatabanudza, uye rwakadzorerwa kuva rwakasimba serumwe. Vakabuda vaFarisi vakatora zano pamusoro pake, kuti vamupedze. Jesu akaziva akabva ipapo; uye vanhu vazhinji vakamutevera, uye akavaporesa vose, uye akavaraira kuti vasaita kuti azivikanwe, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza naIsaya muporofita achiti: tarirai mwana wangu wandakasarudza, mudiwa wangu, uyo mweya wangu wakafarira; ndichaisa mweya wangu pamusoro pake, uye achaparidza kutonga kumarudzi; haangapikisi uye haangadanidziri, uye hapana munhu achanzwa inzwi rake munzira dzomumaguta. Rutsanga rwakatyoka haazoriputsa uye shinda rinopfungaira haazoridzima, kusvikira azoisa kutonga mukukunda; uye

muzita rake marudzi achatarisa. Ipapo akaunzwa kwaari munhu aiva nedhimoni bofu uye mbeveve, uye akamuporesa, zvokuti bofu uye mbeveve akatanga kutaura uye kuona; uye vanhu vazhinji vose vakashamiswa uye vakati: Ko uyu haasi Kristu Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi here? Asi vaFarisi vakati vanzwa, vakati, Uyu haadzingi mweya yakaipa kunze kwekuti ari muBherizebhuri, mutongi wemweya yakaipa. Achiziva asi Jesu pfungwa dzavo, akati kwavari, Umambo wose unozvipatsanura unoparadzwa, uye guta rose kana imba inozvipatsanura haizomira. Uye kana Satani achibudisa Satani, akakamurwa pamusoro pake, saka umambo hwake huchamira sei? Uye kana ini ndichidzinga mweya yakaipa muna Bheerizebhuri, vanakomana venyu vanodzidzinga nani? Nekuda yeizvi ivo vachava vatongi venyu. Asi kana ini ndichidzinga madhimoni noMweya waMwari, saka umambo hwaMwari hwasvika kwamuri. Kana sei munhu anogona kupinda muimba yomunhu akasimba uye kubira zvinhu zvake, kana asina kutanga kusunga munhu akasimba? Uye ipapo achapamba imba yake. Iye asiri neni anopesana neni, uye iye asingaunganidzi neni anoparadzira. Nekuda kweizvi ndinoti kwamuri, chivi chese nekumhura zvichakanganwirwa vanhu, asi kumhura kweMweya hakuzokanganwirwi vanhu; uye ani naani kana akataura shoko pamusoro poMwanakomana wemunhu, achakanganwirwa; asi ani naani kana akataura pamusoro poMweya Mutsvene, haazzokanganwirwi kana munyika ino kana muinotevera. Kana itai muti wakanaka nechibereko chake chakanaka, kana itai muti wakaora nechibereko chake chakaora, nokuti kubva pachibereko muti

unozivikanwa. Zvibereko zvenyoka, mungakwanisa sei kutaura zvinhu zvakanaka muchiri vakaipa? Nokuti kubva mukuwanda kwemoyo, muromo unotaura. Munhu akanaka anobudisa zvinhu zvakanaka kubva mupfuma yakanaka, uye munhu akaipa anobudisa zvakaipa kubva mupfuma yakaipa. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti shoko rega rega risina basa rinotaurwa nevanhu, vachapa mhinduro pamusoro paro pazuva rekutongwa; nekuti kubva pamashoko ako uchanzi wakarurama uye kubva pamashoko ako uchanzi une mhosva. Ipapo vamwe vevaanyori neveFarisi vakapindura vachiti, Mudzidzisi, tinoda kuona chiratidzo chinobva kwamuri. Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari, Zera rakaipa uye rinopata chiratidzo chinotsvaka, uye chiratidzo hachizopiwi kunze kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. Nokuti sezvakaita Jona muporofita ari mudumbu rehove huru kwemazuva matatu neusiku hutatu, saizvozvo zvichava neMwanakomana weMunhu ari mumoyo wenyika kwemazuva matatu neusiku hutatu. Varume vaNinevhe vachasimuka pakutongwa pamwe chete nerudzi urwu uye vacharupa mhosva, nekuti vakatendeuka mushoko raJona, uye tarirai, pano pane anopfuura Jona. Mambokadzi wezasi achasimuka pakutongwa pamwe chete nerudzi urwu uye achaurupa mhosva, nekuti akauya kubva kumigumo yenyika kuzounzwa uchenjeri hwaSoromoni, uye tarirai, pano pane chinopfuura Soromoni. Pose mweya wakasviba uchibuda mumunhu, unopfuura nenzvimbo dzisina mvura uchitsvaga zororo asi hauwani. Ipapo inoti, Ndichadzokera kuimba yangu kwandakabva, uye yakauya inowana isina basa uye yakatsvairidzwa uye yakashongedzwa. Ipapo anoenda uye

anotora pamwe chete naye mweya minomwe imwe yakaipa kupfuura iye, uye vapinda vanogara ikoko, uye zvinhu zvekupedzisira zvemunhu iyeye zvinova zvakaipa kupfuura zvekutanga. Ndizvo zvichaitika kuchizvarwa ichi chakaipa. Paakanga achiri kutaura kuvanhu vazhinji, tarira, amai vake nehama dzake vakanga vamire kunze, vachitsvaga kutaura naye. Mumwe munhu akati kwaari, Tarira, amai vako nehama dzako vakamira kunze vachikutsvaga kukuona. Asi iye achipindura akati kune akanga achitaura naye, Ndiani amai vangu uye ndivanaani hama dzangu? Uye akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pevadzidzi vake akati, Tarirai mai vangu nehama dzangu; nokuti ani naani achaita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kudenga, iye ihama yangu nehanzvadzi namai vangu.

13

Muzuva iro Jesu akabuda mumba akagara pedyo negungwa, uye vanhu vazhinji vakaungana kwaari, zvokuti iye akapinda muchikepe akagara, uye vanhu vose vakamira pamhenderekedzo yegungwa. Uye akataura kwavari zvizhinji mumifananidzo achiti, Tarirai, akabuda mukusha kuti akuɯe. Uye pakudyara kwake dzimwe mbeu dzakawira parutivi rwenzira, uye shiri dzikauya dzikazvidya; asi dzimwe dzakawira pamabwe, paiva pasina ivhu rakawanda, uye pakarepo dzakamera nekuti dzakanga dzisina kudzika kweivhu, asi zuva rakati rabuda dzakapiswa, uye nekuti dzakanga dzisina midzi dzakaoma; asi dzimwe dzakawira paminzwa, uye minzwa

yakakura ikadzidzipinira; asi dzimwe dzakawira paivhu rakanaka uye dzakabereka zvibereko dzimwe zana, dzimwe makumi matanhatu, dzimwe makumi matatu. Iye ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe. Vadzidzi vakaswedera vakati kwaari, Munotaurirei kwavari nemifananidzo? Iye akapindura akati kwavari, Kwamuri kwakapiwa kuziva zvakavanzika zveumambo hwematenga, asi kwavari hakuna kupiwa. Ani naani anenge aine, achapiwa kwaari uye achawedzera; asi ani naani asina, kunyange zvaanenge aine zvichabviswa kwaari. Nekuda kweizvi ndinotaura kwavari mumifananidzo, kuti vachiona vasaone uye vachinzwa vasanzwe kana kunzwisisa, zvimwe vangadzoka; uye ipapo chiprofita chaIsaya chinoti chichazadzikiswa kwavari: muchinzwa muchanzwa asi hamungatongonzwisisi, uye vachiona muchaona asi hamungatongooni; nekuti moyo wevanhu ava wakafuta, uye nenzeve vakanzwa zvinorema, uye meso avo vakaavhara, zvimwe vangaona nemeso uye nenzeve vanganzwe uye nemoyo vanganzwisisa uye vangadzoka, uye ndichavaporesa. Asi vakaropafadzwa maziso enyu, nokuti anoona, uye nzeve dzenyu, nokuti dzinonzwa. Zvirokwazvo nekuti ndinoti kwamuri kuti vaporofita vakawanda nevakarurama vakashuva kuona zvamuri kuona, uye havana kuona, uye kunzwa zvamuri kunzwa, uye havana kunzwa. Imi saka inzwai mufananidzo wemudzimbi. Munhu wese anonzwa shoko reumambo asi asinganzwisisi, anouya akaipa uye anotora chakadzivarwa mumwoyo make, uyu ndiye akadzivarwa parutivi rwenzira. Asi uyo akadyarwa padombo, uyu ndiye anonzwa shoko uye pakarepo nemufaro achigamuchira uye achitora icho; haana

midzi maari, asi ndewenguva pfupi, uye kana kutambudzika kana kutambudzwa zvaitika nekuda kweshoko pakarepo anokonzerwa kugumburwa. Asi iye akadyarwa muminzwa, ndiye anonzwa shoko, uye kufunganya kwenyika ino nokunyengera kwepfuma zvinosvibisa shoko, uye anova asingabereki. Asi iye akadzvarwa pamusoro pevhu rakanaka, ndiye anonzwa shoko uye anorizwisisa, uyo zvirokwazvo anobereka michero uye anoita mumwe zana, mumwe makumi matanhatu, mumwe makumi matatu. Mumwe mufananidzo akavaisa pamberi pavo achiti: Umambo hwekudenga hwakafananidzwa nemurume akadyara mbeu yakanaka mumunda wake; asi pakuvata kwevanhu muvengi wake akauya akadyara huswa pakati pezviyo ndokuenda. Asi panguva uswa wakamera uye wakabereka michero, ipapo huswa hwakazviratidza. Vasvika pedyo asi varanda vemuridzi weimba vakati kwaari: Ishe, hamuna here kukusha mbeu yakanaka mumunda wenyu? Kubva kupi zvino ine huswa? Asi akati kwavari: Murume muvengi akaita izvi. Asi varanda vakati kwaari: Unoda here zvino kuti tiende tinounganidza izvo? Asi iye akati, Kwete, kuti zvimwe muchiunganidza uswa munodzura pamwe chete nazvo zviyo. Regai zvose zvikure pamwe chete kusvika pakukohwa, uye munguva yekukohwa ndichataura kuvakohwi kuti, Unganidzai kutanga uswa uye musungire muzvitsvairo kuti muzvipise, asi zviyo unganidzai muimba yekuchengetera yangu. Mumwe mufananidzo akavaisa pamberi pavo achiti: Umambo hwekudenga hwakafanana netsanga yemasitadhi, iyo munhu akatora akaidyara mumunda wake; iyo iri diki pane mbeu dzese, asi kana yakura, inova huru

kupfuura miriwo yese uye inova muti, kuti shiri dzekudenga dziuye dzigare mumatavi ayo. Mumwe mufananidzo akataura kwavari, Umambo hwematenga hwakafanana nembiriso, iyo mukadzi akaitora akaviga muupfu hwezviyero zvitatu, kusvikira zvose zvakabiriswa. Zvinhu izvi zvose akataura Jesu mumumisimboti kumapoka evanhu, uye pasina musimboti haana kutaura chinhu kwavari, kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza nemuporofita achiti: Ndichazarura muromo wangu mumumisimboti, ndichabudisa zvinhu zvakavanzwa kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika. Ipapo asiya mhomho, akaenda mumba make. Uye vadzidzi vake vakaswedera kwaari vachiti tiudzei mufananidzo weuswa hwemunda. Asi iye akapindura akati kwavari: iye anodyara mbeu yakanaka ndiye Mwanakomana wemunhu; uye munda ndiye nyika; uye mbeu yakanaka, ava ndivo vanakomana veumambo; uye huswa ndivo vanakomana weakaipa; uye muvengi akadyara izvo ndiye dhiyabhorosi; uye kukohwa ndiko kupera kwenguva; uye vakohwi nhume. Sezvo uswa hunounganidza uye huchipiswa nemoto, saizvozvo zvichava pakupera kwenguva ino. Mwanakomana wemunhu achatuma vatumwa vake, uye vachaunganidza kubva muumambo hwake zvose zvigumbuso neavo vanoita kusateerera mutemo, uye vachavakanda muchitofu chemoto; ikoko pachava nekuchema nekugeda-geda kwemazino. Ipapo vakarurama vachapenya sezuva muumambo hwaBaba wavo. Iye ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe. Zvakare umambo hwematenga hwakafanana nepfuma yakavanzwa mumunda, iyo munhu akawana akavanza, uye nokuda kwomufaro wake anoenda ndokutengesa zvese zvaanazvo ndokutenga munda

uyo. Zvakare umambo hwekudenga hwakafanana nemurume mutengesi aitsvaga maparera akanaka; uyo akawana rimwe parera rinokosha kwazvo akaenda akatengesa zvese zvaakanga aine uye akaritenga. Zvakare yakafanana ndiyo umambo hwematenga nemumbure wakapotswa mugungwa uye wakaunganidzira kubva kumarudzi ese; iyo, payakazadzwa, vakwidza iyo pamhenderekedzo uye vakagara vakaunganidza zvakanaka mumidziyo, asi zvakaora kunze vakakanda. Saizvozvo ndizvo zvichava pakupera kwenyika. Nhume dzichabuda uye dzichaparadzanisa vakaipa kubva pakati pevakarurama, uye dzichavakanda muchitofu chemoto; ikoko kuchava kuchema uye kugeda-geda kwemazino. Jesu anoti kwavari: Makanzwisisa zvinhu izvi zvose here? Vanoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe. Asi iye akati kwavari, Nekuda kweichi, munyori wese akadzidziswa muumambo hwematenga akafanana nomunhu tenzi weimba, uyo anokanda kubva muhomwe yake zvinhu zvitsva nezvinhu zvekare. Uye zvakaitika kuti apo Jesu akapedza mifananidzo iyi, akabva ipapo, uye achiuya kunyika yake, aivadzidzisa muungano yavo, zvokuti vakashamiswa uye vakati, Munhu uyu anowana kupiko uchenjeri uhu nemasimba? Haasi uyu mwanakomana wemuvezi here? Ko amai vake havasi kunzi Maria uye hama dzake Jakobho naJosefa naSimoni naJudha here? Uye hanzvadzi dzake vasikana havasi vese kwatiri here? Kubva kupi zvino munhu uyu ane zvinhu zvose izvi? Uye vakanga vachiitwa kuti vagumburwe maari. Jesu akati kwavari: Muprofita haana kukudzwa kunze kwekuti munyika yake uye mumba make. Uye haana kuita ipapo masimba akawanda nekuda kwekusatenda kwavo.

14

Munguva iyoyo Herodhi mutongi akanzwa nezveshoko raJesu uye akati kuvaranda vake: Uyu ndiJohani Mubhabhatidzi; iye akamutsiwa kubva kuvakafa, uye nekuda kweizvi masimba ari kushanda maari. Nekuti Herodhi akanga abata Johani, akamusunga uye akamuisa mujeri nekuda kwaHerodias, mukadzi waPhilip, hama yake. Akataura nokuti kwaari Johane, Hazvibvumidzwi kwauri kuva nayo. Uye achida kumuuraya, akatya chaunga, nekuti vaimutora semuprofita. Pamhemberero yezuva rekuzvarwa raHerodhi payaiitwa, mwanasikana waHerodias akatamba pakati uye akafadza Herodhi; saka nemhiko akapikira kwaari kupa chaangakumbira. Iye zvino, akurudzirwa naamai vake, anoti, Ndipei pano paplate musoro waJohane Mubhabhatidzi. Uye mambo akasuwa, asi nekuda kwemhiko uye vaya vakanga vagere pamwe chete pakudya, akaraira kuti apiwe, uye akatuma akagura musoro waJohane mujeri. Uye musoro wake wakauyiswa mundiro uye wakapiwa kumhandara, uye akaenda nawo kunamai vake. Vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakatora mutumbi vakaviga, uye vakauya vakashuma kuna Jesu. Jesu paakanzwa izvi, akabva ikoko nechikepe akaenda kunzvimbo yerenje ari oga, uye mhomho yakati yanzwa, vakamutevera netsoka vachibva mumaguta. Uye Jesu akabuda akaona ungano huru, akavanzwira tsitsi uye akarapa varwere vavo. Manheru akati asvika, vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari vachiti, Nzvimbo ino isango uye nguva yatopfuura. Regerai vanhu vazhinji vaende, kuti vaende

kumisha vatenga zvokudya. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Havadi kuenda; ipai imi zvokudya. Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Hatina chinhu pano kunze kwezvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri. Asi iye akati, Uyisai kwandiri ivo pano. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi pamusoro peuswa, akatora zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarira kudenga akaropafadza, uye akamedura akapa vadzidzi zvingwa, vadzidzi vakagovera kuvanhu vazhinji. Vakadya vose vakagutiswa, uye vakatora zvakasara zvezvidimbu, matengu gumi nembiri azere. Asi avo vaidya vaiva varume senge zviuru zvishanu vasingaverengi vakadzi nevana. Uye pakarepo Jesu akamanikidza vadzidzi vake kupinda muchikepe uye kuti vamutungamirire kuenda mhiri, kusvikira adzinga mhomho. Uye apo aenda kuvaendesa vanhu vazhinji, akakwira mugomo ega kuti anyengetere. Asi manheru apo aiva asvika, aiva ari oga ikoko. Asi chikepe chakanga chatova pakati pegungwa, chichitambudzwa nemafungu, nekuti mhepo yakanga ichipesana nacho. Asi pakurinda kwechina kwehusiku, Jesu akaenda kwavari achifamba pamusoro pegungwa. Vadzidzi vakaona iye achifamba pamusoro pegungwa vakavhiringika vachiti, Chiratidzo ichi, uye nokutya vakadanidzira. Pakarepo asi Jesu akataura kwavari achiti, Ivai nesimba, ndini ini, musatya. Achipindura, Petro akati kwaari, Ishe, kana uri iwe, ndirayire kuti ndiuye kwauri pamusoro pemvura. Asi iye akati, Uya. Uye aburuka kubva muchikepe, Petro akafamba pamusoro pemvura kuuya kuna Jesu. Achiona mhepo yakasimba, akatya, uye paakanga atanga kunyura, akadanidzira achiti, Ishe, ndiponesei. Pakarepo asi Jesu akati atambanudza ruoko, akabata wake uye akati kwaari, Iwe wekutenda kushoma,

wakapokanei? Uye vapinda muchikepe mhepo yakamira; asi avo muchikepe vakauya vakanamata kwaari vachiti: Zvirokwazvo uri Mwanakomana waMwari. Uye vakati vayambuka vakasvika munyika yeGenesareti. Uye vakaziva iye, varume venzvimbo iyo vakatumira munyika yose yakapoteredza iyo, uye vakauya kwaari vose vaiva varwere, uye vakamukumbira kuti kana chete vabate mupendero wenguo yake; uye vose vakabata vakaponeswa.

15

Ipapo vanyori navaFarisi kubva kuJerusarema vanouya kuna Jesu vachiti, Nei vadzidzi venyu vachidarika tsika dzevatariri vakuru? Nokuti havagezi maoko avo pavanotya chingwa. Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Nei imi munotyora murairo waMwari nekuda kwetsika dzenyu? Nokuti Mwari akaraira achiti, Kudza baba vako naamai vako, uye, Ani naani anotuka baba kana amai ngaafe norufu. Asi imi munoti: ani naani anogona kuti kuna baba kana kuna amai, chipo icho ungabatsirwa nacho kubva kwandiri, uye haazokudzi baba vake kana amai vake; uye makaita kuti murairo waMwari ushaye maturo nekuda kwetsika dzenyu. Vanyengeri, zvakanaka Isaya akaprofita pamusoro penyu achiti: vanhu ava vanoswedera kwandiri nemuromo wavo uye nemiromo vanondikudza, asi moyo wavo uri kure uchibva kwandiri; asi vanondinamata pasina, vachidzidzisa dzidziso mirairo yevanhu. Uye akadana mhomho akati kwavari: inzwai uye nzwisisai; kwete chinopinda

mumuromo chinosvibisa munhu, asi chinobuda mumuromo ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Ipapo vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakati kwaari, Unoziva here kuti vaFarisi vakagumbuka pavakanzwa shoko iro? Iye asi achipindura akati, Kudyarwa kwese kusina kudyarwa naBaba vangu vokudenga kuchadzurwa. Regai ivo, vatungamiriri mapofu vemapofu; mapofu kana achitungamirira mapofu, vose vaviri vachawira mugomba. Achipindura, Petro akati kwaari, Titsanangurire mufananidzo uyu. Asi Jesu akati, Muchiri imi vasinganzwisisi here? Hamuzati munonzwisisa here kuti zvose zvinopinda mumuromo zvinoenda mudumbu uye zvinorasirwa munzvimbo yekuita tsvina? Asi izvo zvinobuda mumuromo zvinobva mumoyo, uye ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Nokuti kubva mumwoyo munobuda pfungwa dzakaipa, mhondi, upombwe, ufeve, kuba, uchapupu hwenhema, nemhuro. Izvi ndizvo zvinhu zvinosvibisa munhu, asi kudya nemaoko asina kushambidzwa hakusvibisi munhu. Uye aenda kubva ikoko, Jesu akadzokera kumativi eTire neSidhoni. Uye tarira, mukadzi muKenani aibva kumiganhu iyo akabuda akadanidzira kwaari achiti, Ndinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi; mwanasikana wangu anobatwa nedhimoni zvakaipa. Asi iye haana kumupindura neshoko. Uye vakaswedera vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vachiti, Mudzirei iye, nokuti anodanidzira kuseri kwedu. Asi iye achipindura akati, Handina kutumwa asi kumakwai akarasika eimba yaIsraeri. Asi akauya akakotamira kwaari achiti, Ishe, ndibatsirei. Asi iye achipindura akati, Hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana uye kukukanda kuimbwa duku. Iye akati, Hongu, Ishe, nokuti kunyange imbwa diki dzinodya zvimedu

zvinodonha kubva patafura yevaridzi vadzo. Ipapo apindura, Jesu akati kwaari, Haiwa mukadzi, kukura kukutenda kwako! Ngazviitwe kwauri sezvaunoda. Uye mwanasikana wake akaporeswa kubva paawa iyoyo. Uye akabva ikoko, Jesu akauya pedyo negungwa reGarirea, uye akakwira mugomo akagara ikoko. Uye vakaswedera kwaari mhomho zhinji vaine pamwe chete navo zvirema, mapofu, matsi, vakakuvara uye vamwe vakawanda, uye vakavakanda patsoka dzaJesu, uye akavarapa, zvokuti mhomho dzikashamiswa dzichiona matsi vachinzwa, mbeveve vachitaura, vakakuvara vakanaka, zvirema vachifamba uye mapofu vachiona; uye vakarumbidza Mwari waIsraeri. Jesu akadana vadzidzi vake akati, Ndinetswa nemoyo pamusoro wechaunga, nekuti kare mazuva matatu vagara neni uye havana chokudya, uye handidi kuvaendisa vane nzara, zvimwe vaneta munzira. Uye vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Tichawana kupi zvingwa zvakawanda zvakadai murenje kuti tigutse vanhu vazhinji vakadai? Jesu akati kwavari, Mune zvingwa zvingani? Asi ivo vakati, Nomwe, uye hove duku shoma. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi. Uye akatora zvingwa zvinomwe nehove, akavonga, akamedura, ndokupa vadzidzi vake, uye vadzidzi vakazvipa kumhomho. Uye vakadya vese uye vakagutiswa, uye vakatora zvakasara zvezvimedu zvakatyoka matengu manomwe azere; uye vaidya vaiva varume zviuru zvina kunze kwevakadzi nevana. Uye ainge adzinga mhomho, akapinda muchikepe, akauya kumiganhu yeMagadara.

16

Uye vaFarisi neVaSadhusi vakaswedere vachimuedza, vakamubvunza kuti avatiratidze chiratidzo chinobva kudenga. Asi iye akapindura akati kwavari: Manheru kana yasvika munoti: Mamiriro ekunze akanaka; nokuti denga riri kutsvuka; uye mangwanani: Nhasi dutu; nokuti denga riri kutsvuka richiva rima. Imi vanyengeri, chiso chedenga munoziva kusiyanisa, asi zviratidzo zvenguva hamugoni kuziva here? Chizvarwa chakaipa uye chinopata chinotsvaka chiratidzo, uye chiratidzo hachizopihwa kwairi kunze kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. Uye akasiya ivo akaenda. Uye vadzidzi vake vakati vasvika mhiri, vakanga vakanganwa kutora zvingwa. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Onai uye chenjerai mupira wevaFarisi nezvevaSadhusi. Asi ivo vaiva vachifunga mukati mavo vachiti, Hatina kutora zvingwa. Achiziva asi Jesu akati kwavari, Munofungisisai mukati menyu, imi vokutenda kushoma, kuti hamuna kutora zvingwa? Hamuna kunzwisisa here, uye hamuyeuki zvingwa zvishanu zvevanhu zviuru zvishanu uye kuti makagamuchira matengu mangani? Kana zvingwa zvinomwe zvevanhu zviuru zvina uye matengu mangani amakagamuchira? Sei hamunzwisisi kuti handina kutaura nezvechingwa kwamuri kuti muchenjerere mbiriso yevaFarisi nezvaSadhusi? Ipapo vakanzwisisa kuti haana kureva kuti vachenjere nezvombiriso wechingwa, asi nezvedzidzo yavaFarisi navaZadhuki. Jesu akati auya kumativi eKesaria yaFiripi, akabvunza vadzidzi vake achiti, Vanhu vanoti ndini

aniko, Mwanakomana weMunhu? Ivo vakati, Vamwe vanoti Johane muBhabhatidzi, vamwe vanoti Eria, vamwe vanoti Jeremiya kana mumwe wevaporofita. Anoti kwavari, Asi imi munoti ndini ani? Achipindura, Simon Peter akati, Iwe uri Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari mupenyu. Uye achipindura Jesu akati kwaari, Wakaropafadzwa iwe, Simoni Bariona, nokuti nyama neropa hazvina kukuzarurira iwe, asi Baba vangu vari kudenga. Uye ini ndinoti kwauri kuti iwe uri Petro, uye pamusoro pedombo iri ndichavaka ungano yangu, uye masuo eHadhesi haazokunda iyo. Uye ndichakupa kiyi dzeumambo hwekudenga, uye zvose zvaunosungira panyika zvichava zvakasungwa kudenga, uye zvose zvaunosunungura panyika zvichava zvakasunungurwa kudenga. Ipapo akaraira vadzidzi vake kuti vasaudza munhu wose kuti iye ndiye Jesu Kristu. Kubva ipapo Jesu akatanga kuratidza vadzidzi vake kuti zvaifanira iye kuenda kuJerusarema uye kutambura zvizhinji kubva kuvakuru nevapristi vakuru nevanyori uye kuurayiwa, uye pazuva rechitatu amutswe. Uye Petro akamutora parutivi akatanga kumutsiura achiti, Ngakuregererei Ishe, izvi hazvizombokuitikirwi. Iye akatendeuka ndokuti kuna Petro, Enda shure kwangu, Satani! Uri chigumbuso kwandiri, nekuti hausi kufunga zvinhu zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvavanhu. Ipapo Jesu akati kuvadzidzi vake, Kana munhu achida kuuya shure kwangu, ngaarambe iye pachake, uye ngaatore muchinjikwa wake, uye nganditevere. Nokuti ani naani anoda kuchengetedza mweya wake, achaurasidzira; asi ani naani anorasidzira mweya wake nokuda kwangu, achawana. Nokuti munhu anobatsirwei nei kana akawana nyika yose, asi mweya wake urasikirwe?

Kana chii munhu chaachapa sechinjaniso chemweya wake? Mwanakomana wemunhu ari kuda kuuya mukubwinya kwaBaba vake pamwe chete nenhume dzake, uye ipapo achapa mumwe nemumwe zvinoenderana nezviito zvake. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, varipo vamwe vevapano vakamira, vasingazoraviri rufu kusvikira vaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achiuya muumambo hwake.

17

Uye mushure memazuva matanhatu, Jesu akatora Petro naJakobho naJohane munin'ina wake, uye akavakwira mugomo refu vari voga; uye akashandurwa pamberi pavo, uye chiso chake chakapenya sezuva, uye nguvo dzake dzakava chena sechiedza. Uye tarira, Mosesi naEria vakaonekwa kwavari vachitaura naye. Achipindura, Petro akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, zvakanaka kuti isu tive pano. Kana muchida, ngatiite matende matatu pano: mumwe wemwi, mumwe waMosesi, uye mumwe waEria. Paachiri kutaura, tarira, gore rakajekerwa rakavafukidza, uye tarira, inzwi kubva mugore richiti: Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, wandakafadzwa naye; mumuteerere. Uye vakati vanzwa, vadzidzi vakawira nezviso zvavo pasi uye vakatya zvikuru. Jesu akaswedera akavabata uye akati, Simukai uye musatya. Vakati vasimudza maziso avo, havana kuona munhu asi Jesu oga. Uye pavakanga vachiburuka kubva mugomo, Jesu akavaraira achiti, Musaudza munhu chiratidzo ichi kusvikira Mwanakomana weMunhu amuka

kubva kuvakafa. Uye vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vachiti, Nei vanyori vachiti Eria anofanira kuuya kutanga? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Eriya zvirokwazvo anouya kutanga uye achavandudza zvinhu zvose; asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti Eriya akatosvika kare, uye havana kumuziva, asi vakaita kwaari zvose zvavaida; saizvozvo Mwanakomana wemunhu achazotambura navo. Ipapo vadzidzi vakanzwisisa kuti akanga achitaura navo pamusoro paJohani Mubhabhatidzi. Uye vakati vasvika kuchaunga, murume akaswedera kwaari achipfugama pamberi pake uye achiti, Ishe, nzwirai tsitsi mwanakomana wangu, nokuti anorwara negomarara uye anotambudzika zvikuru; nokuti kazhinji anowira mumoto uye kazhinji mumvura. Uye ndakauya iye kuvadzidzi vako, asi havana kukwanisa kumuporesa. Apindura asi Jesu akati, Haiwa rudzi rusingadi kutenda uye rwakarasika, kusvika rini ndichava nemwi? Kusvikira rini ndichaitsungirira imi? Uyai naye kwandiri pano. Jesu akaritsiura, dhimoni rakabuda maari, uye mwana akarapwa kubva paawa iyoyo. Ipapo vadzidzi vakaswedera kuna Jesu vari voga vakati, Nei isu hatina kugona kuchibudisa? Jesu akati kwavari, Nekuda kwekusatenda kwenyu. Zvirokwazvo nokuti ndinoti kwamuri, kana muine kutenda setsanga yemasitadhi, muchati kugomo iri, bva pano uende ikoko, uye richabva, uye hapana chichasakoneka kwamuri. Asi rudzi urwu harubudi kunze kwekunge uri mumunyengetero nokutsanya. Pavakanga vachidzokera muGarirea, Jesu akati kwavari, Mwanakomana wemunhu ava kuda kuiswa mumaoko evanhu uye vachamuuraya, uye pazuva rechitatu achamutswa. Uye vakashungurudzika zvikuru. Vakati vauya muKapenaume,

vaya vaitora madhidhirakima vakaswedera kuna Petro vakati, Mudzidzisi wenyu haabhadhare here madhidhirakima? Anoti, Ehe. Uye paakanga apinda muimba, Jesu akamutangira achiti, unofungei, Simoni? Madzimambo enyika vanogamuchira mitero kana mutero kubva kuna vanaani? Kubva kuvanakomana vavo here kana kubva kuvevamwe? Petro anoti kwaari, Kubva kune vamwe. Jesu akati kwaari: Saka vana vakasununguka. Asi kuti tirege kuvagumbura, enda kugungwa ukande chiredzo, uye hove yekutanga inokwira usimudze, uye ukasvinudza muromo wayo uchawana stater, iyo watora upe kwavari pachinzvimbo changu newako.

18

Muawa iwoyo vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti, Ndiani mukuru muumambo hwekudenga? Uye Jesu akadana mwana akamuisa pakati pavo uye akati, Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, kana musingatendeuki uye muve sevana, hamungapindi muumambo hwekudenga. Ani naani saka achazvininipisa semwana uyu, ndiye mukuru muumambo hwekudenga. Uye ani naani anogamuchira mwana mudiki akadai mumwe muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini; asi ani naani anogumbusa mumwe wevadiki ava vanotenda kwandiri, zvakanaka kwaari kuti ibwe rokukuya redhongi risungirirwe pamutsipa wake uye anyudzwe mugungwa remvura. Nhamo kunyika kubva kuzvigumbuso, nekuti zvinofanirwa kuuya zvigumbuso, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anouyisa chigumbuso. Kana asi ruoko rwako kana tsoka

yako zvichikuita kuti ugumburwe, cheka izvozvo uye ukande kubva kwauri. Zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu uri chirema kana wakakuvara, pane kuva nemaoko maviri kana tsoka mbiri uye ukandwe mumoto wokusingaperi. Uye kana ziso rako richikugumbusa, ridzure urikande kure newe, nokuti zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu une ziso rimwe chete, pane kuva namaziso maviri ukakandwa mugehena yemoto. Chenjerai kuti musazvidza mumwe wevaduku ava, nokuti ndinokuudzai kuti vatumwa vavo mudenga vanogara vachiona chiso chaBaba vangu vari kudenga. Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu akauya kuzoponesa zvakarasika. Chii chinoratidzika kwamuri? Kana mumwe murume akava nemakwai zana uye imwe yakarasika kubva kwavari, haasi here achasiya makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe pamusoro pemakomo, akaenda achitsvaga iyo iri kurasika? Uye kana zvikaitika kuti awane icho, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti anofara pamusoro paicho kupfuura pamusoro peavo makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe vasina kutsauka. Saka hakusi kuda kwaBaba venyu vari kudenga kuti mumwe wavadiki ava arasike. Kana hama munin'ina wako akatadza kwauri, enda uye umutsiure pakati pako naye ega; kana akanzwa, wawana munin'ina wako; asi kana asinganzwi, tora pamwe chete newe mumwe kana vaviri, kuti pamuromo wezvapupu zviviri kana zvitatu shoko rega rega rimiswe. Kana akazviramba avo, taura kuungano; kana akazvirambawo kuungano, ngaave kwauri semuhedheni nomutero. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, zvose zvamungasunga panyika zvichava zvakasungwa kudenga, uye zvose zvamungasunungura panyika zvichava zvakasunungurwa

kudenga. Zvakare, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti kana vaviri venyu vachibvumirana panyika pamusoro pechinhu chose chero chipi chacho chavangakumbira, zvichavaitirwa kwavari naBaba vangu vari kudenga. Nokuti pane vaviri kana vatatu vakaungana muzita rangu, ndipo ndiri pakati pavo. Ipapo Petro asvika kwaari akati, Ishe, kangani hama yangu ichatadza kwandiri uye ndichamuregerera? Kusvikira kanomwe here? Jesu anoti kwaari, Handiti ndinoti kwauri kusvikira kanomwe, asi kusvikira makumi manomwe kanomwe. Nekuda kwaizvozvi, umambo hwekudenga hwakafananidzwa nemurume mambo, uyo aida kugadzirisa nyaya nevaranda vake. Paakanga atanga kubvunza maakaunzi, mumwe mukwereta wezvuru zvamazana matarenda akaunzwa kwaari. Asina kuva nemari yekudzosera, tenzi wake akaraira kuti iye atengeswe pamwe chete nemukadzi wake nevana vake nezvese zvaakanga anazvo, kuti chikwereti chidzoserwazve. Muranda akawira pasi, akamukotamira achiti, Ishe, ndiitirei moyo murefu, uye ndichakudzoserai zvose. Aine tsitsi, ishe wemushumiri uya akamusunungura uye akamuregerera chikwereti. Akabuda muranda uya akawana mumwe wevashandirwa vake, uyo aikwikwidza kwaari zana madhinariya, uye akamubata akamudzvipa achiti, Ndidzosere kana ukakwikwidza chinhu. Kuwira saka fellow slave wake patsoka dzake, akamukumbira achiti, Iva nemwoyo murefu neni, uye ndichakuripa. Asi iye haana kuda, asi akaenda akamukanda mujeri kusvikira adzosera chikwereti. Varanda vaaishanda naye vakati vaona zvaiva zvaitika, vakashungurudzika zvikuru, uye vakaenda vakandomududzira ishe wavo zvose zvaiva zvaitika. Ipapo mushure mekunge adana

iye, ishe wake akati kwaari, Muranda wakaipa, chikwereti chose ichocho ndakakuregera, nekuti wakandikumbira. Kwete kwaiva kwakakosha kuti iwe unzwire tsitsi muranda wako wemubatanidzwa, sezvo ini ndakanzwira iwe tsitsi? Uye ishe wake akatsamwa akamuisa kuvanyaradzi kusvikira adzore zvose zvaakakwereteswa kwaari. Saizvozvo Baba vangu vokudenga vachaita kwamuri, kana mumwe nomumwe wenyu asingakanganwiri hama yake kubva mumoyo yenyu zvivi zvavo.

19

Zvakaitika kuti Jesu paakanga apedza mashoko aya, akabva muGarirea uye akauya kumiganhu yeJudhea mhiri kweJodhani. Uye mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera, uye akavaporesa ikoko. VaFarisi vakauya kwaari vachimuidza uye vakamubvunza kuti, Ko zvinobvumidzwa here kuti murume arambane nomukadzi wake nokuda kwechikonzero chipi zvacho? Asi achipindura akati kwavari, Hamuna here kuverenga kuti iye akaita kubvira pakutanga murume nemukadzi akavaita, uye akati, Nekuda kweizvozvi munhu achasiya baba vake naamai, uye achabatana nemudzimai wake, uye vachava vaviri munyama imwe? Saka kuti havachisisiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe. Izvo zvakabatanidzwa naMwari, munhu ngaarege kuparadzanisa. Vanoti kwaari, Nei saka Mozisi akaraira kupa bhuku rekurambana uye kumuramba? Anotaura kwavari kuti, Mozisi nekuda kwokuoma kwemoyo yenyu, akakubvumirai kuramba vakadzi venyu, asi kubva pakutanga zvakanga zvisina kuva saizvozvo. Ndinoti

kwamuri kuti ani naani anoramba mukadzi wake kwete nekuda kweupombwe uye anooroora mumwe, anoita upombwe, uye uyo anooroora mukadzi akarambwa anoita upombwe. Vadzidzi vake vanoti kwaari, Kana saizvozvo iri chikonzero chemurume nemukadzi, hazvibatsiri kuroora. Asi iye akati kwavari: Havasi vose vanogamuchira shoko iri, asi avo vakapiwa; nokuti varipo varanda vakaberekerwa saizvozvo kubva mudumbu ramai. Uye kune varume vakagurwa vakaitwa varume vakagurwa nevanhu, uye kune varume vakagurwa vakazvigura pachavo nekuda kweumambo hwekudenga. Uyo anokwanisa kugamuchira ngaagamuchire. Ipapo vana vakaunzwa kwaari kuti aise maoko pamusoro pavo uye anyengetere; asi vadzidzi vakavatsiura. Asi Jesu akati: regai vana uye musavadzivisa kuti vauye kwandiri; nokuti umambo hwekudenga ndehwevakadaro. Uye akaisa maoko pamusoro pavo, akaenda kubva ikoko. Uye tarira, mumwe akasvika akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi akanaka, ndingaite chii chakanaka kuti ndive neupenyu husingaperi? Asi akati kwaari, Nei uchinditi wakanaka? Hapana munhu akanaka kunze kwaMwari oga. Asi kana uchida kupinda muupenyu, chengeta mirairo. Anoti kwaari: Dzipi? Jesu akati: usauraya, usaite upombwe, usabe, usape uchapupu hwenhema, kudza baba namai, uye uchada muvakidzani wako sezvaunozvida iwe pachako. Jaya rakati kwaari, Ndakachengeta zvose izvi kubva pandakanga ndiri muduku. Chii chandichiri kushaya? Jesu akati kwaari, Kana uchida kuva wakakwana, enda undotengesa zvinhu zvako ugovapa varombo, uye uchava nepfuma kudenga, uye uya uzonditerera. Jaya iro rakati ranzwa shoko iro, rakaenda

richichema, nekuti rakanga rine pfuma yakawanda. Asi Jesu akati kuvadzidzi vake, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti mupfumi achapinda nokuoma muumambo hwematenga. Zvakare ndinoti kwamuri, zviri nyore kuti ngamera ipinde nomubofu reshinji pane kuti mupfumi apinde muumambo hwaMwari. Vakadzidzi vake vakati vanzwa, vakakatyamadzwa zvikuru vachiti, Ndiani zvino anogona kuponeswa? Akatarisa asi Jesu akati kwavari, Kuvanhu izvi hazvigoneki, asi kuna Mwari zvose zvinogoneka. Ipapo Petro achipindura akati kwaari, Tarira, isu takasiya zvose uye takakuteverai; saka chichava chii kwatiri? Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti imi vakanditevera, mukunatswa, kana Mwanakomana weMunhu achigara pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake, muchagara nemiwo pazvigaro zveushe gumi nezviviri muchitonga marudzi gumi nemaviri eIsraeri. Uye wose uyo akasiya dzimba kana hama kana hanzvadzi kana baba kana amai kana mukadzi kana vana kana minda nekuda kwezita rangu, achagamuchira zvakapetwa zana uye achagara nhaka upenyu husingaperi. Vazhinji asi vachava vekutanga vekupedzisira, uye vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga.

20

Yakafanana nokuti umambo hwokudenga uri semurume tenzi weimba, uyo akaenda mangwanani-ngwanani kuhaya vashandi muunda wake wemizambiringa. Uye akabvumirana nevashandi pamusoro pedhinariyasi pazuva, ndokuvatuma mumunda wake

wemizambiringa. Uye akati abuda panguva yawa rechitatu, akaona vamwe vakamira mumusika vasina basa, uye akati kuna avo, Endai nemiwo mumunda wemizambiringa, uye zvakangova zvakarurama ndichakupai. Asi ivo vakaenda. Zvakare abuda kunenge awa rechitanhatu nerechipfumbamwe, akaita saizvozvo. Pamusoro pezve asi panguva yawa yegumi neimwe akabuda akawana vamwe vakamira vasina basa, uye anoti kwavari, Makamirei pano zuva rose musina basa? Vanoti kwaari: Hapana munhu akatihaya. Anoti kwavari, Endai nemiwo mumunda wemizambiringa, uye zvakanaka muchazogamuchira. Manheru akati asvika, ishe wemunda wemizambiringa akati kumutariri wake, Dana vashandi uye uvape mubairo wavo, uchitanga nevekupedzisira kusvika kune vekutanga. Uye vakauya panguva yegumi neimwe, vakagamuchira dhenariyo rimwe chete mumwe nemumwe. Vakauya asi vekutanga vakafunga kuti vaizowana zvakawanda, uye naivo vakatora dhenariyo rimwe chete. Vakati vatora vainyunyuta pamusoro pemwene weimba vachiti kuti ava vekupedzisira vakaita awa rimwe chete, uye wakaita kuti vaenzane nesu isu vakatakura mutoro wezuva nekupisa kwaro. Asi iye achipindura akati kune mumwe wavo, Shamwari, handisi kukuitira zvakaipa. Hauna here kubvumirana neni pamusoro pedenarius? Simudza zvako uende; asi ndinoda kupa uyu wekupedzisira sezvakaita newe; kana handisi kubvumidzwa kuita zvandinoda mune zvangu here? Kana ziso rako rakaipa here nokuti ini ndakanaka? Saka vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga uye vekutanga vachava vekupedzisira, nokuti vazhinji vakadanwa, asi vashoma vakasarudzwa. Uye

achikwira Jesu kuenda kuJerusarema, akatora vadzidzi gumi nevaviri vari voga munzira, uye akati kwavari, Tarirai, tinokwira kuenda kuJerusarema, uye Mwanakomana wemunhu achapiwa kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori, uye vachamutongera rufu, uye vachamupa kumarudzi kuti vaseke uye varove uye vamubayire pamuchinjikwa, uye pazuva rechitatu achamuka. Ipapo amai vevanakomana vaZebhedhai vakasvika kwaari pamwe chete nevanakomana vavo, vachinamata uye vachikumbira chimwe chinhu kubva kwaari. Asi iye akati kwaari, Chii chaunoda? Anoti kwaari, Uti kuti vagare ivava vanakomana vangu vaviri, mumwe kurudyi rwako uye mumwe kuruboshwe rwako muumambo hwako. Apindura asi Jesu akati: Hamuzivi chamuri kukumbira. Munogona kunwa mukombe wandiri kuda kunwa here, kana rubhabhatidzo rwandiri kubhabhatidzwa here? Vanoti kwaari, Tinokwanisa. Uye anoti kwavari, Mukombe wangu zvirokwazvo muchanwa, uye rubhabhatidzo rwandiri kubhabhatidzwa narwo muchabhabhatizwa narwo, asi kugara kurudyi rwangu uye kuruboshwe rwangu hazvisi zvangu kupa, asi ndezvaavo zvakagadzirirwa naBaba vangu. Uye vakati vanzwa, vane gumi vakatsamwa pamusoro pevanakomana vaviri. Asi Jesu akavadana akati, munoziva kuti vatongi vendudzi vanovatonga neushe uye vakuru vanovashandisa simba. Hazvizovi saizvozvo pakati penyu, asi ani naani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu, achava mushumiri wenyu, uye ani naani anoda kuva wekutanga pakati penyu, achava muranda wenyu; sezvo Mwanakomana wemunhu asina kuuya kuti ashumirwe, asi kuti ashumire uye kupa mweya wake rudzikinuro pachinzvimbo

chevazhinji. Uye pavakanga vachibuda kubva kuJeriko, mhomho huru wakatevera. Uye tarira, mapofu vaviri vakanga vakagara parutivi penzira, vakati vanzwa kuti Jesu aipfuura, vakadanidzira vachiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Mhomho yakatsiura kwavari kuti vanyarare, asi ivo vakanyanya kudanidzira vachiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Uye Jesu akamira akavadana akati, Munodeiko kuti ndikuitirei? Vanoti kwaari, Ishe, kuti maziso edu azarurwe. Aine tsitsi, Jesu akabata maziso avo, uye pakarepo maziso avo akaona, uye vakamutevera.

21

Uye papo vakaswedera kuJerusarema uye vakauya kuBheteifage kugomo remiorivhi, ipapo Jesu akatuma vadzidzi vaviri achiti kwavari: Endai kumusha uri pamberi penyu, uye pakarepo muchawana mbongoro yakasungwa nemwana wayo pamwe chete nayo; sunungurai mugovauya navo kwandiri. Uye kana mumwe munhu akataura chinhu kwamuri, muchati Ishe anozvioda, uye achazvidzosa pakarepo. Izvi zvose zvakaitika kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti: Udzai mwanasikana weZiyoni, tarira mambo wako anouya kwauri anozvininipisa uye akatasva mbongoro nemwana wembongoro mwanakomana wemhuka inotakura mitoro. Vadzidzi vakaenda uye vakaita sezvakarayirwa kwavari naJesu, vakauya nembongoro nemwana wembongoro, uye vakaisa pamusoro pavo nguo dzavo, uye akagara pamusoro padzo. Asi

mhomho hombe kwazvo vakawarira nguvo dzavo munzira, vamwe vaigura matavi kubva mumiti uye vaiwaridza munzira. Asi mhomho dzaiva dzichifamba pamberi nevaitevera vakanga vachidanidzira vachiti, Hosana kumwanakomana waDhavhidhi! Akaropafadzwa uyo anouya muzita raIshe! Hosana kudenga-denga! Uye pakapinda muJerusarema, guta rese rakadengenyeka richiti, Ndiani uyu? Asi vanhu vazhinji vakanga vachiti, Uyu ndiye Jesu muporofita anobva kuNazareta yeGarirea. Uye Jesu akapinda mutemberi yaMwari, uye akabudisa vese vaitengesa uye vaitenga mutemberi, uye akaparadza matafura evachinjisi vemari uye zvigaro zvevatengesi njiva, uye anoti kwavari: zvakanyorwa, imba yangu ichanzi imba yemunyengetero; asi imi makaita kuti ive bako remakororo. Uye vakaremara nemapofu vakauya kwaari mutemberi, uye akavaporesa. Asi vapristi vakuru nevanyori vaona zvishamiso zvaakaita uye vana vachidanidzira mutemberi vachiti, Hosana kuMwanakomana waDhavhidhi, vakatsamwa uye vakati kwaari, Unonzwa here izvi zvavari kutaura? Uye Jesu anoti kwavari: Hongu; hamuna kumboverenga here kuti kubva mumuromo wevacheche nevanoyamwisa makagadzirira rumbidzo? Uye avasiya, akabuda kunze kweguta akaenda kuBhetani uye akarara ikoko. Mangwanani uye achidzoka muguta akanzwa nzara; uye aona muonde mumwe panzira, akauya pauri, uye hapana chaakawana mauri kunze kwemashizha chete, uye anoti kwauri: kusazve kubva kwauri chibereko chive nekusingaperi. Uye muti wemuonde wakaoma pakarepo. Uye vadzidzi vakati vaona, vakashamisika vachiti, Muti womuonde wakaoma sei

pakarepo? Akapindura uye Jesu akati kwavari, Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, kana muine kutenda uye musingakahadziki, kwete chete chamunoita chemuonde, asi kana kunyange kugomo iri muchiti, Simudzwa uye ukandwe mugungwa, zvichaitika; uye zvese zvakawanda kana muchikumbira mumunyengetero muchitenda, muchagamuchira. Uye paakanga asvika mutemberi, vapristi vakuru nevakuru vevanhu vakauya kwaari paakanga achidzidzisa, vachiti, Munesimba rerudzi rupi rumunoita zvinhu izvi, uye ndiani akakupai simba iri? Akapindura asi Jesu akati kwavari, Ndichabvunza imi neniwo shoko rimwe chete, iro kana muchinditi kwandiri, neniwo ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita zvinhu izvi nesimba ripi. Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohane rwakabva kupi, rwakabva kudenga here kana kubva kuvanhu? Asi ivo vaifunga pakati pavo vachiti: Kana tikati, kubva kudenga, achati kwatiri, nei saka musina kumutenda? Asi kana tikati, kubva kuvanhu, tinotya vanhu vazhinji; nokuti vose vanobata Johane somuporofita. Uye vakapindura kuna Jesu vakati: Hatizivi. Akati kwavari naiye: Handisiwo ini ndinokuudzai nesimba ripi ndinoita zvinhu izvi. Asi chii chinoratidzika kwamuri? Murume mumwe aiva nevana vaviri, uye akaswedera kune wekutanga akati, Mwana, enda nhasi unoshanda mumunda wangu wemazambiringa. Asi iye achipindura akati, Handidi, asi gare gare akazvidemba akaenda. Uye aswedera kune wechipiri akataura zvakafanana. Asi iye akapindura akati, Ini, ishe, uye haana kuenda. Ndiani kubva muvaviri akaita kuda kwababa? Vanoti kwaari: Wekutanga. Jesu anoti kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vateresi nemhombwe vanokutungamirirai kupinda muumambo

hwaMwari. Nokuti Johane akauya kwamuri munzira yekururama, asi hamuna kumutenda, vateresi nezvifeve vakatenda kwaari, asi imi maona izvi, hamuna kutendeuka pashure kuti mumutende. Inzwai mumwe mufananidzo. Kwaiva nemurume mumwe aiva muridzi weimba, uyo akadyara munda wemizambiringa uye akauisa ruzhowa uye akachera mukati mawo chisviniro chewaini uye akavaka shongwe, uye akauripira varimi uye akaenda kune imwe nyika. Asi nguva yemichero payakaswedera, akatuma varanda vake kuvarimi kuti vatore michero yake. Uye varimi vakatora varanda vake, mumwe vakarova, mumwe vakauraya, uye mumwe vakataka nemabwe. Zvakare akatuma vamwe varanda vakawanda kupfuura vekutanga, uye vakaita kwavari saizvozvo. Gare gare asi akatuma mwanakomana wake kwavari achiti, Vachakudza mwanakomana wangu. Asi varimi vaona mwanakomana vakati mukati mavo, Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka, uyai timuurayi uye titore nhaka yake. Vakatora iye vakamukanda kunze kwemunda wemizambiringa vakamuuraya. Kana saka ishe wemunda wemizambiringa auya, achaiteiko kuvarimi ivavo? Vanoti kwaari, Vakaipa achavaparadza zvakaipa, uye munda wemizambiringa achaupa kune vamwe varimi, avo vachapa kwaari michero munguva dzavo. Jesu anoti kwavari, Hamuna kumboverenga here mumagwaro, kuti ibwe rakarambidzwa nevaivaka, ndiro rakava musoro wekona? Izvi zvakabva kuna Ishe, uye zvinoshamisa mumaziso edu? Nekuda kweizvi ndinoti kwamuri kuti umambo hwaMwari huchatorwa kubva kwamuri uye huchapiwa rudzi runoita zvibereko zvahwo; uye uyo anowira padombo iri achaputsanyiwa; asi paani zvake

rauchawira, richamuputsa. Uye vakati vanzwa vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi mifananidzo yake, vakaziva kuti pamusoro pavo aitaura; uye vachitsvaka kumubata, vakatya mhomho, nekuti vaimutora semuporofita.

22

Uye achipindura Jesu zvakare akataura kwavari mumifananidzo achiti: Umambo hwekudenga hwakafananidzwa nemurume mambo, uyo akaita michato kumwanakomana wake. Uye akatuma varanda vake kuti vadane avo vakanga vakakokwa kumichato, asi havana kuda kuuya. Zvakare akatuma vamwe varanda achiti, Udzai vakakokwa kuti, tarirai, mabiko angu akanaka ndaagadzirira, nzombe dzangu nezvipfuwo zvakakodzwa zvaurayiwa, uye zvese zvagadzirira. Uyai kumuchato. Asi vaya vasingana vakaenda, mumwe akaenda kumunda wake woga, uye mumwe akaenda kukutengeserana kwake; asi vaya vakasara vakabata varanda vake vakavaitira zvakaipa uye vakavauraya. Asi mambo iyeye akati anzwa, akatsamwa, uye akatuma mauto ake akaparadza mhondi idzo uye akapisa guta ravo. Ipapo anoti kuvaranda vake, Muchato wacho wakagadzirira, asi vakakokwa vakanga vasina kukodzera; endai naizvozvo kumharadzano dzemigwagwa, uye vose vamuchawana kokai kumichato. Uye vakabuda varanda avo vakaenda munzira, vakaunganidza vose vakawanda vakawana, vakaipa nevakanaka, uye muchato wakazadzwa nevaigara. Apinda mambo kuti aone vakagara

pakudya, akaona ikoko munhu asina kupfeka chipfeko chemuchato, uye anoti kwaari: shamwari, wakapinda sei pano usina chipfeko chemuchato? Asi iye akanyaradziswa. Ipapo mambo akati kuvashumiri, Musungire tsoka dzake nemaoko, mumutakure mumurase murima rekunze; ikoko kuchava nokuchema nokugeda-geda mazino. Nokuti vazhinji vakakokwa, asi vashoma vakasarudzwa. Ipapo vaFarisi vakaenda vakatora zano kuti vamubate mumusungo neshoko. Uye vanotuma kwaari vadzidzi vavo pamwe chete nevaHerodhi vachiti, Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti uri wechokwadi uye nzira yaMwari muzvokwadi unodzidzisa, uye hazvina basa kwauri pamusoro pemunhu; nokuti hauoni chiso chevanhu. Naizvozvo tiudze, chii chinoratidzika kwauri? Zvinobvumidzwa here kupa mutero kuna Kesari kana kwete? Asi Jesu achiziva kuipa kwavo, akati, Munondiedzeyi, imi vanyengeri? Ndiratidzei mari yemutero. Asi vakauya nedhinariyasi kwaari. Uye akati kwavari, Mufananidzo uyu nerunyoro ndezvaani? Vanoti kwaari: NdeyaKesari. Ipapo akati kwavari: Dzoserai naizvozvo zvinhu zvaKesari kuna Kesari uye zvinhu zvaMwari kuna Mwari. Uye vakati vanzwa, vakashamiswa, uye vakati vasiya iye, vakaenda. Muzuva iroro vakauya kwaari vaSadhusi, avo vaireva kuti hapana kumuka kwavakafa, uye vakamubvunza vachiti: Mudzidzisi, Mozisi akati, kana munhu akafa asina vana, munin'ina wake acharoora mukadzi wake uye achamutsidzira mbeu munin'ina wake. Kwaiva nehanadzimu pakati pedu hama vanomwe; uye wekutanga akaroorwa akafa, uye asina kuva nevana akasiya mukadzi wake kumunununa wake; zvakafananawo wechipiri newechitatu, kusvikira kune vanomwe. Pakupedzisira, mushure

mezvose, mukadzi akafa futi. Pakumuka kwevakafa saka, mukadzi achava waani wevanomwe? Nokuti vese vakamubata. Achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Muri kurasika nokuti hamuzivi Magwaro kana simba raMwari. Nokuti pakumuka kwavakafa, havaroorani kana kupiwa mukuroora, asi vakafanana nenhume dzaMwari dziri kudenga. Asi pamusoro pekumuka kwevakafa hamuna here kuverenga zvakataurwa kwamuri naMwari achiti, Ndini Mwari waAbrahama uye Mwari waIsaka uye Mwari waJakobho? Mwari haasi Mwari wevakafa, asi wevapenyu. Uye vakati vanzwa, vazhinji vakakatyamadzwa nekudzidzisa kwake. VaFarisi vakanzwa kuti akanyaradza vaSadhusi, vakaungana pamwe chete, uye mumwe wavo, nyanzvi yemutemo, akamubvunza achimuedza uye achiti: Mudzidzisi, murairo upi mukuru mumutemo? Jesu akati kwaari, Uchada Ishe Mwari wako nomoyo wako wose, nomweya wako wose, uye nopfungwa dzako dzose. Uyu ndiwo murairo wekutanga uye mukuru. Yechipiri asi yakafanana neiyi: uchada muvakidzani wako sezvauri iwe pachako. Mumirairo miviri iyi mutemo wose nevaporofita zvinorembera. VaFarisi vakati vaungana, Jesu akavabvunza achiti, Munofunga sei pamusoro paKristu? Mwanakomana waani ari? Vanoti kwaari, WaDhavhidhi. Anoti kwavari: Sei saka Dhavhidhi muna Mweya anomudana Ishe achiti, Ishe akati kuna Ishe wangu, gara kurudyi rwangu kusvikira ndiise vavengi vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako? Kana saka Dhavhidhi achimudana kuti Ishe, angava mwanakomana wake sei? Uye hapana munhu aiva achikwanisa kumupindura shoko, uye hapana munhu akatsunga kubva pazuva iroro kumubvunza futi.

23

Ipapo Jesu akataura kuzvaunga nekuvadzidzi vake achiti:
Pamusoro pechigaro chaMozisi vakagara vanyori navaFarisi.
Zvose saka, zvakawanda kana vakataura kwamuri kuti
muchengetedze, chengetai uye muite, asi maererano nemabasa
avo musaita, nokuti vanotaura asi havaiti. Vanosunga nokuti
mitoro inorema uye yakaoma kutakura, uye vanoisa pamusoro
pemapfudzi evanhu, asi nomunwe wavo havadi kufambisa iyo.
Asi mabasa avo ose vanoaita kuti vaonekwe nevanhu. Nokuti
vanokurisa mafiraketiri avo uye vanokudza mipendero yenguo
dzavo, uye vanoda nzvimbo yekukudzwa pamabiko uye zvigaro
zvekutanga muungano uye kwaziso mumisika uye kudanwa
nevanhu rabhi rabhi. Asi imi musadanwa kuti rabbi, nokuti
mudzidzisi wenyu mumwe chete ndiye Kristu, uye imi mose
muri hama. Uye musadana baba venyu panyika, nokuti Baba
venyu mumwe chete ndivo vari kudenga. Uye musadanwa
vadzidzisi, nokuti mumwe chete wenyu ndiyo mudzidzisi, iye
Kristu. Asi mukuru wenyu achava mushumiri wenyu. Ani uyo
asi achakudza iye pachake achaderedzwa, uye ani uyo
achazvininipisa iye pachake achakudzwa. Nhamo kwamuri,
vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munodya dzimba
dzechirikadzi uye nechikonzero murefu muchinamata; nekuda
kweizvi muchagamuchira mutongo mukuru. Mune nhamo imi,
vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munopfiga umambo
hwokudenga pamberi pevanhu; imi hamupindi, uye vaya
vanoda kupinda hamuvatendera kupinda. Nhamo kwamuri,

vanyori navaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munofamba gungwa nenyika yakaoma kuti muite mumwe mueni, uye paava, munomuita mwanakomana wegehena kaviri kupfuura imi. Mune nhamo imi, vatungamiriri mapofu, imi munoti, ani zvake anenge akapika mutemberi, hazvina maturo, asi ani zvake anenge akapika negoridhe retemberi, ane mhosva. Mapenzi nemapofu, ndiani mukuru, goridhe here kana temberi inoita goridhe dzvene? Uye, ani zvake anopika nearitari, hazvina maturo, asi ani zvake anopika nechipo chiri pamusoro payo, ane mhosva. Mapenzi nemapofu, chii chakakura, chipo here kana aritari inoita chitsvene chipo? Iye zvino akapika mualitari anopika mairi uye muzvinhu zvose zviri pamusoro payo; uye akapika mutemberi anopika mairi uye mune akagara mairi; uye akapika mudenga anopika muchigaro cheushe chaMwari uye mune akagara pamusoro pacho. Mune nhamo imi, vanyori navaFarisi vanyengeri, nokuti munopa chegumi cheminti, nedire, nekomini, asi makasiya zvinhu zvakakosha zvomutemo, kururamisira, netsitsi, nokutenda. Izvi ndizvo maifanira kuita, uye izvo musazvisiya. Vatungamiriri mapofu, vanosefa conopa, asi vanomedza ngamera. Mune nhamo imi, vanyori nevaFarisi vanyepedzeri, nokuti munochenesa kunze kwekapu newendiro, asi mukati yakazara kubva pakubira uye kusaruramisira. Pharisee bofu, chenesa kutanga mukati mekapu nendiro, kuti kunze kwazvowo kuvewo kwakachena. Mune nhamo imi vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nokuti makafanana nemarinda akachenerwa kunze, ayo kunze chaizvo anoratidzika akanaka, asi mukati azere mapfupa evakafa netsvina yose. Saka nemiwo, kunze munoratidzika kuvanhu kuti makarurama, asi mukati

muzere neunyengeri nekusateerera mutemo. Nhamo kwamuri, vanyori neVaFarisi vanyepedzeri, nokuti munovaka makuva evaporofita uye munoshongedza zviyeuchidzo zvevakarurama, uye munoti: Dai takanga tiri mumazuva emadzibaba edu, tingadai tisina kuva vamwe vavo muropa revaporofita. Saka muri kupupura pamusoro penyu kuti muri vanakomana vevakaponda vaprofita. Uye imi zadzai chiyero chemadzibaba enyu. Imi nyoka, chibereko chenyoka dzine uturu, mungapukunyuka sei pakutongwa kwegehena? Nekuda izvi tarirai ini ndinotuma kwamuri vaporofita uye vakachenjera uye vanyori, uye kubva kwavari muchauraya uye mucharovera pamuchinjikwa, uye kubva kwavari mucharova mumiungano yenyu uye muchadzingirira kubva muguta kuenda muguta, kuti uye pamusoro penyu ropa rese rakarurama rinodururwa pamusoro penyika kubva kuropa raAbheri wakarurama kusvika kuropa raZakaria mwanakomana waBharakiya, uyo wamakaponda pakati petemberi uye atari. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri kuti zvose izvi zvichauya pamusoro pechizvarwa ichi. Jerusarema Jerusarema, iwe unouraya vaprofita uye unotaka nemabwe vakatumwa kwauri, kangani ndakada kuunganidza vana vako nenzira iyo shiri inounganidza vana vayo pasi pemapapiro ayo, asi hamuna kuda. Tarirai, imba yenyu inosiyiwa kwamuri isina chinhu. Ndinoti kwamuri, hamuzondioni kubva iye zvino kusvikira muchati, Akaropafadzwa anouya muzita raIshe.

24

Uye Jesu akati abuda akaenda achibva kutemberi, vadzidzi vake vakauya kuzomunyatsotaridza zvivakwa zvetemberi. Jesu akati kwavari: Hamusi kuona izvi zvese here? Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, hapana dombo pano richasiyiwa pamusoro pedombo, risingazoputswi pasi. Paakanga akagara pamusoro pegomo remuorivhi, vadzidzi vakauya kwaari vari voga vachiti, Tiudzei kuti zvinhu izvi zvichaitika rinhi, uye chiratidzo chekuuya kwenyu nechekupera kwenyika chichava chei? Uye akapindura Jesu akati kwavari, Chenjerai kuti kurege kuva nomunhu anokutsausai. Nokuti vazhinji vachauya muzita rangu vachiti, Ndini Kristu, uye vachanyengera vazhinji. Imi muchava pedyo nekunzwa nezvehondo uye nekunzwa nezvehondo, onai kuti musavhiringika, nekuti zvinofanira kuti zvese zviitike, asi hazvisi chete kuguma. Nokuti rudzi ruchasimuka pamusoro perudzi uye umambo pamusoro peumambo, uye kuchava nenzara uye hosha uye kudengenyeka kwenyika munzvimbo dzakasiyana-siyana; asi zvinhu zvose izvi kutanga kwemarwadzo ekusununguka. Ipapo vachakuisai mukutambudzika uye vachakuurayai, uye muchavengwa nendudzi dzose nekuda kwezita rangu. Uye ipapo vazhinji vachagumburwa, uye vachapandukirana, uye vachavengana. Uye vaporofita venhema vakawanda vachasimuka uye vachatsausa vakawanda, uye nekuda kwekuwanda kwekusateerera mutemo, rudo rwevanhu vakawanda ruchatonhora. Asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika kumagumo, iye achaponeswa. Uye nhau yakanaka iyi yeumambo ichaparidzwa munyika yese inogarwa kuti ive uchapupu kumarudzi ese, uye ipapo magumo achauya. Saka kana mukaona chinyangadzo

chokuparadza chakataurwa kuburikidza naDhanieri muporofita chakamira munzvimbo tsvene, anoverenga ngaanzwisise, ipapo avo vari muJudhea ngavatizire kumakomo, iye ari pamusoro pedenga remba ngaarege kuburuka kuti atore zvinhu kubva mumba make, uye iye ari mumunda ngaarege kudzokera shure kuti atore nguvo dzake. Nhamo kune vakadzi vane mimba nevaya vanoyamwisa mumazuva iwayo. Nyengetererai kuti kutiza kwenyu kurege kuitika munguva yechando kana nomusi wesabata. Ichava nokuti ipapo kutambudzika kukuru, kwakadai kusina kumbova kubva pakutanga kwenyika kusvika zvino, uye hakuzombovizve. Uye kana mazuva iwayo asina kupfupiswa, hapana nyama yose yaizosunungurwa, asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa mazuva iwayo achapfupiswa. Ipapo kana mumwe munhu akati kwamuri, tarirai Kristu pano kana pano, regai kutenda; nokuti venhema vaKristu nevenhema vaporofita vachamuka uye vachapa zviratidzo zvikuru nezvishamiso, kuti vanyengere, kana zvichibvira, kunyange vakasarudzwa. Tarirai, ndakakuudzai kare. Kana saka vakakuudzai kuti, tarirai ari murenje, musabuda, tarirai ari mumakamuri emukati, musatenda; nokuti semheni inobuda kubva kumabvazuva uye inoonekwa kusvika kumavirira, saizvozvo kuchava kuvapo kweMwanakomana wemunhu; nokuti kana paine chitunha, ipapo makondo achaungana. Pakarepo mushure kwokutambudzika kwemazuva iwayo, zuva richavima uye mwedzi hauchapi chiedza chawo, uye nyeredzi dzichawa kubva kudenga, uye masimbaokudenga achazungunuswa. Uye ipapo ichaonekwa chiratidzo cheMwanakomana wemunhu mudenga, uye ipapo mhuri dzese dzenyika dzichachema uye vachaona

Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya pamusoro pemakore edenga nesimba uye nekubwinya kukuru. Uye achatuma vatumwa vake pamwe chete nehwamanda inzwi guru, uye vachaunganidza vasanangurwa vake kubva kumhepo ina dzose kubva kumigumo yematenga kusvika kumigumo yawo. Dzidzai mufananidzo kubva pamuonde. Kana davi rayo rava nyoro uye mashizha abudisa, munoziva kuti zhizha riri pedyo; saizvozvo nemi kana muona zvinhu izvi zvose, munoziva kuti ari pedyo pamikova. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri, chizvarwa ichi hachingapfuuri kusvikira zvese izvi zvaitika. Denga nenyika zvichapfuura, asi mashoko angu haazopfuuri. Asi pamusoro pezuva iro nenguva yacho, hapana munhu anoziva, kunyange vanhume vokudenga, kunze kwaBaba vangu voga. Sezvakaita mazuva aNoa, saizvozvo kuchava kuuya kweMwanakomana weMunhu. Nokuti sezvo vaiva vakadaro mumazuva aiva asati mafashamo auya, vachidya uye vachinwa, vachiroora uye vachiperekedza mukuroora, kusvikira zuva rakapinda Noa muareka, uye havana kuziva kusvikira mafashamo akauya uye akatora vose, saizvozvo zvichava kuuya kweMwanakomana wemunhu. Ipapo vaviri vachava mumunda, mumwe anotorwa uye mumwe anosiyiwa; vakadzi vaviri vanokuya muchigayo, mumwe anotorwa uye mumwe anosiyiwa. Chenjerai saka, nekuti hamuzivi kuti Ishe wenyu anouya neawa ripi. Asi izvo munoziva kuti kana muridzi weimba aiziva kuti mbavha inouya panguva yei yekurinda, angadai akarinda uye angadai asina kutendera kuti imba yake iputswe. Nekuda kwaizvozvi nemiwo ivai vakagadzirira, nekuti paawa ramusingazvifungiri Mwanakomana weMunhu anouya. Ndiani saka muranda

akatendeka uye akachenjera, uyo ishe wake akagadza pamusoro pebasa rake kuti ape vanhu chikafu munguva yakakodzera? Akaropafadzwa muranda uya uyo ishe wake paachauya achawana achiita saizvozvo. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti achamugadza pamusoro pezvese zvaanazvo. Kana asi muranda wakaipa uya akati mumoyo make, tenzi wangu anononoka kuuya, uye akatanga kurova varanda vaanoshumira navo, adye uye anwe nevadhakwa, tenzi wemuranda uya achauya pazuva raasinga tarisiri uye panguva yaasinga zivi, uye achamucheka kuita zvidimbu zviviri, uye chikamu chake achachiisa nevanonyepedzera; ikoko kuchava nokuchema uye nokugeda-geda kwemazino.

25

Ipapo umambo hwematenga huchafananidzwa nemhandara gumi, dzakanga dzatora mwenje yadzo dzikabuda kunosangana nechikomba. Shanu asi vaiva vakachenjera uye vashanu vaiva mapenzi. Avo vakapusa vakati vachitora marambi avo havana kutora mafuta pamwe chete navo; asi vakachenjera vakatora mafuta mumidziyo yavo pamwe chete nemarambi avo. Chirongwa chichindononoka, vakadzidzimuka vese uye vakarara. Pakati pehusiku kudanidzira kwakaitika, tarirai chikomba anouya, budai muende kunosangana naye. Ipapo mhandara idzo dzose vakamuka uye vakashongedza mwenje dzavo. Asi mapenzi akati kuna vakachenjera, Tipai mamwe emafuta enyu, nokuti marambi edu ari kudzima. Vakachenjera

vakapindura vachiti, Zvimwe hazvizokwana kwatiri nekwamuri; endai henyu kuna vanotengesa mundotengera imi. Pavakanga vachienda kunotenga, chikomba chakasvika uye vakanga vakagadzirira vakapinda naye mumuchato, uye gonhi rakavharwa. Gare pashure asi vanouya uye vasikana vakasara vachiti, Ishe, Ishe, tizaridzirei. Asi iye achipindura akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, handikuzivei. Chenjerai saka, nekuti hamuzivi zuva kana nguva iyo Mwanakomana wemunhu anouya. Sezvakaita munhu achienda kune dzimwe nyika akadana varanda vake vomene uye akavapa pfuma yake, uye kune mumwe akapa matarenda mashanu, kune mumwe maviri, kune mumwe rimwe chete, mumwe nemumwe maererano nesimba rake romene, uye akaenda kune dzimwe nyika pakarepo. Akaenda asi iye akanga atora matarenda mashanu akashanda nawo uye akaita mamwe matarenda mashanu. Saizvozvo uye iye wezviviri akawana mamwe maviri. Asi iye akanga atora mumwe chete, akaenda akachera muvhu uye akaviga sirivha yatenzi wake. Mushure kwenguva refu, ishe wevaranda avo anouya uye anogadzirisa nyaya navo. Uye akaswedera iye akanga atora matarenda mashanu, akauya newo mamwe matarenda mashanu achiti, Ishe, makandipa matarenda mashanu; tarirai, ndakawana mamwe matarenda mashanu pamusoro pawo. Ishe wake akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye akatendeka. Pamusoro pezvidiki waiva akatendeka, pamusoro pezvizhinji ndichakugadza. Pinda mumufaro waishe wako. Aswedera uye iye akanga atora matarenda maviri akati, Ishe, matarenda maviri makandipa, tarirai, mamwe matarenda maviri ndakawana pamusoro pawo.

Ishe wake akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye akatendeka. Pamusoro pezvidiki waiva akatendeka, pamusoro pezvizhinji ndichakugadza. Pinda mumufaro waishe wako. Asvika asvika zvakare uya akanga agamuchira tarenda rimwe chete akati: ishe, ndaiziva iwe kuti uri munhu ane utsinye, uchikohwa kwausina kudyara uye uchikokorodza kubva kwausina kuparadzira, uye ndatya ndakaenda ndakaviga tarenda rako muvhu, tarira une rako. Achipindura asi tenzi wake akati kwaari, Muranda wakaipa uye usimbe, waiziva kuti ndinokohwa kwandisina kudyara uye ndinounganidza kwandisina kuparadzira. Zvakanga zvichifanira naizvozvo kuti iwe ukande sirivha yangu kune vatengi vemari, uye pakuuya kwangu ini ndingadai ndakagamuchira yangu pamwe chete nemhindu. Bvisai saka tarenda rake mumupe uyo ane matarenda gumi. Nokuti kune mumwe nemumwe ane, achapihwa uye achava nezvakawanda; asi kune asina, kunyange zvaanazvo zvichatatorwa kubva kwaari. Uye muranda asina basa mudzingei murima rekunze, ikoko kuchava nokuchema nokugeda-geda kwemeno. Kana Mwanakomana wemunhu auya mukubwinya kwake uye vese vatumwa vatsvene pamwe chete naye, ipapo achagara pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake, uye marudzi ese achaunganidzwa pamberi pake, uye achavarambura kubva kune mumwe nemumwe sezvinoita mufudzi anorambura makwai kubva kumbudzi duku, uye achamisa makwai kurudyi rwake, asi mbudzi kuruboshwe. Ipapo mambo achati kune vari kurudyi rwake, Uyai imi vakaropafadzwa vaBaba vangu, garai nhaka umambo hwakagadzirirwa kwamuri kubva pakuvambwa

kwenyika. Nokuti ndakanzwa nzara, uye makandipa kudya, ndakanzwa nyota, uye makandipa kunwa, ndakanga ndiri mutorwa, uye makandichengeta, ndakanga ndisina kupfeka, uye makandipfekedza, ndakanga ndichirwara, uye makandishanyira, ndakanga ndiri mujeri, uye makauya kwandiri. Ipapo vakarurama vachapindura kwaari vachiti, Ishe, rinhi imi takaona muchinyara tikakudyisa, kana nyota tikakumwisa? Rinhi chaizvo takaona iwe uri mutorwa tikakugamuchira, kana uri kushama tikakufukidza? Riniko asi takakuona usina simba kana uri mujeri, tikauya kwauri? Uye achipindura, mambo achati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, pamusoro pezvamakaita kune mumwe wehama dzangu dzeduku, kwandiri makaita. Ipapo achati kune vari kuruboshwe rwake, Ibvai kwandiri, imi vakatukwa, muende mumoto wokusingaperi wakagadzirirwa dhiyabhorosi nenhume dzake. Ndakanga ndine nzara, uye hamuna kundipa kudya, ndakanga ndine nyota, uye hamuna kundipa chinwiwa, ndakanga ndiri mutorwa, uye hamuna kundigamuchira, ndakanga ndisina kupfeka, uye hamuna kundipfekedza, ndakanga ndisina simba uye ndiri mujeri, uye hamuna kundishanyira. Ipapo vachapindura kwaari vachiti, Ishe, rinhi imi takakuonai muchida kudya kana nyota kana muri mutorwa kana mushama kana murwere kana muri mutirongo, uye hatina kukushumirai? Ipapo achavapindura achiti, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, sezvo musina kuita kune mumwe weava vaduku, hamuna kuitawo kwandiri. Uye ava vachaenda mukurangwa kusingaperi, asi vakarurama vachaenda muupenyu husingaperi.

26

Uye zvakaitika kuti apo Jesu akapedza mashoko ose aya, akati kuvadzidzi vake, Munoziva kuti mushure memazuva maviri Paseka inouya, uye Mwanakomana wemunhu achaiswa mumaoko kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Ipapo vakaungana vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru vevanhu muruvazhe rwomupristi mukuru ainzi Kayafasi, uye vakarangana kuti Jesu nokunyengera vamubate uye vamuuraye. Vakanga vachitaura vachiti, Kwete mumutambo, kuti mhirizhonga irege kuitika pakati pevanhu. Jesu paakanga ari muBhetani mumba maSimoni wemaperembudzi, mukadzi akaswedera kwaari aine chinu chearabhasita chemafuta anokosha kwazvo, uye akadurura pamusoro wake paakanga akavata. Vaona asi vadzidzi vake vakatsamwa vachiti, Kuparadza uku kwaitirwei? Mafuta aya aigona kutengeswa nomutengo mukuru uye kupiwa varombo. Aziva, asi Jesu akati kwavari, Nei muchipa dambudziko kumukadzi? Nokuti akaita basa rakanaka kwandiri. Varombo munogara muchivawo nemi, asi ini hamuzondivi neni nguva dzose. Nokuti uyu akadira mafuta aya pamusoro pemuviri wangu akaita izvi kuti andivige. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kwose kana ichiparidza nhau yakanaka iyi munyika yose, zvaakaita uyu mukadzi zvichataureswawo kuti zvive chirangaridzo chake. Ipapo akaenda mumwe wevanegumi nevaviri, ainzi Judha Iskariyoti, kuvapristi vakuru akati: Munoda kundipa chii, uye ini ndichakupai iye? Uye vakamupa makumi matatu esirivha. Uye

kubva ipapo akatsvaka mukana kuti amutengese. Pazuva rekutanga rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti kwaari, Unoda kuti tikugadzirire kudya Paseka kupi? Asi iye akati, Endai muguta kuna mumwe munhu muti kwaari, Mudzidzisi anoti, nguva yangu yava pedyo; ndichaitira paseka kwamuri nevadzidzi vangu. Vadzidzi vakaita sezvo Jesu akavaraira, uye vakagadzirira Paseka. Manheru yakati yasvika, akarara pasi pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri. Uye vachidya, akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe wenyu achanditengesa. Uye vachichema zvikuru, vakatanga kutaura kwaari mumwe nemumwe wavo, Handizi ini here, Ishe? Asi iye akapindura akati, Iye akanyika ruoko pamwe chete neni mundiro, ndiye achanditengesa. Mwanakomana wemunhu zvirokwazvo anoenda sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anotendesera Mwanakomana weMunhu. Zvaiva nani kwaari dai asina kuberekwa munhu iyeye. Achipindura asi Judha iye aimuisa akati: Handizi ini, Rabhi? Anoti kwaari, Iwe wakataura. Vachidya ivo, akatora Jesu chingwa uye avonga, akachimedura uye aiva achipa vadzidzi uye akati, Torai, idyai; ichi ndicho muviri wangu. Uye akatora mukombe uye avonga, akavapa ivo achiti, Nwai kubva mauri mose, nokuti ichi nderopa rangu iro resungano itsva, iro pamusoro pevazhinji richidururwa kuita kusunungurwa kwezvivi. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti handichazomwizve kubva izvozvi kubva pachibereko chemuzambiringa ichi kusvikira zuva iro pandichazonwa icho nemi chitsva muumambo hwaBaba vangu. Uye vakaimba rwiyo rwokunambira, vakabuda vakaenda kuGomo reMiorivhi. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwavari, Imi

mose muchagumburwa mandiri muhusiku huno, nokuti kwakanyorwa kuti, Ndicharova mufudzi, uye makwai eboka achaparadzirwa. Asi mushure mekumutswa kwangu, ndichakutungamirirai kuenda kuGarirea. Achipindura asi Petro akati kwaari, Kana vose vachagumburwa mauri, ini handizombogumburi. Jesu akati kwaari, Zvirokwazvo ndinokuudza kuti usiku huno, jongwe risati rapira, uchandiramba katatu. Petro anoti kwaari: Kunyange zvikadaro zvinofanira kuti ini ndifire pamwe chete newe, handisi kuzokuramba iwe. Saizvozvo vadzidzi vose vakataurazve. Ipapo Jesu anouya navo kunzvimbo inonzi Getsemane, uye anoti kuvadzidzi, Garai pano kusvikira ndaenda ndikanonyengetera ikoko. Uye akatora Petro nevanakomana vaviri vaZebhedhi, akatanga kusuwa uye kutambudzika. Ipapo Jesu akati kwavari, Mweya wangu unoshungurudzika kwazvo kusvikira pakufa; garai pano murinde pamwe chete neni. Uye afambira mberi zvishoma, akawira pasi nechiso chake achinamata uye achiti, Baba vangu, kana zvichibvira, ngaipfuure kubva kwandiri mukombe uyu, asi kwete sezvandinoda ini, asi sezvamunoita imi. Uye anouya kuvadzidzi uye anowavana vavete, uye anoti kuna Petro: Saka hamuna kusimba awa rimwe kurinda neni? Rindai uye munyengetere, kuti musapinda mumuedzo. Mweya wacho wakashingaira, asi nyama isina simba. Zvakare kwechipiri akaenda akanyengetera achiti, Baba vangu, kana mukombe uyu usingagoni kupfuura kwandiri kana ndisingauswi, ngakuitwe kuda kwenyu. Achiuya, anowana ivo zvakare vachirara, nokuti maziso avo aiva akarema. Uye avasiya akaenda zvakare akanyengetera kechitatu mashoko

mamwechete achiti; ipapo anouya kuvadzidzi vake uye anoti kwavari munovata zvino here uye munozororora, tarirai nguva yasvika uye Mwanakomana wemunhu anoiswa mumaoko evatadzi. Simukai, ngatiendeyi; tarirai, aswedere anondipandukira. Uye achiri kutaura, tarira, Judha, mumwe wevanegumi nevaviri, akauya, uye pamwe chete naye chaunga chikuru chine minondo netsvimbo, kubva kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru vevanhu. Asi iye aiva kumuisa mumaoko avo akapa kwavari chiratidzo achiti, Uyo wandichatsvodana, ndiye iye; mubate. Uye pakarepo aswedera kuna Jesu akati, Kwazisai, Rabhi, uye akamutsvoda. Jesu akati kwaari, Shamwari, ita zvawauya kuzviita. Ipapo vakaswedera vakaisa maoko pamusoro paJesu uye vakamubata. Uye tarira, mumwe weavo vakanga vaine pamwe chete naJesu akatambanudza ruoko rwake akavhomora munondo wake, uye akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru akagura nzeve yake. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwaari, Dzosera bakatwa rako munzvimbo yaro, nokuti vose vakatora bakatwa vachafa nebakatwa. Kana unofunga kuti handikwanisi iye zvino kudana baba vangu, uye vachapa kwandiri vanopfuura gumi nembiri mauto enhume? Asi sei saka zvakanyorwa zvingazadziswa kuti saizvozvo zvinofanira kuitika? Munguva iyoyo Jesu akati kumhomho, Makabuda neminondo nematanda kuzondibata, sezvinoitwa kumbavha here? Zuva nezuva ndaigara ndichidzidzisa mutemberi pakati penyu, asi hamuna kundibata. Asi izvi zvose zvakaitika kuti zvinyorwa zvevaporofita zvizadziswe. Ipapo vadzidzi vose vakamusiя vakatiza. Asi avo vakakunda Jesu vakaenda naye kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru, kwakanga kwakaungana

vanyori nevakuru. Petro akatevera iye ari kure kusvika kuruvazhe rwemupristi mukuru, uye apinda mukati akagara nevabatsiri kuti aone magumo. Vapristi vakuru nevakuru nedare rose vakatsvaka uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro paJesu kuti vamuuraye, asi havana kuwana; uye kunyange vazhinji vachapupu venhema vakauya, havana kuwana. Asi gare gare zvapupu zvenhema zviviri vakaswedera vakati: uyu akati, ndinokwanisa kuparadza temberi yaMwari uye mumashure memazuva matatu ndivake. Uye mupristi mukuru akati asimuka akati kwaari: Hausi kupindura chinhu here? Chii izvi zvinokupomera mhosva? Asi Jesu akanga akanyarara. Uye achipindura mupristi mukuru akati kwaari, Ndinokurayira iwe maererano naMwari mupenyu kuti utiudze kana iwe uri Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari. Jesu anoti kwaari, Iwe wakataura, asi ndinoti kwamuri, kubva izvozvi muchaona Mwanakomana weMunhu agere kurudyi kweSimba uye achiuya pamusoro pemakore edenga. Ipapo mupristi mukuru akabvarura nguwo dzake achiti kuti amhura; tinochida chii zvakare zvapupu? Onai, zvino makanzwa kumhura kwake Mwari; munofungei? Asi ivo vakapindura vakati: Ane mhosva yorufu. Ipapo vakapfira muuso make uye vakamurova netsiva, uye vamwe vakamurova vachiti: Profita kwatiri, Kristu, ndiani akakurova? Asi Petro akanga agere kunze muruvazhe, uye mumwe musikana akaswedera kwaari achiti, Iwe wakanga pamwe chete naJesu wemuGarirea. Asi akaramba pamberi pavo vose achiti, Handizivi zvaunotaura. Akabuda asi iye kuenda mugedhi, mumwe akamuona uye akati kwavari vaivapo, Uyu aiva pamwe chete naJesu weNazareti. Uye zvakare akaramba nemhiko kuti

handizivi munhu. Mushure mekanguva diki vakaswedere vakamira vakati kuna Petro, Zvechokwadi iwe unobva kwavari, nekuti kutaura kwako kunokujekesa. Ipapo akatanga kutuka uye kupika kuti handizivi murume uyu. Uye pakarepo jongwe rakadanidzira. Petro akarangarira shoko raJesu raakange ataura kwaari kuti jongwe risati rakurira, uchazondiramba katatu, uye akabuda kunze akachema zvikuru.

27

Mangwanani ava kuitika, vapristi vakuru vose nevakuru vevanhu vakatora zano pamusoro paJesu kuti vamuuraye; uye vakanga vamusunga, vakamutungamirira uye vakamuisa kuna Pondiyo Pirato, mutungamiri. Ipapo aona Judha aipamhidza iye kuti akatongerwa, azvidemba akadzosera makumi matatu esirivha kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru achiti: Ndakatadza ndapamhidza ropa risina mhosva. Asi ivo vakati, Chii kwatiri? Iwe uchaona. Uye akakanda mari yesirivha mutemberi akabva, uye akaenda akazvishonga. Vapristi vakuru vakatora sirivha vakati, Hazvibvumidzwi kukanda iyi muimba yepfuma, nekuti mutengo weropa. Uye vakatora zano vakatenga kubva kwavari munda wemuumbi wehari kuti uve nzvimbo yekuviga vatorwa; naizvozvo munda uyu wakanzi Munda weRopa kusvikira nhasi. Ipapo zvakazadziswa izvo zvakanga zvataurwa kuburikidza naJeremiya muprofita achiti: uye vakatora makumi matatu esirivha, mutengo weuya akanga akaiswa mutengo wacho uyo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaisa mutengo wake, uye vakapa izvo

kumunda wemuumbi wehari, sezvakandirayira Ishe. Jesu akamira pamberi pemutungamiri; uye mutungamiri akamubvunza achiti: Iwe uri mambo wevaJudha here? Uye Jesu akati kwaari: iwe unoti. Uye pakupomerwa kwake nevapristi vakuru nevakuru, haana kupindura chinhu. Ipapo Pirate akati kwaari, Hausi kunzwa zvakawanda zvavanokupupurira? Uye haana kumupindura kana shoko rimwe chete, zvokuti mutungamiri akashamisika zvikuru. Maererano nemutambo, mutungamiri akanga ajaira kusunungura musungwa mumwe kuvazhinji, uyo vaivaida. Panguva iyoyo vakanga vaine musungwa anozivikanwa ainzi Bharabhasi. Vakati vaungana saka, akati kwavari Pirate: ndiani wamunoda kuti ndimusunungure kwamuri? Bharabhasi kana Jesu anonzi Kristu? Aiziva nokuti vakamuisa kwaari nekuda kwegodo. Paakanga agere pachigaro chokutongera, mukadzi wake akatumira shoko kwaari achiti, Usaita chinhu kumurume wakarurama uyu, nokuti nhasi ndakatambudzika zvikuru muhope nokuda kwake. Asi vapristi vakuru nevakuru vakanyengetedza mhomho kuti vakumbire Bharabhasi, asi Jesu vaparadze. Apindura, mutungamiri akati kwavari: Ndiani wamunoda kubva kuvaviri wandinofanira kusunungura kwamuri? Asi ivo vakati: Bharabhasi. Pilato anoti kwavari: Chiiko zvino chandichaita Jesu anonzi Kristu? Vose vanoti kwaari: ngaarovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Asi mutungamiri akati, Chakaipa chipi chaakaita? Asi ivo vakanyanya kudanidzira vachiti: ngaarovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Pirate akati aona kuti hapana zvinobatsira, asi kuti mhirizhonga yakawedzera, akatora mvura akageza maoko pamberi peungano achiti,

Handina mhosva paropa romunhu akarurama uyu. Imi muchaona. Vanhu vese vakapindura vakati, Ropa rake ngarive pamusoro pedu napamusoro pevana vedu. Ipapo akasunungura Bharabhasi kwavari, asi Jesu akarova netyava ndokumuisa kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Ipapo varwi vemutungamiri vakatora Jesu vakaenda naye mumba memutungamiri, vakaunganidzira paari boka rose revarwi; uye vakamubvisa nguvo, vakamuisa jasi tsvuku, uye vakaruka korona yeminzwa, vakaisa pamusoro wake, uye tsvimbo muruoko rwake rwerudyi, uye vakapfugama pamberi pake, vakamutuka vachiti, Fara, iwe mambo wevaJudha; uye vakapfira mate kwaari, vakatora tsvimbo, vakarova musoro wake. Uye pavakapedza kumunyomba, vakamubvisa nguvo vakamuisa nguvo dzake, uye vakamuendesa kuti vandomuroverera pamuchinjikwa. Vachibuda kunze, vakawana munhu weKurini ainzi Simoni, uyu vakamanikidza kuti atore muchinjikwa wake. Uye vasvika kunzvimbo inonzi Gorogota, iyo inzi nzvimbo yedehenya, vakamupa kuti anwe vhiniga rakasanganiswa nenduru; uye akaravira haana kuda kunwa. Vakati vamurovera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguvo dzake vachikanda mujenya, uye vakagara pasi vakamurinda ipapo. Uye vakaisa pamusoro pemusoro wake mhosva yake yakanyorwa, Uyu ndiye Jesu, Mambo wevaJudha. Ipapo makororo maviri akabatanidzwa pamuchinjikwa pamwe chete naye, mumwe kurudyi uye mumwe kuruboshwe. Vanhu vaipfuura vakatuka iye vachizunungusa misoro yavo uye vachiti, Iwe unoparadza temberi uye mumazuva matatu uchivaka, zvununure pachako. Kana uri mwanakomana waMwari, buruka pamuchinjikwa.

Zvakafanana, uye vapristi vakuru vachiseka pamwe chete nevanyori nevakuru uye vaFarisi vakanga vachiti: Vamwe akaponesa, iye pachake haakwanisi kuponesa. Kana ari mambo weIsraeri, ngaaburuke zvino kubva pamuchinjikwa uye tichatenda pamusoro pake. Akavimba naMwari; ngaamununure zvino, kana achimuda. Akati nokuti, Ndiri mwanakomana waMwari. Izvozvo zvakare uye makororo akanga aroverwa pamuchinjikwa naye akamutuka. Kubva panguva yechitanhatu, rima rakavapo pamusoro penyika yese kusvikira panguva yepfumbamwe. Pamusoro peawa rechipfumbamwe Jesu akadanidzira nenzwi guru achiti, Eli, Eli, rema sabakitani? Izvi ndizvo, Mwari wangu Mwari wangu, nei wakandisiya? Vamwe vevaya vakanga vakamira ikoko, vakati vanzwa, vakati, Uyu anodana Eria. Uye pakarepo, mumwe wavo akamhanya uye akatora chipanji, akachirodza muvhiniga, uye akachiisa parutsanga, akamunwisa. Asi vamwe vakanga vachiti, Rega tione kana Eria achinouya kuzomuponesa. Asi Jesu, achidanidzira zvakare nenzwi guru, akasiya mweya. Uye tarira, chidzitiro chetemberi chakabvarurwa kuita zviviri kubva kumusoro kusvika pasi, uye nyika yakazungunuswa uye mabwe akatsemuka, uye makuva akazarurwa uye mitumbi mizhinji yevatsvene vakanga varara yakamuka, uye vakabuda mumakuva, mushure mekumuka kwake vakapinda muguta dzvene uye vakaonekwa kuvanhu vakawanda. Mukuru wezana uye vaya vaiva naye vairinda Jesu, vaona kudengenyeka kwenyika nezvimwe zvakaitika, vakatya zvikuru vachiti, Zvirokwazvo mwanakomana waMwari aiva uyu. Vakanga varipo ikoko uye vakadzi vakawanda kubva kure vachitarira,

avo vakatevera Jesu kubva kuGarirea vachishumira iye; mukati mavo vakanga vari Maria weMagadharena, uye Maria amai vaJakobho naJose, uye amai vevanakomana vaZebhedhi. Manheru pawasvika, murume mupfumi akabva kuArimatea, zita rake Josefa, uyo iye pachake akanga ari mudzidzi waJesu; uyu akaenda kuna Pirate akakumbira mutumbi waJesu. Ipapo Pirato akaraira kuti mutumbi udzoserwe. Uye atora mutumbi, Josefa akaputira iwo nemucheka wakachena, uye akaisa iwo mugomba rake idzva raakanga acheka mudombo, uye akungurutsa ibwe guru pamusuo wegomba, akaenda. Kwaiva ikoko Maria Magdalene naMaria mumwe, vakagara pamberi peguva. Zuva rakatevera, iro riri mushure mekugadzirira, vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi vakaungana kuna Pirato vachiti: Ishe, takarangarira kuti iye munyengeri akati achiri mupenyu, mushure memazuva matatu ndinomutswa. Raira saka kuti guva richengetedzwe kusvikira zuva rechitatu, zvimwe vadzidzi vake vauya usiku vabe iye uye vati kuvanhu, akamutswazve kubva kuvakafa, uye kunyengera kwekupedzisira kuchava kwakaipisisa pane kwekutanga. Pirate akati kwavari, Mune varindi; endai munochengeta sezvamunozviziva. Asi ivo vakaenda vakachengetedza guva vakavhara ibwe pamwe chete nevarindi.

28

Kunze kwemasabata, payaiva kuchivheneka kusvika pazuva rokutanga revhiki, Maria Magadharini nomumwe Maria

vakauya kuzoona guva. Uye tarira, kudengenyeka kwenyika kukuru kwakaitika, nekuti mutumwa waShe akaburuka kubva kudenga, akasvika ndokukungurusa ibwe kubva pamusuo, uye akagara pamusoro paro. Kwaiva uye chimiro chake sechaiva mheni, uye nguvo yake yaiva chena sechando. Kubva pakutya kwake, varindi vakadengenyeka uye vakava sevakafa. Achipindura mutumwa akati kuvakadzi, Musatya imi; ndinoziva nokuti muri kutsvaga Jesu akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa. Haasi pano; nokuti akamuka sezvaakareva. Uyai muone nzvimbo yaaiva akavata Ishe. Uye nekukurumidza vaende vakaudze vadzidzi vake kuti akamuka kubva kuvakafa, uye tarirai, anoenda pamberi kwenyu muGarirea, ikoko muchamuona, tarirai, ndakakuudzai. Uye vakabuda nekukurumidza kubva muguva nemutya uye mufaro mukuru, vakamhanya kuzivisa vadzidzi vake. Zvavakanga vachienda kuzivisa vadzidzi vake, uye tarira Jesu akasangana navo achiti, Farai. Ivo vakaswedera vakabata tsoka dzake uye vakamunamata. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwavari, Musatya; endai munozivisa hama dzangu kuti vaende kuGarirea, uye ikoko vachandiona. Pavakanga vachienda, tarira, vamwe vevarindi vakauya muguta vakashevedzera kuvapristi vakuru zvese zvakanga zvaitika. Uye vakaungana pamwe chete nevakuru uye vakatora zano vakapa sirivha yakakwana kuvarwi vachiti: Udzai kuti vadzidzi vake vauya usiku vakamuba isu tichivata. Uye kana chinhu ichi chikanzwikwa nemutungamiri, isu tichanyengetedza iye uye tichakuitai kuti musava nehanya. Vaya vakanga vatora sirivha vakaita sezvavakadzidziswa. Uye shoko iri rakaparadzirwa pakati pevaJudha kusvikira nhasi. Vadzidzi gumi nomumwe vakaenda

kuGarirea, kugomo raakanga akarayira kwavari Jesu. Uye vaona iye, vakanamata kwaari, asi vamwe vakakahadzika. Uye Jesu ainge aswedera akataura kwavari achiti, Ndakapiwa simba rose mudenga napamusoro penyika. Maenda itai vadzidzi marudzi ese, muchibhabhatidza ivo muzita raBaba uye raMwanakomana uye raMweya Mutsvene, muchivadzidzisa kuchengeta zvinhu zvese zvandakakurairai imi; uye tarirai ini nemi ndiri mazuva ese kusvikira kupera kwenyika. Ameni.

Evhangeri yaMako

1

Kutanga kwemashoko akanaka aJesu Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari. Sezvazvakanyorwa muvaprofita, tarira ini ndinotuma nhume yangu pamberi pechiso chako, iye achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako; inzwi reanodanidzira murenje, gadzirai nzira yaIshe, itai makwara ake akarurama, Johane akava achibhabhatidza murenje uye achiparidza rubhabhatidzo rwokutendeuka kuti zvivi zviregererwe. Uye vanhu vese venyika yeJudhiya neveJerusarema vaibuda vachienda kwaari, uye vese vaibhabhatidzwa murwizi rwaJodhani naye vachireurura zvivi zvavo. Johani aiva akapfeka mvere dzengamera uye bhanhire redehwe pachiuno chake, uye aidya mhashu neuchi hwesango. Uye akaparidza achiti, Anouya ane simba kupfuura ini shure kwangu, wandisingakwanisi kukotama kusunungura rukanda rweshangu dzake. Ini zvirokwazvo ndakakubhabhatidza mumvura, asi iye achakubhabhatidza muMweya Mutsvene. Uye zvakaitika mumazuva iwayo kuti Jesu akauya achibva kuNazareta

yeGarirea, uye akabhabhatidzwa naJohani muJodhani. Uye pakarepo achikwira kubva mumvura akaona matenga achiparurwa uye Mweya wakaita senjiva achiburuka pamusoro pake; uye inzwi rakabva kumatenga: iwe uri Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, mauri ndakafadzwa. Uye pakarepo Mweya wakamudzinga kuenda kurenje; uye akanga aripo murenje mazuva makumi mana achiedzerwa naSatani, uye akanga ari pamwe chete nemhuka dzesango, uye nhume dzakanga dzichimushanda. Mushure mekuiswa Johani, Jesu akauya muGarirea achizivisa mashoko akanaka eumambo hwaMwari uye achiti nguva yazadziswa uye umambo hwaMwari hwaswedera; tendeukai uye mutende mumashoko akanaka. Achifamba pedyo negungwa reGarirea akaona Simoni naAndrea munun’una wake waSimoni, vachikanda mumbure mugungwa; nokuti vaiva varedzi vehove; uye Jesu akati kwavari: Uyai mushure mangu, uye ndichakuitai kuti muve varedzi vevanhu. Uye pakarepo vakasiya mimbure yavo vakamutevera. Uye afamba mberi kubva ipapo chinguva chidiki akaona Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi naJohane munin'ina wake, uye ivo vari mugwa vachigadzira mambure, uye pakarepo akavadana. Uye vakasiya baba vavo Zebhedhi muchikepe pamwe nevashandiri vakaripwa vakaenda shure kwake. Uye vakapinda muKapenaume, uye pakarepo pasabata akapinda muungano akadzidzisa. Uye vakashamiswa nekudzidzisa kwake, nekuti akanga achivadzidzisa semunhu ane masimba, uye kwete sevanyori. Uye kwaiva muungano yavo murume ane mweya usina kuchena, uye akadanidzira achiti, haiwa, chii kwatiri nekwauri, Jesu weNazareta? Wakauya kuzotiparadza here?

Ndinoziva kuti uri ndiani, mutsvene waMwari. Uye Jesu akatsiura kwaari achiti, Nyarara uye buda maari. Uye mweya usina kuchena wakamubata-bata uye ukadanidzira nenzwi guru, ukabuda maari. Uye vese vakashamiswa, zvekuti vakakurukurana vachiti: Chii ichi? Ndiani dzidziso itsva iyi, nokuti maererano nesimba uye kumweya yetsvina anoraira, uye vanomuteerera? Uye mukurumbira wake wakapararira pakarepo mudunhu rose rakapoteredza reGarirea. Uye pakarepo vakabuda muungano vakaenda kuimba yaSimon naAndrew pamwe chete naJames naJohn. Asi amai vomukadzi waSimon vakanga vavete vachirwara nefivha. Uye pakarepo vakamutaurira nezvake. Uye asvika akamumutsa akabata ruoko rwake, fivha yakamusiya pakarepo, uye akavashanda. Manheru payakasvika, zuva parakanyura, vakauya naye vose vairwara nevakanga vakabatwa nemweya yakaipa. Uye guta rose raiva rakaungana pamusuwo; uye akaporesa vazhinji vaiva vachiremara nezvirwere zvakasiyana-siyana, uye akabudisa mweya yakaipa yakawanda, uye haana kutendera mweya yakaipa kutaura, nokuti yaiziva kuti iye aiva Kristu. Mangwanani-ngwanani mukati mehusiku, akamuka akaenda kunzvimbo yerenje, uye ikoko ainyengetera. Uye vakatevera iye Simoni neavo vaiva naye, uye vakati vamuwana vanoti kwaari kuti vose vanokutsvaka. Uye akati kwavari, Ngatiendeyi kumarudzi akabatana, kuti ikoko ndiparidewo, nokuti ndakauya nechinangwa ichi. Uye aiva achiparidza muungano dzavo muGarirea yose uye achidzinga mweya yakaipa. Uye kwakauya kwaari maperembudzi achimukumbira uye achimupfugama uye achiti kwaari kuti kana uchida, unogona kundinatsa. Asi

Jesu, aine tsitsi, akatambanudza ruoko rwake akamubata uye akati kwaari, Ndinoda, chengetedzwa. Uye paachangotaura, maperembudzi akabva kwaari pakarepo, uye akacheneswa. Uye ainge atsamwira iye, pakarepo akamudzinga iye uye anoti kwaari, Ona usaudza munhu chinhu, asi enda uzviratidze kumupristi uye upa pamusoro pekunatswa kwako izvo zvakarayirwa naMozisi kuti zvive uchapupu kwavari. Asi iye akabuda kunze akatanga kuparidza zvakawanda uye kuparadzira shoko, zvokuti haachisikwanisa kupachena kupinda muguta, asi akanga ari kunze munzvimbo dzisina vanhu, uye vanhu vakauya kwaari vachibva kumativi ose.

2

Uye akapinda zvakare muKaperenaumu mushure memazuva, uye kwakanzwika kuti ari muimba. Uye pakarepo vazhinji vakaungana, zvokuti vakanga vasisagoni kusvika kumusuwo, uye akataura shoko kwavari. Uye vanouya kwaari vachitakura munhu akafa mitezo, achisimudzwa nevanhu vana, uye vasingakwanisi kuswedera kwaari nekuda kweungano, vakabvisa denga paakanga ari, uye vakachera vakadzikisa mubhedha, paakanga avete munhu akafa mitezo. Aona asi Jesu kutenda kwavo, anoti kune akaremara, Mwana, dzakanganwirwa kwauri zvivi zvako. Kwakanga kune vamwe vevanyori vakanga vakagara ipapo uye vachifunga mumoyo yavo: Chii uyu anotaura mhosva dzokumhura kudai? Ndiani anogona kukanganwira zvivi kana asiri mumwe chete Mwari?

Uye pakarepo akaziva Jesu mumweya wake kuti saizvozvo ivo vanofunga mukati mavo, akati kwavari, Chii izvi munofunga mumwoyo yenyu? Chii chakareruka kupfuura, kuti kumurwere akafa mitezo, Zvivi zvako zvakanganwirwa, kana kuti, Simuka, simudza bedhi rako ufambe? Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu ane simba rekusunungura zvivi panyika, anotaura kumuremara: Ndinoti kwauri, simuka utore mubhedha wako uende kumba kwako. Uye akamuka pakarepo, uye akatora mubhedha akaenda kunze pamberi pavose, zvokuti vose vakashamiswa uye vakakudza Mwari vachiti hatina kumbobvira taona kudaro. Uye akabuda zvakare ari pedyo negungwa, uye vanhu vose vakauya kwaari, uye akavadzidzisa. Uye achipfuura akaona Revhi mwanakomana waArifiyosi, agere patariro yemutero, uye anoti kwaari: nditevere. Uye akasimuka, akamutevera. Uye zvakaitika pakurara pasi kwake muimba yake, uye vateresi vazhinji nevatadzi vakarara pamwe chete naJesu nevadzidzi vake, nokuti vakanga vari vazhinji, uye vakamutevera. VaNyori navaFarisi vakati vamuona achidya pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi, vakabvunza vadzidzi vake vachiti, Nei achidya uye achinwa pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi? Uye Jesu akati anzwa, akati kwavari, Vakasimba havadi chiremba, asi vanorwara. Handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi kuti vatendeuke. Uye vadzidzi vaJohani nevavaFarisi vakanga vachitsanya. Uye vanouya uye vanoti kwaari: Nei vadzidzi vaJohane uye vevaFarisi vanotsanya, asi vadzidzi vako havatsanyi? Uye Jesu akati kwavari: Havagoni here vanakomana veimba yemuchato, mune iyo chikomba ari pamwe chete navo, kutsanya? Panguva

yavanacho chikomba pamwe chavo, havagoni kutsanya. Asi kuchauya mazuva apo chikomba chichabviswa kubva kwavari, uye ipapo vachatsanya mumazuva iwayo. Hapana munhu anosona chidhinha chejira risina kuputirwa panguvo yekare, kana zvisakadaro, chitsva chinotora kubva kune yekare, uye kubvaruka kukuru kunoitika. Uye hapana munhu anokanda waini itsva muzvikwama zvewaini zvekare, kana zvisizvo, waini itsva inoputsa zvikwama, uye waini inodururwa uye zvikwama zvewaini zvichaparara, asi waini itsva inofanira kuiswa muzvikwama zvitsva. Uye zvakaitika kuti iye akapfuura nomuminda yezviyo nomusi weSabata, uye vadzidzi vake vakatanga kuita nzira vachitanha hura dzezviyo. VaFarisi vakati kwaari, Ona, vanoiteiko mumasabata izvo zvisingabvumidzwi? Uye iye akavaudza kuti, Hamuna kumboverenga here zvakaitwa naDhavhidhi paakanga ashaya uye aine nzara, iye nevaaiva naye? sei akapinda muimba yaMwari panguva yaAbhiatari mupristi mukuru, akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, izvo zvisiri pamutemo kudya kunze kwevapristi, uye akapawo vaya vakanga vanaye? Uye akanga achitaura kwavari: Sabata rakaitwa nekuda kwemunhu, kwete munhu nekuda kweSabata; saka Mwanakomana wemunhu ndiye Ishe weSabata futi.

3

Uye akapinda zvakare muungano, uye kwaiva ikoko murume ane ruoko rwakaoma. Uye vakanga vachimutarira kuti kana achamuporesa nomusi weSabata, kuti vamupomere mhosva.

Uye anoti kumurume aiva neruoko rwakaoma, Simuka umire pakati. Uye anoti kwavari: Zvinobvumidzwa here pamasabata kuita zvakanaka kana kuita zvakaipa? Kuponesa mweya kana kuuraya? Asi ivo vainyarara. Uye avatarisa-tarisa ivo nehasha, achishungurudzika pamusoro pekuoma kwemoyo yavo, anoti kumurume: tambanudza ruoko rwako. Uye akatambanudza, uye ruoko rwake rwakadzorerwazve rwakava rwakaporera serumwe. Uye vaFarisi vakabuda pakarepo pamwe chete nevaHerodhi vakaita zano pamusoro pake, kuti vamuparadze. Uye Jesu akadzokera pamwe nevadzidzi vake kuenda kugungwa; uye vazhinji vakawanda kubva kuGarirea vakatevera iye, uye kubva kuJudhiya uye kubva kuJerusarema uye kubva kuIdhumea uye mhiri kwaJodhani uye avo vaiva pedyo neTire uye Sidhoni, vazhinji vakawanda, vakanzwa zvose zvaakaita, vakauya kwaari. Uye akataura kuvadzidzi vake kuti chikepe chidiki chigare chakagadzirira iye nekuda kwemhomho, kuti varege kumumanikidza; nekuti akanga arapa vazhinji, zvokuti vaiwa paari kuti vamubate vose vaiva nezvirwere; uye mweya yetsvina, pazvaimuona, zvaiwa pamberi pake uye zvaidanidzira zvichitaura kuti iwe uri mwanakomana waMwari. Uye akavatsiura zvikuru kuti vasaita kuti azivikanwe pachena. Uye akakwira mugomo, akadana avo vaakanga achida iye, uye vakaenda kwaari. Uye akaita gumi nevaviri, kuti vave naye uye kuti avatume kuparidza uye kuva nesimba rekuporesa zvirwere uye kudzinga mweya yakaipa; uye akaisa zita kuna Simoni Petro, uye Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi uye Johani munin'ina waJakobho; uye akaisa kwavari mazita Bhoanegesi, rinova vanakomana wekutinhira; uye Andirea uye Firipi uye

Bhatiromai uye Mateu uye Tomasi uye Jakobho mwanakomana waArifeo uye Tadeo uye Simoni muKenani uye Judha Isikarioti, uyo akamuisa mumaoko avo. Uye vanouya muimba, uye mhomho inounganazve, zvokuti havakwanisi kunyange kudya chingwa. Uye vakanzwa avo vaibva kwaari vakabuda kuti vamusunga, nokuti vakanga vachiti akakatyamara. Uye vanyori vakanga vabva kuJerusarema vakati ane Bheerizebhuri, uye kuti anobudisa madhimoni nomutongi wemadhimoni. Uye akavadana, akataura kwavari mumifananidzo achiti, Satani anokwanisa sei kudzinga Satani? Uye kana umambo ukazvipatsanura, umambo ihwohwo hahugoni kumira; uye kana imba ikazvipatsanura, imba iyoyo haigoni kumira. Uye kana Satani akamukira pamusoro pake uye akapatsanurwa, haakwanisi kumira, asi ane magumo. Hapana munhu anokwanisa kupamba midziyo dzemunhu akasimba apinda muimba yake, kana asina kutanga kusungisa munhu akasimba, uye ipapo achabva apamba imba yake. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti zvose zvichakanganwirwa kuvanakomana vevanhu, zvivi uye kumhura kwose kwavanogona kumhura; asi ani naani anenge amhura Mweya Mutsvene, haana kanganwiro kusvika rinhi narinhi, asi ane mhosva yekutongwa kusingaperi; nekuti vakanga vachiti, ane mweya wakasviba. Saka amai vake nehama dzake vakauya, uye vakamira kunze vakatuma nhume kwaari vachimudana. Uye akanga achigara akakombwa nevanhu vazhinji, asi vakati kwaari, Tarira, amai vako nehama dzako vari kunze vachikutsvaka. Uye akapindura kwavari achiti, Ndiani amai vangu kana hama dzangu? Uye akatarisa kutenderedza avo vaiva vakagara vakamukomba akati, Tarirai

amai vangu nehama dzangu; nekuti ani naani anoita kuda kwaMwari, uyu ihama yangu nehanzvadzi yangu namai vangu.

4

Uye zvakare akatanga kudzidzisa padyo negungwa, uye chaunga chikuru chakaungana kwaari, zvokuti iye akapinda muchikepe ndokugara mugungwa, uye chaunga chose chaiva pedyo negungwa panyika. Uye aiva achivadzidzisa mune mifananidzo yakawanda, uye aiva achiti kwavari mudzidziso wake: teererai. Tarirai, akabuda mudyari kuenda kudyara. Uye zvakaitika mukudyara imwe yakawira pamusoro penzira, uye shiri dzakauya uye dzakaidya; uye imwe yakawira pamusoro pemabwe, paiva pasina ivhu rakawanda, uye pakarepo yakamera nekuda kwekusava nekudzika kweivhu, asi zuva rakati rabuda yakapiswa, uye nekuda kwekusava nemidzi yakaoma; uye imwe yakawira muminzwa, uye minzwa yakakura uye yakaidzipinira, uye haina kupa chibereko; uye imwe yakawira muivhu rakanaka uye yaiva ichipa chibereko chaikura uye chaikura, uye yakabereka mumakumi matatu uye mumakumi matanhatu uye muzana. Uye akataura kwavari achiti, Ane nzeve dzokunzwa, ngaanzwe. Asi paakava ari oga, vaya vakanga vari naye pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri vakamubvunza nezvomufananidzo. Uye akanga achiti kwavari: Imi makapiwa kuziva zvakavanzika zveumambo hwaMwari; asi avo vari kunze muzvienzaniso zvinhu zvose zvinoitika, kuti vachiona vone uye vasaone, uye vachinzwa vanzwe uye

vasanzwisise, zvimwe vangadzoka uye zvivi zvavo zvikakanganwirwa. Uye anoti kwavari, Hamuzivi mufananidzo uyu, uye muchaziva sei mifananidzo yose? Anokusha shoko. Ava ndivo vanhu vakaita sembeu yakawira parutivi rwenzira kwakadyarwa shoko, uye pavanongonzwa, pakarepo anouya Satani uye anotora shoko rakadyarwa mumwoyo yavo. Uye ava vakafanana vari avo vakadyarwa pamusoro pemabwe, avo pavanonzwa shoko, pakarepo nemufaro vanorigamuchira, uye havana mudzi mukati mavo, asi vari venguva pfupi; ipapo kana kutambudzika kana kutambudzwa kuitika nekuda kweshoko, pakarepo vanogumburwa. Uye ava ndivo vakadzvarwa muminzwa, avo vanonzwa shoko, uye kunetseka kwenyika ino uye kunyengera kwepfuma uye zvishuvo pamusoro pezvimwe zvinhu zvichipinda zvinodzipa shoko, uye rinova risingabereki. Uye ava ndivo vakadyarirwa muvhu wakanaka, vanonzwa shoko uye vanorigamuchira, uye vanobereka zvibereko makumi matatu, makumi matanhatu, uye zana. Uye akanga achitaura kwavari: Mwenje hauuyi kuti uiswe pasi pedengu kana pasi pemubhedha here? Kwete here kuti chiiswe pamusoro pechigadziko chemwenje? Nokuti hapana chakavanzwa chisingazobudiswa pachena, uye hapana chakavigwa asi kuti chiuye pachena. Kana mumwe munhu ane nzeve dzokunzwa, ngaanzwe. Uye akanga achitaura kwavari: Onai zvamunonzwa. Nechiyero chamunoyera nacho, chichaiyerwa kwamuri, uye chichaiwedzerwa kwamuri imi vanonzwa. Nekuti ani naani ane, achapiwa kwaari, asi uyo asina, kunyange zvaanazvo zvichabviswa kwaari. Uye akanga achitaura: Saizvozvo umambo hwaMwari, sezvinoita munhu angakanda mbeu pamusoro

pevhu, uye arare uye amuke usiku nemasikati, uye mbeu imere uye ikure sezvaasingazivi iye. Pachayo nokuti ivhu rinobereka michero, kutanga uswa, ipapo hura yezviyo, ipapo yakazara zviyo muhura. Asi kana michero yatengesa, pakarepo anotuma jeko, nekuti kukohwa kwasvika. Uye akanga achiti: tingafananidza sei umambo hwaMwari? Kana mune mufananidzo upi watinofanira kuifananidza nayo? Setsana mbeu yemasitadhi, iyo painodyarwa panyika, idiki kupfuura mbeu dzose dziri panyika; uye painodyarwa, inokura uye inova huru kupfuura miriwo yose, uye inoita matavi makuru, kuti shiri dzedenga dzikwanise kugara mumvuri mayo. Uye nemifananidzo yakadaro yakawanda akanga achitaura kwavari shoko, sezvo vaigona kunzwa, asi pasina mufananidzo akanga asingatauriri kwavari shoko; asi pachake kuvadzidzi vake akanga achidudzira zvinhu zvose. Uye akati kwavari musi iwoyo manheru ava kusvika, Ngatiende mhiri. Uye vakasiya vanhu vazhinji vakatora iye sezvaaiva ari muchikepe, uye zvikepe zvimwe zvaiva naye. Uye kukava nedutu guru remhepo, uye mafungu aive achirova mukati mechikepe, zvokuti kare icho chaiva chichizadzwa. Uye aiva iye pamusoro pechemberi, avete pamhutsago, uye vakamumutsa vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, hazvina basa kwauri here kuti tiri kuparara? Uye amutswa, akatsiura mhepo uye akati kugungwa, Nyarara, dzikama. Mhepo yakapera, uye kukava nerunyararo rukuru. Uye akati kwavari: Muri vatyi kudai nei? Sei musingatendi? Vakatya zvikuru uye vakati kune mumwe nemumwe, Ndiani zvino uyu, nokuti kunyange mhepo negungwa zvinomuteerera?

5

Uye vakauya mhiri kwegungwa munyika yevaGergesene. Uye paakabuda kubva muchikepe pakarepo akasangana naye kubva kumarinda munhu ane mweya wakasviba, uyo akanga aine ugaro mumarinda, uye kunyange neketani hapana munhu aigona kumusunga, nekuda kwechikonzero chekuti iye kazhinji nezvigwegwe uye neketani akanga akasungwa, uye ketani dzakaparurwa naye uye zvigwegwe zvakaputswa, uye hapana munhu akasimba kumudzora; uye nguva dzese husiku nemasikati mumarinda uye mumakomo akanga achidanidzira uye achicheka iye nemabwe. Aona Jesu ari kure akamhanya uye akakotamira kwaari, uye adanidzira nenzwi guru anoti chii kwandiri nekwauri, Jesu, Mwanakomana waMwari Wokumusoro-soro? Ndinokupikisa naMwari, regai kunditambudza. Akanga achitaura kwaari achiti, Buda, iwe mweya usina kuchena, mumunhu uyu. Uye akamubvunza: Zita rako ndezvipi? Uye akapindura achiti: Regioni ndirozita rangu, nokuti tiri vazhinji. Uye akamukumbira zvikuru kuti arege kuvatumira kunze kwenyika. Zvino kwaiva ikoko neboka renguruve huru raifudzwa pedyo negomo; uye mweya yakaipa dzose dzakamukumbira dzichiti: Titumei muzvinguruve, kuti tipinde mazviri. Uye Jesu akavabvumira pakarepo. Uye mweya yakasviba yakati yabuda yakapinda mudzinguru; uye boka rakananga kumawere mugungwa; vaiva sekuda zviuru zviviri; uye vainyura mugungwa. Vafudzi venguruve vakatiza vakandoshevedzera muguta nomusango, vanhu vakabuda kuti

vaone zvakanga zvaitika. Vanouya kuna Jesu, uye vanoona uya aiva nedhimoni agere akapfeka uye aine pfungwa dzakanaka, iye aiva nelegion, uye vakatya. Uye vakavaudza kwavari avo vakaona kuti zvakaitika sei kumurume aiva nedhimoni uye nezve nguruve. Uye vakatanga kumukumbira kuti abve pamiganhu yavo. Uye paakanga achikwira muchikepe, murume uya akanga apinda nedhimoni akamukumbira kuti ave naye. Uye haana kumubvumira, asi akati kwaari, Enda kumba kwako kune vako uye uvaudze zvose zvaIshe akakuitira uye kuti akakuitira tsitsi. Uye akaenda uye akatanga kuparidza muDekapori zvose zvakaitirwa naye naJesu, uye vose vakashamiswa. Uye Jesu paakanga ayambuka nechikepe zvakare achienda kumhiri, chaunga chikuru chakaungana kwaari, uye akanga ari pedyo negungwa. Uye anouya mumwe wevatungamiri vesinagoge, zita rake Jairosi, uye aona iye anowira patsoka dzake uye akamukumbira zvizhinji, achiti mwanasikana wangu mudiki ari kushaya simba chaizvo, kuti auye uise paari maoko, kuti aponese uye achararama. Uye akaenda naye, uye chaunga chikuru chakanga chichimutevera, uye vakanga vachimudzvinyirira. Uye mukadzi mumwe akanga ari mukuyerera kweropa makore gumi nemaviri, uye akanga atambura zvinhu zvizhinji nevanachiremba vakawanda uye akanga ashandisa zvese zvaakanga anazvo zvese, uye asina kubatsirwa chinhu, asi zviri nani akanga ava kuipa, akati anzwa nezvaJesu, akauya muungano kuseri akabata nguvo yake; nokuti akanga achiti mukati make kuti kana ndikabata kunyange nguvo dzake, ndichaponeswa. Pakarepo chitubu cheropa chake chakaoma, uye akaziva mumuviri wake kuti

akanga aporedzwa padambudziko rake. Uye pakarepo Jesu akaziva mukati make simba kubva kwaari rakabuda, akatendeuka muhomwe akati, Ndiani wabata nguvo dzangu? Uye vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Unoona mhomho ichikumanikidza, asi unoti ndiani akandibata? Uye aive achitarisa-tarisa kuona iye uyo akanga aita izvi. Mukadzi asi, achitya uye achibvunda, achiziva zvakanga zvaitika pamusoro pake, akauya akapfugama pamberi pake uye akamutaurira chokwadi chose. Iye akati kwaari, Mwanasikana, kutenda kwako kwakuponesa. Enda norugare, uye uve wakaporeswa padambudziko rako. Achiri iye achitaura, vanouya kubva kuna mutungamiri weungano vachiti, Mwanasikana wako afa, nei uchiri kutambudza mudzidzisi? Asi Jesu pakarepo akanzwa shoko rakanga richitaurwa akati kumutungamiri wesinagoge: Usatya, chete tenda. Uye haana kubvumira munhu wese kumutevera kunze kwaPetro naJakobho naJohani munin'ina waJakobho. Uye anouya muimba yemutongi weungano, uye anoona ruzha, uye vanochema uye vanodanidzira zvizhinji, uye apinda anoti kwavari, Sei muchitambudzika uye muchichema? Mwana haana kufa, asi ari kurara. Uye vakanga vachimushora. Asi apo adzinga vose, anotora baba vemwana neamai nevaaiva navo, uye anopinda paiva mwana avete, uye akabata ruoko rwemwana, anoti kwaari: Talita, kumi; ndiko kuti kana zvichishandurwa, Musikana, kwauri ndinoti, simuka. Uye pakarepo musikana akasimuka uye akafamba; nokuti akanga ava nemakore gumi nemaviri. Uye vakashamisika nekushamisika kukuru. Uye akavaraira zvikuru kuti hapana munhu anofanira kuziva izvi, uye akati apiwe zvokudya.

6

Uye akabuda ikoko akauya kunyika yake yokuzvarirwa, uye vadzidzi vake vakamutevera. Uye Sabata payakaitika, akatanga muungano kudzidzisa, uye vazhinji vachizvinzwa vakashamiswa vachiti, Kubvepiko kuna uyu zvinhu izvi? Uye chii uchenjeri hwakapiwa kwaari, uye masimba akadaro anoitwa kuburikidza nemaoko ake? Kwete here uyu ari mhizha, mwanakomana waMaria, uye hama yaJakobho naJose naJudha naSimon? Uye hanzvadzi dzake dzemukadzi hadzisi pano nesu here? Uye vakanga vachiitwa kuti vagumburwe naye. Jesu akati kwavari kuti hapana muporofita asinakudzwa kunze kwokunenge ari munyika yake, pakati pehama dzake, uye mumba make. Uye haana kugona kuita basa resimba ipapo, kunze kwekuti akaisa maoko pavarwere vashoma akavaporesa. Uye akashamisika nekuda kwekusatenda kwavo. Uye aifamba achipoteredza misha achidzidzisa. Uye akadana gumi nevaviri, uye akatanga kuvatuma vaviri vaviri, uye akavapa simba pamusoro pemweya yetsvina, uye akavaraira kuti vasatora chinhu parwendo kunze kwemudonzvo chete, kwete chikwama, kwete chingwa, kwete mhangura mubhandi, asi vakapfeka shangu, uye vasapfeka maguyu maviri. Uye akanga achiti kwavari: Kwose kana mukapinda muimba, garai ikoko kusvikira mabuda ikoko; uye vose kana vasingagamuchiri imi kana kunzwa imi, muchibuda ikoko zunzai guruva riri pasi petsoka dzenyu kuti zvive uchapupu kwavari; zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava nyore kuna Sodhomu kana Gomora pazuva

rokutongwa pane guta iro. Uye vakabuda vakaparidza kuti vatendeuke, uye mweya yakaipa yakawanda vakadzibudisa, uye vakagadza mafuta vakawanda varwere uye vakavaporesa. Uye Mambo Herodhi akanzwa, nokuti zita rake rakanga rava pachena, uye akanga achitaura kuti, Johani Mubhabhatidzi akamutsiwa kubva kuvakafa, uye nekuda kweizvi masimba ari kushanda maari. Vamwe vakanga vachiti ndiye Eria, vamwe vakanga vachiti muprofita akaita somumwe wevaprofit. Asi Herodhi paakazvinzwa akati, Uyu ndiye Johane wandakagura musoro; iye amuka kubva kuvakafa. Iye pachake nekuti Herodhi akatuma akabata Johani uye akasungira iye mujeri nekuda kweHerodias, mukadzi waPhilip mununakomana wake, nekuti aive amuroora. Nokuti Johane akanga achiti kuna Herodhi, Hazvibvumidzwi kwauri kuva nomukadzi wemununakomana wako. Herodias aiva negodo naye uye aida kumuuraya, asi aisagona; nekuti Herodhi aitya Johani, achiziva kuti aiva murume akarurama uye mutsvene, uye aichengeta iye, uye achangonzwa kwaari zvinhu zvizhinji aiita uye nomufaro ainzwa kwaari. Zuva rakanaka rakati rasvika, Herodhi paakanga achiita mabiko ekuzvarwa kwake kuvakuru vake nevatungamiriri vechiuru nevakuru veGarirea, mwanasikana waHerodias akati apinda uye akatamba uye akafadza Herodhi neavo vakanga vagere naye pakudya, mambo akati kumusikana: ndikumbire chero chaunoda, uye ndichakupa. Uye akapika kwaari kuti, Chero chipi zvacho chaunganditsvaka, ndichakupa, kusvikira hafu youmambo hwangu. Uye akabuda akati kuna amai vake: Ndichakumbira chii? Uye akati, Musoro waJohane Mubhabhatidzi. Uye akapinda pakarepo

nekukurumidza kuna mambo, akakumbira achiti, Ndinoda kuti undipe izvozvi paplate musoro waJohane Mubhabhatidzi. Uye mambo akashungurudzika zvikuru, asi nekuda kwemhiko uye vaiva vagari pamwe chete naye, haana kuda kuzviramba. Uye pakarepo mambo akatuma murwi akaraira kuti musoro wake uunzwe. Iye asi akaenda akamugura musoro mujeri, uye akauya nemusoro wake padhishi uye akaupa kumusikana, uye musikana akaupa kunamai vake. Vadzidzi vake vakati vanzwa, vakauya vakatora chitunha chake, vakachiisa muguva. Uye vapostori vakaunganira kuna Jesu, uye vakamuzivisa zvose zvavakanga vaita nezvavakanga vadzidzisa. Akati kwavari, Uyai imi pachenyu munzvimbo yerenje, muzorore zvishoma, nokuti vaya vaiuya nevaya vaienda vakanga vakawanda, uye kunyange kudya havana nguva. Uye vakaenda kunzvimbo yerenje muchikepe vari voga. Uye vakaona ivo vachienda, uye vazhinji vakavaziva, uye netsoka kubva kumaguta ese vakamhanyira ikoko uye vakavatangira uye vakauya kwaari. Jesu akabuda kunze akaona mhomho huru uye akavanzwira tsitsi, nekuti vakanga vakaita semakwai asina mufudzi, uye akatanga kuvadzidzisa zvinhu zvizhinji. Uye zvino nguva yakawanda yava yaitika, vadzidzisi vake vakasvika kwaari vachiti nzvimbo iyi isango uye zvino nguva yakawanda; rega ivo, kuti vaende kuminda yakatenderedza nemaruwa vatenga zvingwa zvavo; nokuti zvavangadya havana. Asi iye akapindura akati kwavari, Vapei imi zvokudya. Uye vakati kwaari: Tiende tinototenga zvingwa zvemadenarii mazana maviri tigope ivo kuti vadye? Asi iye anoti kwavari: Mune zvingwa zvingani? Endai muone. Uye vakadzidza vanoti: shanu, uye hove mbiri. Uye akaraira kwavari

kuti vavate pasi vese mumapoka mumapoka pamusoro peuswa hwakasvibirira. Vakagara mapoka mapoka, vana zana uye vana makumi mashanu. Uye akatora zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarisa kumusoro kudenga akaropafadza, uye akamedura zvingwa uye akazvipa vadzidzi kuti vaise pamberi kwavari, uye hove mbiri akadzigovera vose. Uye vakadya vose uye vakaguta, uye vakatora zvimedu gumi nezviviri matengu azere, uye kubva kuhove. Uye vaiva varume zviuru zvishanu vakanga vadya zvingwa. Uye pakarepo akamanikidza vadzidzi vake kupinda muchikepe uye kufambira mberi kuenda mhiri kwakananga kuBhethisaidha, kusvikira iye adzinge vanhu vazhinji; uye aonekana kwavari akaenda kugomo kunonamata. Uye manheru akati asvika, igwa raiva pakati pegungwa, uye iye aiva oga panyika. Uye akaona ivo vachitambudzwa mukufambisa, nekuti mhepo yaiva yakapesana navo, uye nenguva yechina yehusiku akauya kwavari achifamba pamusoro pegungwa, uye aida kupfuura navo. Asi vakamuona achifamba pamusoro pegungwa vakafunga kuti chivhenekere, uye vakadanidzira; nokuti vose vakamuona uye vakatambudzika. Uye pakarepo akataura navo uye akati kwavari, Simbai moyo, ndini ini, musatya. Uye akakwira muchikepe kwaari kwavari, mhepo ikamira, uye vakashamiswa zvikuru chaizvo mukati mavo uye vakashamisika. Nekuti havana kunzwisisa nezvechingwa, asi mwoyo yavo yakanga yakaomeswa. Vakati vayambuka, vakaenda kunyika yeGennesaret uye vakadzika ngarava. Uye vakati vabuda muchikepe, pakarepo vakamuziva vakamhanya vakapoteredza dunhu rose racho uye vakatanga kutakura vaya vaiva varwere pamabhedi avo kuenda kwavainzwa kuti ariko;

uye kwose kwaaipinda mumisha kana mumaguta kana muminda, vaiisa varwere mumisika uye vaimukumbira kuti vabate kunyange mupendero wenguo yake chete; uye vose vaimubata vaiponeswa.

7

Uye vanounganira kwaari vaFarisi nevamwe vevanyori vakauya vachibva kuJerusarema; uye vaona vamwe vevadzidzi vake vachidya chingwa nemaoko akashamisa, ndokureva kuti asina kusukwa, vakavashora; nokuti vaFarisi nevaJudha vose, kana vasina kusuka maoko netsiva, havadyi, vakabata tsika dzevatariri; uye vachibva kumusika, kana vasina kunyura, havadyi; uye zvimwe zvizhinji zviripo zvavakatambira kubata, kunyura kwemikombe nemidziyo yemvura nemidziyo yemhangura nemibhedha; ipapo vakamubvunza vaFarisi nevanyori kuti: Nei vadzidzi venyu vasingafambi maererano netsika dzevatariri, asi vanodya chingwa nemaoko asina kusukwa? Asi iye akapindura akati kwavari kuti zvakanaka Isaya akaprofita pamusoro penyu imi vanyengeri, sezvazvakanyorwa; vanhu ava nemiromo vanondikudza ini, asi moyo wavo uri kure unobva kwandiri; pasina maturo asi vanonamata kwandiri, vachidzidzisa dzidziso mirairo yevanhu. Nokuti makasiya murairo waMwari, munobata tsika yavanhu, kushambidzwa kwemidziyo nemikombe, uye zvimwe zvakafanana zvakadaro zvizhinji munoita. Uye akati kwavari, Munorasha zvakanaka murairo waMwari kuti muchengete tsika

yenyu. Mozisi nokuti akati: Kudza baba vako namai vako; uye anoshora baba kana mai ngaafe norufu; asi imi munoti: Kana munhu akati kuna baba kana kuna mai, Korban, ndiro chipo, icho kana uchibatsirwa neni, uye hamuchazotenderi iye kuita chinhu kuna baba vake kana kuna mai vake, muchikonesa shoko raMwari netsika yenyu yamakapa; uye zvinhu zvakawanda zvakadaro zvakaita seizvi munoita. Uye akadana vanhu vose vazhinji, akati kwavari, Inzwai yangu mose uye nzwisisai. Hapana chinhu kunze kwemunhu chinopinda maari chinogona kumusvibisa, asi zvinobuda ndizvozvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Uye apo akapinda mumba achibva kuruzhinji, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza nezvomufananidzo. Uye anoti kwavari: Saka nemiwo hamunzwisisi here? Hamuna kunzwisisa here kuti zvose zvinobva kunze zvichipinda mumunhu hazvigoni kumusvibisa? Nokuti haipindi mumoyo wake, asi mudumbu, uye inobuda munzvimbo yekubudira, ichinatsa zvose zvekudya. Aiva achiti kuti icho chinobva mukati memunhu chichibuda, ndicho chinosvibisa munhu. Nokuti kubva mukati, kubva mumoyo wevanhu, pfungwa dzakaipa dzinobuda: upombwe, ufeve, mhondi, mbavha, karukuva, zvakaipa, kunyengera, unzenza, ziso rakaipa, kumhura, kuzvikudza, upenzi. Zvese izvi zvinhu zvakaipa zvinobuda kubva mukati uye zvinosvibisa munhu. Uye kubva ipapo asimuka akaenda kumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni. Uye apinda muimba, haana kuda kuti munhu angazive, asi haana kugona kuvanda. Nokuti mukadzi anzwa nezvake, uyo mwanasikana wake mudiki aiva nemweya wakasviba, akauya akawira patsoka dzake; asi mukadzi aiva muGiriki, muSyrophoenicia pakuberekwa; uye akamukumbira

kuti abudise dhimoni pamwanasikana wake. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Rega vana vagutiswe kutanga, nokuti hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana uye chikandirwa imbwa diki. Asi iye akapindura uye akati kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, uye imbwa duku dziri pasi petafura dzinodya kubva pazvimedu zvevana. Uye akati kwaari, Nekuda kweshoko iri, enda; dhimoni rabuda mumwanasikana wako. Uye aenda kumba kwake akawana mwana akavete pamusoro pemubhedha uye dhimoni rakanga rabuda. Uye zvakare akabuda mumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni, akasvika kugungwa reGarirea, achipfuura napakati pemiganhu yeDekapori. Uye vakauya nomunhu matsi aisakwanisa kutaura kwaari, vakamukumbira kuti aise ruoko rwake pamusoro pake. Uye amutora iye kubva kumhomho ari ega, akaisa minwe yake munzeve dzake, uye apfira akabata rurimi rwake, uye atarisa kudenga akagomera uye anoti kwaari: efata, iro rinoreva zarurwa. Uye pakarepo nzeve dzake dzakazarurwa uye chisungo cherurimi rwake chakazosunungurwa, uye akataura zvakanaka. Uye akaraira kwavari kuti hapana munhu wavangataurira, asi sezvo iye airaira kwavari, ndipo zvakanyanya kuparidza kwavo. Uye vakashamiswa kupfuura chiyero vachiti, Akaita zvinhu zvese zvakanaka, uye anoita kuti matsi vanzwe uye mbeveve dzitaure.

8

Mumazuva iwayo zvakare chaunga chikuru chiri uye vasingavi nechinhu chokudya, Jesu akadana vadzidzi vake akati kwavari:

Ndinonzwa tsitsi pamusoro pechaunga, nekuti mazuva matatu vakatogara neni uye havana chinhu chokudya; uye kana ndikavaendisa vasina kudya kumusha kwavo, vachaziya munzira; nekuti vamwe vavo vakabva kure. Vadzidzi vake vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Ndiani achakwanisa kugutsa vanhu ava nezvingwa pano murenje? Uye akavabvunza kuti: Mune zvingwa zvingani? Asi ivo vakati, Nomwe. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi panyika, uye akutora zvingwa zvinomwe, avonga, akazvityora uye akaramba achipa vadzidzi vake kuti vazviise pamberi pevanhu, uye vakazviisa pamberi pevanhu vazhinji. Uye vakanga vaine hove duku shoma, uye akadziropafadza akati dziiswe pamberi. Vakadya uye vakaguta, uye vakatakura zvimedu zvinomwe zvisara mumatengu. Vaiva sezvo zviuru zvina, uye akavaendisa. Uye akapinda pakarepo muchikepe pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake, akauya mumativi eDharimanutha. VaFarisi vakabuda uye vakatanga kukakavadzana naye, vachitsvaka chiratidzo kubva kudenga kwaari, vachimuedza. Uye agomera mukati memweya wake anoti, Sei rudzi urwu ruchitsvaka chiratidzo? Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kana chichapihwa kurudzi urwu chiratidzo. Uye akavasiya, akapinda muchikepe, akaenda zvakare. Uye vakakanganwa kutora zvingwa, uye kunze kweumwe chingwa, vakanga vasina chimwe pamwe chete navo muchikepe. Uye akanga achivarayira achiti, Onai, chenjerai mbiriso yevaFarisi nembiriso yaHerode. Uye vakanga vachifungisisa pakati pavo vachiti, Hatina zvingwa. Uye achiziva Jesu anoti kwavari, Sei muchifunga kuti hamuna chingwa? Hamuchati kunzwisisa kana kunzwisisa here? Muchiri mune moyo wakaomeswa here?

Mune maziso musingaoni, uye mune nzeve musinganzvwi? Uye hamuyeuki here? Pandakavhuna zvingwa zvishanu kuvanhu zviuru zvishanu, makatora matengu mangani azere nezvimedu? Vanoti kwaari, Gumi nembiri. Asi pamakaisa manomwe muvanhu vane zviuru zvina, makatora matengu mangani akazara nezvimedu zvakavhunika? Asi ivo vakati, Nomwe. Uye akati kwavari, Hamunzwisisi here? Uye anouya kuBhesaida. Uye vakauya naye kwaari bofu uye vakamukumbira kuti amubate. Uye akabata ruoko rwomupofu, akamubudisa kunze kwemusha, uye akapfira mumaziso ake, akaisa maoko ake paari, akamubvunza kuti anoona here chinhu. Uye akatarisa kumusoro akati, Ndinoona vanhu vachifamba semiti. Ipapo zvakare akaisa maoko ake pamusoro pemaziso ake uye akamuita kuti atarire kumusoro, uye akadzoreredzwa, uye akatarisa pachena vose. Uye akamutuma kuenda kumba kwake achiti, Usapinda mumusha kana kutaura nemunhu wese mumumusha. Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakabuda vakaenda kumaruwa eKesaria yaFiripi, uye munzira akabvunza vadzidzi vake achiti kwavari, Vanhu vanoti ndini ani? Ivo vakapindura vachiti, Johani muBhabhatidzi, uye vamwe vakati, Eria, vamwe vakati, Mumwe wevaporofita. Uye iye anoti kwavari: Asi imi munoti ndini ani? Achipindura, Petro anoti kwaari, Iwe uri Kristu. Uye akavatsiura kuti vasataura nezvake kune munhu wese. Uye akatanga kuvadzidzisa kuti zvinofanira Mwanakomana wemunhu kutambura zvinhu zvizhinji, uye kurambwa nevatariri nevanapristi vakuru nevainyori, uye kuurayiwa, uye mushure memazuva matatu kumuka; uye neushingi aitaura shoko. Uye akamutora Petro akatanga

kumutsiura. Asi iye akatendeuka uye akaona vadzidzi vake, akatsiura Petro achiti, Enda shure kwangu, Satani, nekuti haufungi zvinhu zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvavanhu. Uye akadana mhomho pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake, akati kwavari, Ani naani anoda kunditevera, ngaarambe iye pachake, uye ngaatore muchinjikwa wake, uye ngaanditevere. Nekuti ani naani anoda kuchengetedza mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, asi ani naani anorasikirwa nemweya wake nekuda kwangu uye nekuda kwevhangeri, iye achauchengetedza. Zvichabatsireiko munhu kana akawana nyika yose, asi akarasikirwa nemweya wake? Kana chii chichapiwa nemunhu sechinhu chekutsinhana chemweya wake? Nokuti ani zvake anonyara ini nemashoko angu muchizvarwa ichi chemhombodzi uye chetadzi, Mwanakomana weMunhu achanyarawo iye paanouya mukubwinya kwaBaba vake pamwe chete nenhume tsvene.

9

Uye akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vamwe vamire pano havazozoraviri rufu kusvikira vaona umambo hwaMwari hwauya musimba. Uye mushure memazuva matanhatu Jesu akatora Petro naJakobho naJohane uye akavakwira mugomo refu vari voga pachavo; uye akashandurwa pamberi pavo, uye nguvo dzake dzakava kupenya, dzichena kwazvo sechando, dzakadai semusuki panyika haangakwanisi kudaro kuchenerusa. Uye Eria akaonekwa kwavari pamwe chete naMozisi, uye vaiva

vachitaura naJesu. Uye achipindura Petro anoti kuna Jesu, Rabhi, zvakanaka kuti isu tive pano, uye ngatiite matende matatu, rimwe chete kwauri uye rimwe chete kuna Mosesi uye rimwe chete kuna Eria. Kwete nekuti aiziva zvaanotaura, nekuti vakanga vavhundutswa. Zvakaitika gore rinofukidza kwavari, uye inzwi rakasvika kubva mugore richiti, Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu anodiwa, mumunzwe. Uye pakarepo vakati vatarisa-tarisa vakatenderedza havachina kuona munhu, asi Jesu chete pamwe navo. Pavakanga vachikudzika kubva kugomo, akavaraira kuti vasaudza munhu zvavakaona, asi chete kana Mwanakomana wemunhu amuka kubva kuvakafa. Uye vakabata shoko iri, vachikakavadzana pakati pavo kuti kumuka kubva kuvakafa kunoreva chii. Uye vakanga vachimubvunza vachiti, Vanyori vanoti Eria anofanira kuuya kutanga here? Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari, Eria zvirokwazvo achiuya kutanga anodzorera zvose, uye sei zvakanyorwa pamusoro poMwanakomana womunhu kuti atambudzike zvizhinji uye azvidzwe? Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti Eria auya, uye vakaita kwaari zvose zvavaida, sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake. Uye paakauya kuvadzidzi, akaona mhomho huru yakavakomba, nevanyori vaipokana navo. Uye pakarepo vanhu vazhinji vose pavakamuona vakashamiswa, uye vakamhanyira kwaari vakamukwazisa. Uye akabvunza vanyori, Muri kukakavadzana neiko pakati penyu? Uye mumwe munhu kubva muchaunga akapindura akati, Mudzidzisi, ndakauya nemwanakomana wangu kwauri, ane mweya usingatauri. Uye kwose kana ukamubata, unomupotsera pasi, uye anoita furo uye anogeda-geda meno ake, uye anooma. Ndakataura kuvadzidzi vako kuti

varibudise, asi havana kukwanisa. Asi achimupindura anoti: haiwa chizvarwa chisingatendi, ndichava kwamuri kusvikira riniko? Kusvikira rini ndichaitsungirira imi? Muyai naye kwandiri. Uye vakauya naye kwaari. Uye paakamubona, pakarepo mweya wakamuita kuti apinduke, uye akawira pasi akakungurutsika achipupuma. Uye akabvunza baba vake: Inguva yakawanda sei kubvira izvi zvaitika kwaari? Asi iye akati, Kubvira paudiki. Uye kazhinji akamukanda mumoto uye mumvura kuti amuparadze, asi kana uchigona chimwe, tibatsire uchitinzwira tsitsi. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Kana iwe uchigona kutenda, zvose zvinogoneka kune anotenda. Uye pakarepo achidanidzira baba vemwana nemisodzi vakati: Ndinotenda, Ishe; batsira kusatenda kwangu. Jesu akati aona kuti chaunga chaiva kumhanya pamwe chete, akatsiura mweya wakasviba achiti kwauri, Iwe mweya mbeveve uye matsi, ini ndinokuraira, buda maari uye usazopindazve maari. Uye yakadanidzira uye yakamubvundisa zvikuru, ikabuda, uye akava senge akafa, zvokuti vazhinji vakati akafa. Asi Jesu akamubata noruoko akamumutsa, uye akamuka. Uye apinda muimba, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vari voga, vachiti, Isu hatina kukwanisa kuibudisa. Uye akati kwavari, Rudzi urwu harugoni kubuda nenzira ipi zvayo kunze kwemunyengetero nokutsanya. Uye kubva ipapo vakabuda vakapfuura kuburikidza neGarirea, uye akanga asingadi kuti munhu azive; nokuti akanga achidzidzisa vadzidzi vake uye akanga achivaudza kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu anoiswa mumaoko evanhu, uye vachamuuraya, uye akauraiwa pazuva rechitatu achamuka. Asi ivo havana kunzwisisa shoko iro, uye vaitya kumubvunza. Uye akasvika

muKapernaumu, uye ari mumba akavabvunza ivo, Maigurirana neiko munzira pakati penyu? Asi ivo vakanyarara, nokuti vakanga vakurukura vachifamba munzira kuti ndiani mukuru. Uye akati agara, akadana vane gumi nevaviri uye akati kwavari, Kana munhu achida kuva wekutanga, achava wevese wekupedzisira uye mushandi wevese. Uye atora mwana akamuisa pakati pavo, uye amuumbatira akati kwavari: Ani naani kana achigamuchira mumwe wevana vakadai muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini; uye ani naani kana achigamuchira ini, haasi kugamuchira ini, asi iye akandituma. Johane akamupindura achiti, Mudzidzisi, takaona mumwe munhu achidzinga mweya yakaipa muzita renyu, uyo asina kutevera nesu, uye takamurambidza, nekuti asina kutevera nesu. Asi Jesu akati, Musamudzivirira, nokuti hapana munhu achaita simba muzita rangu obva akwanise nekukurumidza kundituka. Uyo asiri kurwisana nemi ari kurutivi rwenyu. Nokuti ani naani anokupai mukombe wemvura muzita rangu, nokuti muri vaKristu, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haangarasikirwi nomubairo wake. Uye ani naani anoita kuti mumwe wevaduku ava vanotenda kwandiri agumburwe, zvingava nani kwaari kana ibwe reguyo rakasungirirwa pamutsipa wake uye akakandwa mugungwa. Uye kana ruoko rwako ruchikugumbusa, urucheke; zvakanaka kwauri kupinda muupenyu uri chirema, pane kuva nemaoko maviri uchienda kugehena, mumoto usingadzimwi, uko honye yavo isingafi uye moto usingadzimwi. Uye kana rutsoka rwako ruchikugumbusa, urucheke; zvakanaka kwauri kupinda muupenyu uri chirema, pane kuva nemakumbo maviri ukakandwa mugehena, mumoto

usingadzimwi, uko honye yavo isingafi uye moto usingadzimwi. Uye kana ziso rako richikugumbusa, ribvise; zvakanaka kwauri kupinda muumambo hwaMwari une ziso rimwe, pane kuva nemaziso maviri kuenda mugehena yomoto, uko gonye ravo risingafi uye moto usingadzimwi. Nokuti mumwe nomumwe achatungidza nemoto, uye chibayiro chose chichatungidza nemunyu. Munyu wakanaka; asi kana munyu ukava usina munyu, muchaita kuti uve nerunyu nei? Ivai nemunyu mukati menyu uye garai norugare mumwe nemumwe.

10

Uye kubva ikoko akasimuka akauya kumiganhu yeJudhea achipfuura nemhiri kweJorodhani, uye mhomho dzakaunganazve kwaari, uye sezvaaijairwa, akadzidzisazve. VaFarisi vakaswedera vachibvunza kuti zvinobvumidzwa here kumurume kuramba mukadzi, vachimuedza. Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Chii chakarayirwa kwamuri naMozisi? Asi ivo vakati, Mozisi akabvumira kunyora bhuku rekurambana uye kuramba. Uye apindura Jesu akati kwavari: Kumoyo yenyu mioyo mikukutu akanyorera kwamuri murairo uyu; asi kubva pakutanga kwekusikwa murume uye mukadzi akavaita Mwari; nekuda kweizvozvi munhu achasiya baba vake uye amai, uye achabatanidzwa kumukadzi wake, uye vachava vaviri kuita nyama imwe. Saka kuti havasisiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe chete; izvo zvino Mwari zvaakabatanidza, munhu ngaarege kuparadzanisa. Uye mukati meimba zvakare vadzidzi

pamusoro peizvi vakanga vachimubvunza iye, uye anoti kwavari: ani naani angadzinga mudzimai wake uye akaroora mumwe, anoita upombwe pamusoro pake; uye kana mudzimai adzinga murume uye akaroorwa nemumwe, anoita upombwe. Uye vaiva vachiunza kwaari vana, kuti avabate; asi vadzidzi vaiva vachituka avo vaiva vachivaunza. Aona asi Jesu akatsamwa uye akati kwavari, Regai vana vauye kwandiri, uye musavadzivisa, nokuti hwevakadaro ndihwo umambo hwaMwari. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, ani naani kana asingagamuchiri umambo hwaMwari semwana, haangapindi muhuri. Uye akavakumbatira, akavaropafadza achiisa maoko pamusoro pavo. Uye paakanga achienda kunze munzira, mumwe munhu akamhanyira kwaari uye akamupfugama, akamubvunza kuti, Mudzidzisi akanaka, ndichaitei kuti ndigare nhaka youpenyu husingaperi? Asi Jesu akati kwaari: Nei uchinditi wakanaka? Hapana munhu akanaka kunze kwemumwe chete, iye Mwari. Iwe unoziva mirairo: Usaita upombwe, usauraya, usaba, usapupura nhema, usabiridzira, kudza baba vako neamai vako. Asi iye achipindura akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, izvi zvese ndakachengeta kubva pauduku hwangu. Asi Jesu akati atarisa kwaari, akamuda uye akati kwaari, Chinhu chimwe chete chaunoshaya. Kana uchida kuzara, enda, zvose zvaunazvo utengese uye upe varombo, uye uchava nepfuma mudenga, uye uya unditevere, uchitakura muchinjikwa wako. Asi iye akasuwa pamusoro peshoko akaenda achichema, nokuti akanga aine pfuma yakawanda. Uye atarisatarisa Jesu anoti kuvadzidzi vake, Zvakaoma sei avo vane mari kupinda muumambo hwaMwari! Asi vadzidzi vakashamiswa nemashoko

ake. Asi Jesu zvakare apindura anoti kwavari, Vana, sei zvakaoma kune avo vakatenda pamari kupinda muumambo hwaMwari! Nyore kuti ngamera ipinde nomuburi romutsono kupfuura mupfumi kupinda muumambo hwaMwari. Asi ivo vakashamiswa zvikuru vachiti pakati pavo, Zvino ndiani angakwanisa kuponeswa? Atarisa kwavari, Jesu anoti, Kuvanhu hazvigoneki, asi kwete kuna Mwari, nokuti zvose zvinogoneka kuna Mwari. Petro akatanga kutaura kwaari achiti, Tarira, isu takasiya zvose uye takakuteverai. Achipindura Jesu akati, Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, hapana munhu akarega imba kana hama dzechirume kana hana dzechikadzi kana baba kana amai kana mukadzi kana vana kana minda nekuda kwangu uye nekuda kwevhangeri, kana asina kugamuchira zvakapetwa zana zvino munguva ino dzimba nehama dzechirume nehana dzechikadzi nebaba neamai nevana neminda pamwe chete nekutambudzwa, uye munyika inouya upenyu husingaperi. Vazhinji asi vachava vekutanga vekupedzisira, uye vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga. Vakanga vari munzira vachikwira kuenda kuJerusarema; uye Jesu akanga achifamba pamberi pavo achivatungamirira, uye vakashamiswa, uye vaitevera vakanga vachitya. Uye atora zvakare vane gumi nevaviri, akatanga kuvaudza zvinhu zvaizotomuitira, kuti, Tarirai, tiri kukwira kuJerusarema, uye Mwanakomana wemunhu achapiwa kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori, uye vachamutongera rufu uye vachamuisa kumarudzi, uye vachamuseka uye vachamurova uye vachamupfira mate uye vachamuuraya, uye pazuva rechitatu achamuka. Uye Jakobho naJohane, vanakomana vaZebhedhi, vanouya kwaari vachiti,

Mudzidzisi, tinoda kuti mutiitire chose chatichakumbira. Asi iye akati kwavari, Munoda kuti ndiitei kwamuri? Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Tipa kuti mumwe agare kurudyi rwako uye mumwe agare kuruboshwe rwako mukubwinya kwako. Jesu akati kwavari: Hamuzivi zvamuri kukumbira. Mungakwanisa here kunwa mukombe wandinonwa ini, uye rubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa ini kubhabhatidzwa? Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Tinogona. Uye Jesu akati kwavari: mukombe wandinomwa muchaunwa, uye rubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa mucharubhabhatidzwa; asi kugara kurudyi rwangu nekuruboshwe hakusi kwangu kupa, asi kune avo kwakagadzirirwa. Uye vane gumi vakati vanzwa, vakatanga kutsamwa pamusoro paJames naJohn. Jesu akavadana kwaari anovaudza kuti: munoziva kuti avo vanoita sevanotonga marudzi vanovatonga uye vakuru vavo vanoshandisa simba pamusoro pavo; asi hazvizovi saizvozvo pakati penyu, asi ani naani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu, achava mushumiri wenyu, uye ani naani anoda kuva wekutanga pakati penyu, achava muranda wevose; uye nekuti Mwanakomana wemunhu haana kuuya kuti ashumirwe, asi kuti ashumire, uye kupa mweya wake rudzikinuro pachinzvimbo chevazhinji. Uye vanouya muJeriko. Uye paakanga achibuda iye kubva kuJeriko pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake uye chaunga chikuru, mwanakomana waTimaio, Bhatimaio, bofu, akanga agere parutivi rwenzira achipemha. Uye paakanzwa kuti Jesu weNazareta ndiye, akatanga kudanidzira achiti, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, Jesu, ndinzwirei tsitsi. Uye vazhinji vakatsiura kwaari kuti anyarare, asi iye akanyanya kudanidzira zvikuru

achiti, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, ndinzwirei tsitsi! Uye Jesu akamira akati, Mudanei. Vakadana bofu vachiti kwaari, Tsunga moyo, simuka, anokudana. Asi iye akarasa nguvo yake, akasimuka, akauya kuna Jesu. Uye achipindura, Jesu anoti kwaari, Chii chaunoda kuti ndikuitire? Asi bofu rakati kwaari, Rabhoni, kuti ndione zvakare. Uye Jesu akati kwaari: Enda, kutenda kwako kwakuponesa. Uye pakarepo akatarisa kumusoro, uye akatevera Jesu munzira.

11

Uye pavanenge vachiswedera kuJerusarema kuBhetifage neBhetani kugomo remiorivhi, anotuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake uye anoti kwavari: Endai kumusha uri pamberi penyu, uye pakarepo muchipinda mauri muchawana mwana wembongoro akasungwa, uyo hapana munhu akambogara pamusoro pake; musunungure muuye nawo. Uye kana mumwe munhu akati kwamuri, Munoiteyi izvi? Utii kuti Ishe anomuda, uye pakarepo achamutumira zvakare kuno. Vakaenda asi vakawana mwana wembongoro akasungwa pamusuwo kunze mumugwagwa, uye vakasunungura. Uye vamwe vevaiva vakamira ipapo vakati kwavari, Munoiteyi muchisunungura mwana wembongoro? Asi ivo vakati kwavari sezvo akaraira Jesu, uye vakavatendera. Vakauyisa mwana wembongoro kuna Jesu uye vakaisa nguvo dzavo pamusoro pawo, uye akagara pamusoro pawo. Vazhinji vakawarira zvipfeko zvavo munzira, vamwe vakacheka matavi ane mashizha kubva mumiti vakaawaridza munzira. Vaya

vaienda pamberi nevaitevera vakanga vachidanidzira vachiti, Hosana! Akaropafadzwa uya anouya muzita raShe. Yakaropafadzwa umambo hunouya muzita raIshe, baba vedu Dhavhidhi; hosana kumusoro-soro. Jesu akapinda muJerusarema uye mutemberi, uye atarisisa zvese, manheru atova asvika, akabuda akaenda kuBhetani pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri. Uye nezuva rakatevera vakati vabuda kubva kuBhetani akanzwa nzara; uye aona muti womuonde uri kure une mashizha, akauya kuti angawana chimwe chinhu mauri; uye akati asvika pauri haana kuwana chinhu kunze kwemashizha; nokuti yakanga isiri nguva yemaonde. Uye akapindura akati kwairi: Kwete zvakare kubva kwauri kusvika rinhi rinhi ngakurege kuva nomunhu anodya chibereko. Uye vadzidzi vake vakanga vachinzwa. Uye vanouya zvakare kuJerusarema; uye apinda Jesu mutemberi akatanga kudzinga vakatengesa nevaitenga mutemberi, uye matafura evachinjisi vemari nezvigaro zvevatengesi njiva akaparadza, uye haana kubvumira kuti munhu atakure mudziyo kuburikidza netemberi, uye aidzidzisa achiti kwavari: Hazvina kunyorwa here kuti imba yangu imba yomunyengetero ichanzi kumarudzi ese? Asi imi makamuita bako ramakororo. Uye vanyori navaFarisi navapristi vakuru vakanzwa, uye vakatsvaka nzira yokumuparadza, nokuti vaimutya, nekuti vanhu vose vakanga vachishamiswa nedzidziso yake. Uye nguva yakati iya, akaenda kunze kweguta. Uye vachipfuura mangwanani vakaona muonde wakaoma kubva mumidzi. Uye achirangarira, Petro anoti kwaari, Rabhi, ona muti womuonde wawakatuka waoma. Uye achipindura, Jesu anoti kwavari, Ivai nokutenda muna Mwari.

Zvirokwazvo nekuti ndinokuudzai kuti ani naani angataura kugomo iri, Simudzwa uye ukandwe mugungwa, uye asingakahadziki mumoyo wake, asi achatenda kuti izvo zvaanoreva zvinoitika, zvichava kwaari izvo zvaanenge ataura. Nekuda kweizvozvi ndinoti kwamuri, zvese zvamunokumbira muchinyengetera, tendai kuti munogamuchira, uye zvichava kwamuri. Uye apo munomira muchinamata, regai kana pane chimwe chinhu chamunazvo pamusoro pemumwe munhu, kuti Baba venyu vari kudenga vakanganwireiwo zvivi zvenyu. Asi kana imi musingaregedzi, Baba venyu havazoregedzi zvivi zvenyu. Uye vanouya zvakare kuJerusarema; uye paakanga achifamba mutemberi, vanouya kwaari vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru uye vanoti kwaari: Unoita zvinhu izvi nechiremera chipi? Kana ndiani akakupa iwe chiremera ichi kuti uite zvinhu izvi? Asi Jesu achipindura akati kwavari, Ndichabvunza imi neniwo shoko rimwe, uye mundipindure, uye ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita izvi nemasimba api. Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohane rwakabva kudenga here kana kubva kuvanhu? Ndipindurei. Uye vakanga vachifunga pakati pavo vachiti, Kana tikati kubva kudenga, achati, Nei saka musina kumutenda? Asi tingati kuti, kubva kuvanhu here? Vaitya vanhu; nokuti vose vaiva naJohane kuti aiva muporofita. Uye vakapindura vakati kuna Jesu, Hatizivi. Uye Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Kunyange ini handikuudzei kuti nesimba ripi randinoita zvinhu izvi.

12

Uye akatanga kutaura kwavari nemifananidzo, achiti, murume akadyara munda wemizambiringa uye akaisa ruzhowa uye akachera chisviniro chewaini uye akavaka shongwe, uye akauhandisa kuvarimi uye akaenda kure. Uye akatuma muranda kuvarimi panguva yakafanira, kuti atore kubva kuvarimi zvimwe zvezvibereko zvemunda wemizambiringa. Uye vakamubata, vakamurova uye vakamutumira asina chinhu. Uye zvakare akatuma kuna ivo mumwe muranda, uye iyeye vakamutaka namabwe, vakamukuvadza mumusoro, uye vakamudzosa akazvidzwa. Uye zvakare akatuma mumwe, uye iyeye vakamuuraya, pamwe chete nevamwe vakawanda, vamwe vachirova, vamwe vachiuraya. Achiri aine mwanakomana mumwe chete, mudiwa wake, akatuma naye iye wekupedzisira kwavari achiti, Vachakudza mwanakomana wangu. Asi ivo varimi, pavakamuona achiuya, vakataura pakati pavo vachiti, Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka. Uyai timuuraye, uye nhaka ichava yedu. Uye vakamutora, vakamuuraya, uye vakamudzinga kunze kwemunda wemizambiringa. Chii saka achaita tenzi wemunda wemizambiringa? Achauya uye achaparadza varimi ava, uye achapa munda wemizambiringa kune vamwe. Hamuna kunyange kuverenga runyoro urwu here, ibwe rakarambwa nevaivaka, iri rakava musoro wekona; kubva kuna Ishe zvakaitika izvi, uye zvinoshamisa mumaziso edu? Uye vakanga vachitsvaka kumubata, uye vakatya chaunga; nokuti vakaziva kuti akataura mufananidzo kwavari. Uye vakasiya iye vakaenda. Uye vanotumira kwaari vamwe vevaFarisi nevevaHerodians kuti vamubate neshoko. Uye vakasvika vakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti uri wechokwadi uye hauna

hanya nemunhu upi zvake; nokuti hauoni chiso chevanhu, asi unodzidzisa nzira yaMwari muchokwadi. Saka vakati kwatiri: Zvinobvumidzwa here kupa mutero kuna Kesari kana kuti kwete? Tingape kana tisape? Asi achiziva kunyengera kwavo, akati kwavari, Munondiedzeiko? Ndiuyisei dhenariyo kuti ndione. Uye ivo vakauya. Uye anoti kwavari: Ndewani mufananidzo uyu nerunyoro urwu? Asi ivo vakati: YaKesari. Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Dzoserai zvaKesari kuna Kesari, uye zva Mwari kuna Mwari. Vakashamiswa nezvaakareva. Uye vanouya vaSadhusi kwaari, avo vanoti kumuka kuvakafa hakupo, uye vaimubvunza vachiti: Mudzidzisi, Mozisi akanyorera isu kuti kana munin'ina wemumwe munhu afa uye asiya mukadzi, uye vana haasiye, munin'ina wake atore mukadzi wake uye amutsirei mbeu kumunin'ina wake. Paiva nehama vanomwe. Uye wekutanga akatora mukadzi, uye achifa haana kusiya mbeu. Uye wechipiri akatora iye, uye akafa, uye kunyange iye haana kusiya mbeu. Uye wechitatu zvakafanana. Uye vakamutora iye vanomwe, uye havana kusiya mbeu. Wekupedzisira wevanhu vese, mukadzi akafa. Mukumuka zvino, pavanomuka, achava mukadzi waani pakati pavo? Nokuti vose vanomwe vakanga vambomuita mukadzi. Uye achipindura Jesu akati kwavari, Hamusi here kunyengerwa nekuda kwekusaziva Magwaro kana simba raMwari? Nokuti pavanomuka kubva kuvakafa, havaroorani kana kuroorwa, asi vachava senhume dziri kudenga-denga. Asi pamusoro pevakafa, kuti vanomutswa, hamuna here kuverenga mubhuku raMozisi, paruvengo, kuti Mwari akataura sei kwaari achiti, Ini ndiri Mwari waAbrahamu, naMwari waIsaka,

naMwari waJakobho? Mwari haasi wevakafa, asi wevapenyu, saka imi munorasika zvikuru. Uye mumwe wevanyori akaswedera, akanzwa vachipokana, aona kuti akavapindura zvakanaka, akamubvunza kuti, Ndeipi murairo wokutanga wevose? Jesu akamupindura kuti murairo wokutanga wevose: Inzwa, Israeri, Ishe Mwari wedu Ishe mumwe chete ari; uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako kubva pamwoyo wako wose uye kubva pamweya wako wose uye kubva papfungwa dzako dzose uye kubva pasimba rako rose. Uyu ndiwo murairo wekutanga. Uye yechipiri yakafanana neiyi: uchada muvakidzani wako sezvaunozvida iwe pachako. Hapana mumwe murairo mukuru kupfuura izvi. Uye munyori akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, mudzidzisi, pachokwadi wakataura kuti mumwe chete aripo uye hakuna mumwe kunze kwake; uye kumuda iye nemoyo wose uye nokunzwisisa kwose uye nomweya wose uye nesimba rose, uye kuda muvakidzani sezvaunozvida iwe, zvinopfuura zvibayiro zvose zvinopiswa nezvibayiro. Jesu akati aona kuti akanga apindura nehungwaru, akati kwaari, Hausi kureneumambo hwaMwari. Uye hapana munhu akazoshinga kumubvunza. Uye achipindura, Jesu akataura achidzidzisa mutemberi, achiti, Vanyori vanoti sei kuti Kristu ndiye mwanakomana waDhavhidhi? Iye pachake nokuti Dhavhidhi akataura muMweya Mutsvene achiti, Ishe anoti kuna Ishe wangu, gara kuruoko rwangu rworudyi kusvikira ndaisa vavengi vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako. Iye pachake saka Dhavhidhi anomuti iye Ishe; uye kubvepiko mwanakomana wake ari? Uye vazhinji vanhu vaiva vachimuterera nomufaro. Uye akanga achitaura kwavari mudzidziso yake: Chenjerai

vanyori vanoda kufamba muzvipfeko uye kwaziso mumisika uye zvigaro zvekutanga muungano uye nzvimbo dzekukudzwa pamabiko. Ivo vanodya dzimba dzechirikadzi uye nechikonzero vachinyengetera minyengetero mirefu, ava vachagamuchira mutongo mukuru. Uye Jesu agara pasi pakatarisana nehombe yemari, aiva achitarisa kuti vanhu vaikanda sei mhangura muhombe yemari. Uye vapfumi vakawanda vaiva vachikanda zvakawanda, uye chirikadzi murombo mumwe akauya akaisa mari diki mbiri, icho chiri kodrantesi. Uye akadana vadzidzi vake akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti chirikadzi murombo uyu akakanda zvinopfuura vose vaiva vachikanda muimba yemari, nokuti vose vakakanda kubva pakuwanda kwavo, asi uyu akakanda kubva pakushaya kwake zvose zvaakanga aine, upenyu hwake hwose.

13

Uye paakanga achibuda mutemberi, mumwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, tarirai mabwe akaita sei nezvivakwa zvakaita sei! Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Uri kuona idzi dzivako guru here? Hapana dombo richasiyiwa pano pamusoro pedombo risingazowisirwa pasi. Uye agere pagomo remiorivhi pakatarisana netemberi, vakamubvunza vari voga Petro naJakobho naJohane naAndrea; tiudze rinhi zvinhu izvi zvichaitika, uye chii chiratidzo paanenge zvinhu izvi zvose zvoda kupedzwa? Asi Jesu achipindura akatanga kutaura kwavari, Onai kuti kurege kuva nomunhu anokutsausai.

Vazhinji nokuti vachauya muzita rangu vachiti ini ndini, uye vachatsausa vazhinji. Panenge muchinzwa nezvehondo uye mashoko ehondo, musavhunduka, nokuti zvinofanira kuitika, asi kuguma hakusati kwasvika. Achasimuka nokuti rudzi pamusoro perudzi uye umambo pamusoro peumambo, uye kuchava nekudengenyeka kwenyika munzvimbo dzakasiyana-siyana, uye kuchava nenzara nemhirizhonga. Izvi ndiwo mavambo emarwadzo ekusununguka. Asi imi munozviona. Nokuti vachakuisai muzvikuru uye mumaungano avo mucharohwa, uye pamberi pevatungamiri nemadzimambo muchamira nekuda kwangu kuti uve uchapupu kwavari. Uye mumarudzi ese zvinofanira kuti nhau yakanaka iparidzwe kutanga. Asi pavanotungamirira imi vachikuisa, musafungisisa kuti muchataura chii, uye musadzidzira, asi zvamuchapiwa munguva iyoyo, ndizvo zvamunofanira kutaura, nokuti hamusimi vanotaura, asi Mweya Mutsvene. Munin'ina achapandukira munin'ina kuti afe, uye baba vachapandukira mwana, uye vana vachasimukira vabereki vavo uye vachavauraya. Uye muchava vekuvengwa nevanhu vese nekuda kwezita rangu, asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika pakuguma, uyu achaponeswa. Asi kana mukaona chinyangadzo chokuparadza chakataurwa naDhanieri muporofita chakamira pasingatenderwi, uyo anoverenga ngaanzwisise, ipapo avo vari muJudhea ngavatizire kumakomo, uye ari pamusoro pedenga reimba ngaarege kuburuka kupinda mumba kana kupinda kuti atore chinhu kubva mumba make, uye ari mumunda ngaarege kudzokera kumashure kuti atore nguvo yake. Nhamo kune vakadzi vane mimba nevaya vanoyamwisa mumazuva iwayo.

Nyengetererai kuti kutiza kwenyu kurege kuva munguva yechando. Nokuti mazuva iwayo achava nokutambudzika, kwakadai kusina kumbova kwakadaro kubva pakutanga kwokusikwa kwakasikwa naMwari kusvika zvino, uye hakuzombovi kudaro. Uye dai Ishe asina kupfupisa mazuva, hapana nyama yaisunungurwa, asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa vaakasarudza, akapfupisa mazuva. Uye ipapo kana munhu akakuudzai kuti, Tarirai, Kristu ari pano, kana kuti, Tarirai, ari ipapo, musatenda. Vachamuka nokuti vanaKristu venhema nevaprofita venhema, uye vachapa zviratidzo nezvishamiso kuti vatsause, kana zvichibvira, kunyange vakasarudzwa. Asi imi onai; tarirai, ndakakuudzai zvose kare. Asi mumazuva iwayo, mushure mekutambudzika ikoko, zuva richasvibiswa, uye mwedzi hauzopi chiedza chawo, uye nyeredzi dzichava dzichidonha kubva kudenga, uye masimba ari mumatenga achazungunuswa. Uye ipapo vachaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achiuya mumakore nesimba guru uye nokubwinya. Uye ipapo achatuma vaenzi vake, uye achaunganidza vasanangurwa vake kubva kumhepo ina, kubva kumagumo enyika kusvika kumagumo kudenga. Dzidzai mufananidzo kubva pamuonde. Kana davi rayo ratova nyoro uye rinobudisa mashizha, munoziva kuti zhizha riri pedyo; saizvozvo nemiwo, kana muchiona zvinhu izvi zvichiitika, muzive kuti ari pedyo pamasuo. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti chizvarwa ichi hachingapfuuri kusvikira zvose izvi zvaitika. Denga nenyika zvichapfuura, asi mashoko angu haachazopfuuri. Asi pamusoro pezuva iro kana nguva yacho, hapana munhu anoziva, kunyange nhume dziri kudenga, kunyange Mwanakomana, asi

Baba chete. Tarirai, chenjerai uye nyengeterai, nokuti hamuzivi kuti nguva iri rinhi. Semurume ari parwendo rwekure, asiya imba yake, uye akapa varanda vake masimba, uye mumwe nemumwe basa rake, uye kumuchengeti wemukova akaraira kuti achenjere. Chenjerai saka; nokuti hamuzivi kuti tenzi weimba anouya rini, manheru kana pakati peusiku kana pakurira kwejongwe kana mangwanani; kuti asazouya kamwe-kamwe akakuwanai murere. Izvo zvandinotaura kwamuri, ndinozvitaura kune vose: chenjerai.

14

Paseka neMutambo weZvingwa Zvisina Mbiriso zvaiva mushure memazuva maviri. Vapristi vakuru nevanyori vakanga vachitsvaka nzira yekuti vangamubata sei nokunyengera kuti vomuuraya. Vakanga vachiti, Asi kwete mumutambo, kuti kurege kuva nemhirizhonga yevanhu. Uye paakanga ari muBhetani mumba waSimoni maperembudzi, paakanga akavata, mukadzi akauya ane chirongo chemafuta enadi yakachena inodhura, uye akapwanya chirongo akadurura pamusoro pemusoro wake. Paiva nevamwe vaigumbuka pakati pavo vachiti, Kutambiswa uku kwemafuta kwakaitirwei? Yaigona nokuti mafuta aya aitenga mari inopfuura madhenarivhi mazana matatu uye kupihwa varombo, uye vakamutuka. Jesu akati, Musiyei iye; nei muchimuitira dambudziko? Akaita basa rakanaka mandiri. Nekuti varombo munavo nguva dzose pamwe chete nemi, uye pose pamunoda

munogona kuvaitira zvakanaka, asi ini hamuneni nguva dzose. Zvaaiva nazvo uyu akaita, akatangira kuzodza muviri wangu kuti ndivigwe. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri, kwose kana ichaparidzwa nhau dzakanaka idzi munyika yose, uye izvo zvakaita uyu zvichataurwa kuva chirangaridzo chake. Uye Judha Iskariyoti, mumwe wevagumi nevaviri, akaenda kuvapristi vakuru kuti aape iye kwavari. Ivo asi vakanzwa vakafara, uye vakavimbisa kwaari kupa sirivha, uye akatsvaka kuti angamutengesa sei nenguva yakakodzera. Pazuva rekutanga rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, pavakanga vachibayira Paseka, vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Unoda kuti tiende kupigadzirira Paseka papi kuti mudye? Uye anotuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake uye anoti kwavari: Endai muguta, uye munhu akatakura chirongo chemvura achasangana nemi; muteverei iye, uye kwose kwaanopinda, udzai muridzi weimba kuti mudzidzisi anoti: Iripi imba yangu yekugara pandinogona kudya Paseka nevadzidzi vangu? Uye iye pachake achakuratidzai imba yepamusoro huru yakagadzirwa yakagadzirira; ikoko mugotitigadzirira. Vadzidzi vake vakabuda vakaenda muguta, vakawana zvaakanga avaudzira, uye vakagadzirira Paseka. Uye manheru aitika, akauya pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri; uye vachirara pasi vachidya, Jesu akati: Zvirokwazvo ndinokuudzai kuti mumwe wenyu achanditengesa, iye anodya neni. Asi vakatanga kusuwa uye kutaura kwaari mumwe nemumwe vachiti: Handizi ini here? Uye mumwe akati: handisi ini here? Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Mumwe kubva kune gumi nevaviri, iye ari kunyika pamwe neni mundiro. Zvirokwazvo Mwanakomana weMunhu

anoenda sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anoita kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu apandukidzwe. Zvaiva nani kwaari dai asina kuberekwa munhu iyeye. Uye vachidya, Jesu akatora chingwa, akachiropafadza, akachityora, uye akachipa kwavari, uye akati, Torai, idyai; ichi ndiwo muviri wangu. Akati atora mukombe uye avonga, akavapa, uye vose vakanwa mauri. Uye akati kwavari, Ichi ndicho ropa rangu resungano itsva rinodururirwa vazhinji. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti handichazomwi kubva pazvibereko zvemuzambiringa kusvikira zuva iro pandichazonwa chitsva muumambo hwaMwari. Uye vakaimba rwiyo vakabuda vakaenda muGomo reMiorivhi. Uye Jesu anoti kwavari kuti mose muchagumburwa muri mandiri muhusiku huno; nokuti kwakanyorwa kuti, ndicharova mufudzi uye makwai achaparadzirwa; asi mushure mokumutswa kwangu ndichakutungamirirai muchienda kuGarirea. Asi Petro akati kwaari, Kunyange vose vakagumburwa, asi kwete ini. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwauri kuti iwe nhasi, muusiku huno, jongwe risati radana kaviri, uchandiramba katatu. Asi Petro akataura zvakanyanya kupfuura achiti kana zvichidikanwa kuti ini ndife pamwe chete newe handizokuramba iwe. Saizvozvo zvakare vese vakanga vachitaura. Uye vanosvika munzvimbo inonzi Gethsemane, uye anoti kuvadzidzi vake, Garai pano ndichienda kunonyengetera. Uye akatora Petro naJakobho naJohane pamwe chete naye, uye akatanga kushamiswa zvikuru uye kutambudzika uye kutaura kwavari: Mweya wangu une shungu dzikuru kusvikira parufu; garai pano uye rindai. Uye afamba mberi zvishoma akawira pasi

nechiso pake panyika, uye akanga achinamata kuti, kana zvichibvira, nguva iyi ipfuure kwaari, uye akanga achiti: Abba Baba, zvinhu zvose zvinogoneka kwauri; bvisa mukombe uyu kwandiri; asi kwete zvandinoda ini, asi zvinoda iwe. Uye anouya uye anovawana vari kurara, uye anoti kuna Petro: Simoni, uri kurara here? Hamuna kukwanisa kugara makamuka kwawa rimwe here? Chenjerai uye munyengetere, kuti murege kupinda mumuedzo; mweya zvirokwazvo unoshingaira, asi nyama haina simba. Uye zvakare akaenda akanyengetera achitaura mashoko mamwechete. Uye akadzoka akawanazve ivo vachirara, nokuti maziso avo aiva achiremedzwa, uye vakanga vasingazivi chavaizopindura kwaari. Uye anouya rwechitatu uye anoti kwavari: Munorara zvino here uye muzorore? Zvakwana; yasvika nguva; tarirai anopiwa Mwanakomana weMunhu mumaoko evatadzi; simukai, ngatiendei; tarirai uyo anondipandukira ava pedyo. Uye pakarepo, achiri kutaura, anouya Judha Iskariyoti, mumwe wevagumi nevaviri, uye pamwe chete naye chaunga chikuru chine minondo nematanda, vakatumwa kubva kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru. Akanga apa asi iye aipandukira iye chiratidzo kwavari achiti, Uyo wandichatsvodana ndiye; mubatei uye mumutungamirire zvakachengeteka. Uye paakangouya, akakurumidza kuswedera kwaari akati, Kwaziwai, Mudzidzisi, uye akamutsvoda. Asi ivo vakaisira maoko avo pamusoro pake vakamubata. Mumwe chete wevaiva vakamira ipapo ainge avhomora munondo, akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru uye akabvisa nzeve yake. Uye apindura Jesu akati kwavari: Sezvamakabudira kugorwisa mbavha makatakura minondo netsvimbo kuzondibata ini; zuva

nezuva ndakanga ndiri kwamuri mutemberi ndichidzidzisa, uye hamuna kundibata ini. Asi kuti Magwaro azadziswe. Uye vakasiya iye vakatiza vese. Uye mumwe jaya akatevera kwaari, akapfeka mucheka wemicheka pamusoro pemuviri wakashama, uye majaya vakamubata. Asi iye akasiya mucheka wemichero akashama akatiza kubva kwavari. Uye vakatungamirira Jesu kuna mupristi mukuru, uye vapristi vakuru vose nevakuru nevanyori vakauya pamwe chete kwaari. Uye Petro akatevera kure kure kusvikira mukati muimba yomupristi mukuru, uye akanga agere pamwe chete nevabatsiri achidziya pamoto. Vapristi vakuru nedare rose vaiva kutsvaka uchapupu pamusoro paJesu kuti vamuuraye, asi havana kuwana; nokuti vazhinji vaiva kupa uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro pake, uye uchapupu hwakanga husiri hwakaenzana. Uye vamwe vakasimuka vakapupura nhema pamusoro pake vachiti, Isu takamunzwa achitaura kuti, Ini ndichaparadza temberi iyi yakaitwa nemaoko uye mukati memazuva matatu imwe isina kuitwa nemaoko ndichavaka. Uye kunyange zvakadaro, uchapupu hwavo hwakanga husina kuenzana. Uye akati asimuka mupristi mukuru akapinda pakati akabvunza Jesu achiti: Haupinduri chinhu here? Chii izvi zvinokupomera mhosva? Asi iye akanyarara uye haana kupindura chinhu. Zvakare mupristi mukuru akamubvunza uye akati kwaari, Iwe uri Kristu, Mwanakomana waAkaropafadzwa here? Asi Jesu akati, Ndini, uye muchaona Mwanakomana weMunhu agere kuruoko rworudyi rweSimba uye achiuya pamakore edenga. Mupristi mukuru akabvarura nguvo dzake akati, Tichiri kudirei zvapupu? Makanzwa chose mhosva yekumhura Mwari; chii

chinoratidzika kwamuri? Asi vese vakatonga kuti ane mhosva yerufu. Uye vamwe vakatanga kupfira kwaari uye kufukidza chiso chake uye kumurova netsiva uye kuti kwaari, Profita kwatiri ndiani ari iye akakurova iwe. Uye varanda vakarova iye nekurova. Uye Petro paakanga ari pasi muruvazhe, mumwe wevarandakadzi vemupristi mukuru akauya, uye aona Petro achidziya, akamutarisa akati, Newe waiva naJesu weNazareta. Asi iye akaramba achiti, Handizivi uye handizivi zvaunoreva iwe. Uye akabuda kunze akaenda muchivanze, uye jongwe rakadanidzira. Uye musikana achiona iye zvakare, akatanga kutaura kune vakanga vamirepo achiti, Uyu ndeumwe wavo. Asi akaramba zvakare. Uye mushure menguva pfupi zvakare avo vakanga vakamira ipapo vakati kuna Petro: Zvirokwazvo uri mumwe wavo; uye nokuti uri muGarirea uye kutaura kwako kunoenderana. Asi iye akatanga kutuka uye kupika kuti handizivi murume uyu wamunotaura nezvake. Uye rwechipiri jongwe rakadana. Uye Petro akayeuka shoko racho rakanga rataura kwaari Jesu kuti, Jongwe risati radana kaviri, uchandiramba katatu, uye akarasa akachema.

15

Uye mangwanani-ngwanani, vapristi vakuru pamwe chete nevakuru nevanyori nedare rose vakaita zano, vakasungira Jesu, vakamuendesa uye vakamuisa kuna Pirate. Pirato akamubvunza achiti: Iwe uri mambo wevaJudha here? Asi iye akapindura akati kwaari, Iwe unoreva. Uye vapristi vakuru

vakapomera mhosva zhinji, asi iye haana kupindura chinhu. Uye Pilate zvakare akamubvunza achiti: Hausi kupindura chinhu? Ona kuti zvakawanda sei zvinokupomera mhosva. Asi Jesu haachisina kupindura chinhu, zvokuti Pilato akashamiswa. Maererano nemutambo, aiva achisunungura kwavari musungwa mumwe chete, uyo vanga vachikumbira. Kwaiva uye uya ainzi Bharabhasi pamwe chete nevacho vamukira vakasungwa, avo mukati mechiita chokupanduka mhondi vakanga vaita. Uye mhomho yakati yadanidzira yakatanga kukumbira sezvaaiita nguva dzose kwavari. Asi Pilate akapindura kwavari achiti, Munoda here kuti ndinunungure kwamuri Mambo wevaJudha? Aiziva nokuti nekuda kwegodo vapristi vakuru vakanga vamuisa. Asi vapristi vakuru vakamutsa chaunga kuti asunungure Bharabhasi kwavari pachinzvimbo. Iye asi Pilate achipindura zvakare akati kwavari, Chii saka munoda kuti ndiite uyo wamunoti mambo wevaJudha? Asi ivo vakadanidzira zvakare vachiti, Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Asi Pilate akanga achitaura kwavari: Chakaita chii chakaipa? Asi ivo vakadanidzira zvakanyanya: Muroverei pamuchinjikwa iye. Asi Pirato, achida kufadza chaunga, akasunungura Bharabhasi kwavari, uye akaisa Jesu mushure mekumurova kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Varwi vakamuendesa mukati meruvazhe, rinova praetorium, uye vakadana boka rose revarwi; uye vakamupfekedza nguo yepepuru uye vakaisa pamusoro pake vakaruka korona yeminzwa, uye vakatanga kumukwazisa. Kwaziwai Mambo wevaJudha; uye vakarova musoro wake netsvimbo uye vakapfira kwaari, uye vachiisa mabvi pasi vakakotamira

kwaari. Uye pavakapedza kumuseka, vakamubvisa nguvo yepepuru uye vakamupfekedza nguvo dzake, uye vakamubudisa kuti vamurovedze pamuchinjikwa. Uye vakamanikidza mumwe munhu ainzi Simoni muKurene, aipfuura achiuya kubva kumunda, baba vaAlexander naRufus, kuti atore muchinjikwa wake. Uye vakauya naye kuGologota, nzvimbo inoshandurwa kuti nzvimbo yedehenya. Uye vakanga vachimupa waini yakasanganiswa nemura kuti anwe, asi iye haana kuigamuchira. Uye vakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguo dzake vachikanda mujenya pamusoro padziri kuti ani atore chii. Kwaiva awa rechitatu uye vakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa. Uye kwaiva nerunyoro rwemhosva yake rwakanyorwa, kuti: Mambo wevaJudha. Uye pamwe chete naye vakaroverera pamuchinjikwa makororo maviri, mumwe kurudyi kwake uye mumwe kuruboshwe kwake. Uye yakazadziswa rugwaro rwaiti: uye pamwe chete nevadariki akaverengwa. Uye avo vaipfuura vaiva kumutuka iye vachizunungusa misoro yavo uye vachiti, Nhamo! Iwe unoparadza temberi uye mumazuva matatu uchivaka, zviponese iwe pachako uye buruka kubva pamuchinjikwa. Zvakafanana asi uye vapristi vakuru vachishora kune mumwe nemumwe pamwe chete nevanyori vakanga vachiti, Vamwe akaponesa, iye pachake haakwanisi kuponesa. Kristu mambo weIsraeri ngaaburuke zvino kubva pamuchinjikwa, kuti tione uye timutende. Uye avo vakanga vakaroverwa pamuchinjikwa pamwe chete naye vakamutuka. Awa yechitanhatu yakati yasvika, rima rakasvika pamusoro penyika yose kusvikira awa yepfumbamwe; uye paawa yepfumbamwe Jesu akadanidzira

nenzwi guru achiti: Eroi Eroi, rema sabakitani? Icho chiri kushandurwa, Mwari wangu Mwari wangu, nei wakandisiya? Uye vamwe vevaiva vakamira ipapo vakati vanzwa, vakati, Tarirai, anodana Eria. Mumwe akamhanya akazadza chipanji nevhiniga, akachiisa pamusoro pedanda, akamunwisa achiti, Regai tione kana Eria anouya kuzomuburutsa. Asi Jesu, mushure mekudanidzira nenzwi guru, akabudisa mweya wake wekupedzisira. Uye chidzitiro chetemberi chakabvarurwa kuita zviviri kubva kumusoro kusvika pasi. Mukuru wemauto akanga akamira pakatarisana naye pakaona kuti akadanidzira saizvozvo ndokubudisa mweya wokupedzisira, akati, Zvirokwazvo munhu uyu aiva Mwanakomana waMwari. Kwaiva uye vakadzi vari kure vachitarira, mukati mavo kwaiva uye Maria weMagadharena uye Maria amai vaJakobho mudiki naJose, uye Sarome, avo uye paakanga ari muGarirea vaimutevera uye vaimushumira, uye vamwe vakawanda vakakwira naye kuJerusarema. Uye manheru atova kuitika, nekuti yaiva yekugadzirira, iyo iri zuva risati rasvika Sabata, akauya Josefa iye anobva kuArimathea, munamato akanaka wedare, uyo naiye amene aiva achitarisira umambo hwaMwari, ashinga akapinda kuna Pirate uye akakumbira mutumbi waJesu. Asi Pilato akashamisika kana akanga atova afa, uye akadana mukuru wevarwi akamubvunza kana akanga afa kare; uye aziva kubva kumukuru wevarwi akapa mutumbi kuna Josefa. Uye atenga mucheka wemicheka, aburusa iye, akamupeta nemucheka wemicheka, uye akaisa iye mubwiro raiva rakachekwa kubva padombo, uye akakungurutsa ibwe pamusuo webhiro. Asi Maria Magadharini naMaria mai vaJose

vakaona kwaakaiswa.

16

Sabata yakati yapfuura, Maria Magdalene naMaria waJames naSalome vakatenga zvinonhuhwirira kuti vaende kundomuzodza. Uye mangwanani-ngwanani kwazvo pazuva rokutanga revhiki, vanouya kuguva zuva rakanga rabuda. Uye vakanga vachitaura pakati pavo vachiti, Ndiani achatikungururira ibwe pamusuo weguva? Uye vakati vatarisa kumusoro, vakaona kuti ibwe rakanga rakungurutswa, nekuti rakanga riri guru kwazvo. Uye vapinda muguva vakaona jaya akagara kurudyi, akapfeka nguvo chena, uye vakashamiswa zvikuru. Asi iye anoti kwavari, Musavhunduka, munotsvaga Jesu muNazareta uyo akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa. Akamuka, haasi pano. Onai nzvimbo yavakamuisa. Asi endai mundoudza vadzidzi vake naPetro kuti anotungamira pamberi penyu achienda kuGarirea; ikoko muchamuona, sezvaakareva kwamuri. Uye vakabuda vakatiza kubva kuguva, vakanga vaine kudedera nokutya kukuru, uye havana kutaura chinhu kuna munhu, nokuti vakanga vachitya. Akasimuka mangwanani wezuva rekutanga resabata, akaonekwa kutanga kuna Maria Magadharini, uyo akanga abudisa mweya yakaipa minomwe maari. Iyoyo akaenda akashuma kune vaya vaiva naye, vaichema uye vaigugudza. Uye avo vakanzwa kuti anorarama uye akaonekwa naye, havana kutenda. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, akaratidza kuvaviri vavo vaifamba, ari muchimiro chimwe,

pavaienda kumunda. Uye avo vakaenda vakashuma kune vakasara, asi havana kutenda navo. Gare gare pavaiva vachirara ivo gumi nerimwe akazviratidza, uye akatuka kusatenda kwavo nemoyo mukukutu, nekuti ivo vakaona iye akamutswa havana kutenda. Uye akati kwavari, Endai munyika yose mundoparidza vhangeri kuzvisikwa zvose. Uyo akatenda uye akabhabhatidzwa achaponeswa, asi uyo asina kutenda achatongwa mhosva. Uye zviratidzo izvi zvichatevera avo vakatenda; muzita rangu vachadzinga madhimoni; vachataura nendimi itsva; vachasimudza nyoka; uye kunyange vakanwa chinhu chinouraya, hachizovakanganisi; vachaisa maoko pavarwere, uye vachava zvakanaka. Ishe zvechokwadi mushure mekutaura kwake kwavari akatorwa achienda kudenga uye akagara kurudyi rwaMwari. Ivo asi vakabuda vakaparidza kwose kwose, Ishe achibatsira uye achisimbisa shoko kuburikidza nezviratidzo zvaitevera. Ameni.

Evhangeri yaJohani

1

Pakutanga paiva neShoko, uye Shoko raiva naMwari, uye Mwari aiva Shoko. Uyu aiva mune kutanga kuna Mwari. Zvinhu zvose zvakasikwa kuburikidza naye, uye pasina iye hapana kana chimwe chete chakaumbwa. Mukati maari maiva noupenyu, uye upenyu hwacho hwaiva chiedza chevanhu. Uye chiedza chinopenya murima, uye rima harina kuchikunda. Kwakava nemurume akatumwa achibva kuna Mwari, zita rake Johane; uyu akauya kuzoupa uchapupu, kuti apupurire pamusoro pechiedza, kuti vose vatende kubudikidza naye. Iye akanga asiri chiedza, asi kuti apupurire nezvechiedza. Kwaiva nechiedza chechokwadi chinovhenekera munhu wose achiuya munyika. Akanga ari munyika, uye nyika yakasikwa kuburikidza naye, asi nyika haina kumuziva. Akauya kuzvinhu zvake pachake, asi vake voga havana kumugamuchira. Asi vakawanda sevakagamuchira iye, akavapa simba kuti vave vana vaMwari, ivo vanotenda muzita rake, ivo vasina kuberekwa kubva muropa, kana kubva mukuda wenyama, kana kubva mukuda

wemurume, asi vakaberekwa naMwari. Uye Shoko rakava nyama uye rakagara pakati pedu, uye takaona kubwinya kwake, kubwinya somunoberekwa oga kubva kuna Baba, izere nenyasha uye chokwadi. Johani anopupurira pamusoro pake uye anodanidzira achiti, Uyu ndiye wandakataura nezvake kuti: Iye anouya shure kwangu akava pamberi pangu, nekuti aiva pamberi pangu. Uye kubva mukuzara kwake isu tose takagamuchira, uye nyasha panzvimbo yenyasha; nekuti mutemo wakapiwa kuburikidza naMosesi, nyasha nechokwadi zvakauya kuburikidza naJesu Kristu. Mwari hapana munhu akamboona, Mwanakomana mumwe chete ari muchipfuva chaBaba, ndiye akamududzira. Uye iyi ndiyo uchapupu hwaJohani, apo vaJudha vakatuma vapristi navaRevhi kubva muJerusarema kuti vamubvunze vachiti, Iwe ndiani? Uye akabvuma, uye haana kuramba, uye akabvuma kuti handisi ini Kristu. Uye vakamubvunza: chii zvino? Iwe uri Elijah here? Uye anoti: Handisi. Iwe uri muporofita here? Uye akapindura, kwete. Vakati saka kwaari: Ndiani iwe? Kuti tipe mhinduro kune vakatituma; chii chaunotaura pamusoro pako? Akati, Ini ndiri inzwi rinodanidzira murenje, ruramidzai nzira yaShe, sezvakarehwa naIsaya muporofita. Uye avo vakatumwa vaiva kubva kuvavaFarisi uye vakamubvunza uye vakati kwaari nei saka unobhabhatidza kana iwe usiri Kristu kana Eria kana muprofita? Johane akapindura kwavari achiti, Ini ndinobhabhatidza mumvura, asi pakati penyu pamire uyo wamusina kuziva. Iye ndiye anouya mushure mangu, uyo ava pamberi pangu, uyo ini handisi wakakodzera kuti ndisunungure rukanda rweshangu rake. Izvi zvakaitika muBhetani mhiri

kweJodhani, paiva Johani achibhabhatidza. Zuva rakatevera, Johane anoona Jesu achiuya kwaari uye anoti, Tarirai, Gwayana raMwari rinobvisa chivi chenyika. Uyu ndiye wandakataura nezvake, kuti: Mushure mangu munouya murume akava pamberi pangu, nokuti aiva pamberi pangu. Uye ini handina kumuziva, asi kuti aziviswe kuvaIsraeri, nekuda kweizvi ndakauya ini ndichinyura mumvura. Uye Johani akapupura achiti, Ndakaona Mweya uchiburuka senjiva kubva kudenga, uye wakagara pamusoro pake. Uye ini handina kuziva iye, asi iye akandituma kuti ndibhabhatidze mumvura, ndiye akati kwandiri, Uyo wauchaona Mweya uchiburuka uye uchigara pamusoro pake, ndiye anobhabhatidza muMweya Mutsvene. Ini ndakaona uye ndakapupura kuti uyu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari. Zuva rakatevera zvakare Johane akanga amire uye vaviri vevadzidzi vake, uye akatarisisa Jesu achifamba akati tarira gwayana raMwari. Vadzidzi vaviri vakanzwa achitaura, uye vakatevera Jesu. Adzoka Jesu uye aona ivo vachitevera anoti kwavari: Muri kutsvaka chii? Ivo vakati kwaari, Rabhi (kureva kuti kana zvichishandurwa Mudzidzisi), Munogara kupi? Anoti kwavari, Uyai muone. Vakauya saka uye vakaona kwaaigara, uye vakagara naye zuva iroro; nguva yaiva seyechigumi. Andireya aiva hama waSaimoni Petro, mumwe wevaviri avo vakanzwa kubva kuna Johani uye vakamutevera. Uyu anotanga kuwana munin'ina wake wega Simoni uye anoti kwaari, Takawana Mesiya, uyo anoshandurwa kuti Kristu, uye akamuendesa kuna Jesu. Amuona kwaari, Jesu akati, Uri Simoni mwanakomana waJona; iwe uchanzi Kefasi, izvo zvinoreva kuti Petro. Pazuva rakatevera, Jesu aida kuenda kuGarirea, uye

akawana Firipi akati kwaari, Nditevere. Firipi aiva achibva kuBetisaida, muguta waAndrew naPetro. Firipi anowana Natanaeri uye anoti kwaari, Uyo akanyorwa naMozisi mumutemo nevaporofita, tamuwana, iye Jesu mwanakomana waJosefa anobva kuNazareta. Netaneri akati kwaari, Kubva kuNazareta kungabuda here chimwe chinhu chakanaka? Firipi akati kwaari, Uya uone. Jesu akaona Natanaeri achiuya kwaari uye akati pamusoro pake, Ona, zvirokwazvo muIsraeri, mune iye kunyengera hakuna. Netaneri akati kwaari: Unondiziva kubvepiko? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Firipi asati akudana, pawakanga uri pasi pomuonde, ndakakuona. Natanaeri akapindura akati kwaari, Rabhi, iwe uri Mwanakomana waMwari, iwe uri Mambo waIsraeri. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Nokuti ndakati kwauri, ndakakuona pasi pomuonde, unotenda here? Uchaoona zvinhu zvikuru kupfuura izvi. Uye anotaura kwaari, Chokwadi, chokwadi, ndinoti kwamuri, kubva iye zvino muchaona denga rakazarurwa, nevatumwa vaMwari vachikwira uye vachiburuka pamusoro poMwanakomana womunhu.

2

Uye pazuva rechitatu muchato wakaitika muKana yeGarirea, uye mai vaJesu vakanga varipo; uye Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakakokwa kumuchato. Uye waini yakati yashaya, amai vaJesu vakati kwaari, Havana waini. Jesu anoti kwaari, Chii kwandiri nekwauri, mukadzi? Nguva yangu haisati yasvika. Mai vake

vanoti kuvashumiri, Chero zvaanokuudzai, chiitai. Kwaiva nehari dzemabwe nhanhatu dzakamira ikoko maererano nekucheneswa kwevaJudha, dzaigona kubata zviyero zviviri kana zvitatu imwe neimwe. Jesu anoti kwavari, Zadzai midziyo yemvura nemvura. Uye vakazadza idzo kusvikira pamusoro. Uye anoti kwavari: torai zvino uye uyai nayo kumukuru wemabiko. Uye vakaunza. Asi paakanga aravira mukuru wemutambo mvura yakanga yava waini uye akanga asingazivi kuti yakabva kupi, asi varanda vakanga vaziva, ivo vakanga vakachera mvura. Mukuru wemutambo anodana chikomba uye anoti kwaari: munhu wose anotanga kuisa waini yakanaka, uye kana vadhakwa, ipapo yairi pasi; iwe wakachengeta waini yakanaka kusvika zvino. Iyi ndiyo yakaita kutanga kwezviratidzo Jesu muKana yeGarirea, uye akaratidza kubwinya kwake, uye vadzidzi vake vakatenda maari. Mushure meizvozvi, akaburuka achienda kuKapernaumu, iye neamai vake nehama dzake nevadzidzi vake, uye ikoko vakagara mazuva mashoma. Uye Paseka yevaJudha yakanga yava pedyo, uye Jesu akaenda kuJerusarema. Uye akawana mukati metemberi vaya vaitengesa mombe, makwai nenjiva, nevashanduri vemari vakagara. Uye akaita tyava kubva pamabote, akadzinga vese kubva mutemberi, makwai nemombe, uye evachinjisi vemari akadururа mari uye matafura akaapindura, uye kune vanotengesa njiva akati, Bvisai zvinhu izvi pano; musaita imba yaBaba vangu imba yekutengesera. Vadzidzi vake vakarangarira kuti kwakanyorwa kuti, Shungu dzeimba yenyu dzichandidya. Saka vaJudha vakapindura vakati kwaari, Chiratidzo chipi chaunoratidza kwatiri kuti unoita

zvinhu izvi? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Putsai temberi iyi, uye mumazuva matatu ndichaimumutsa. VaJudha vakati, Makore makumi mana nematanhatu akavakwa temberi iyi, uye iwe uchaimutsa mumazuva matatu here? Iyeye asi aitaura pamusoro petemberi yemuviri wake. Saka paakamuka kubva kuvakafa, vadzidzi vake vakayeuka kuti izvi ndizvo zvaakanga achitaura, uye vakatenda rugwaro neshoko raakanga ataura Jesu. Sezvo aiva muJerusarema pamutambo wePaseka, vazhinji vakatenda muzita rake, vachiona zviratidzo zvaaiita. Asi iye Jesu haana kuzvivimba kwavari nekuda kuti iye aiziva vese, uye nekuti haana kuva nechaidiwa kuti mumwe apupure pamusoro pemunhu; nekuti iye aiziva chaiva mumunhu.

3

Kwaiva nemunhu kubva kuvaFarisi, zita rake rainzi Nikodimasi, mutongi wevaJudha. Uyu akauya kwaari usiku akati kwaari, Rabhi, tinoziva kuti wakabva kuna Mwari uri mudzidzisi, nokuti hapana munhu anokwanisa kuita zviratidzo izvi zvaunoita, kana Mwari asina kuva newe. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri, kana munhu asina kuberekwa patsva kubva kudenga, haagoni kuona umambo hwaMwari. Nikodimasi anoti kwaari: Munhu anogona sei kuberekwa ari mudhara? Haagoni kukwanisa kupinda mudumbu ramai vake rwechipiri uye kuberekwa here? Jesu akapindura akati, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinokuudza kuti kana munhu asina kuberekwa nemvura neMweya, haagoni

kupinda muumambo hwaMwari. Chakaberekwa kubva munyama inyama, uye chakaberekwa kubva muMweya mweya. Usashamisika kuti ndakati kwauri, zvinofanira imi kuberekwa kubva kumusoro. Mweya unovhuvhuta kwaunodiridza, uye inzwi rawo unorinzwa, asi hauzivi kwaunobva kana kwaunoenda; saizvozvo zvakaita munhu wose akaberekwa noMweya. Nikodhemus akapindura akati kwaari, Izvi zvingaitika sei? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Iwe uri mudzidzisi weIsraeri uye hauzivi zvinhu izvi? Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri: icho tinoziva ndicho chatinotaura, uye icho takaona ndicho chatinoita uchapupu pamusoro pacho, asi hamugamuchiri uchapupu hwedu. Kana ndakataura kwamuri zvinhu zvepanyika uye hamutendi, muchatenda sei kana ndikataura kwamuri zvinhu zvokudenga? Uye hapana munhu akakwira kudenga kunze kweiye akaburuka achibva kudenga, Mwanakomana weMunhu ari kudenga. Uye sezvakaita Mozisi akasimudza nyoka murenje, saizvozvo kunofanira kusimudza Mwanakomana wemunhu, kuti wose anotenda maari asaparare, asi ave neupenyu husingaperi. Nokuti Mwari akada nyika kudai, zvokuti akapa Mwanakomana wake oga akaberekwa, kuti ani naani anotenda maari asaparara, asi ave noupenyu husingaperi. Nokuti Mwari haana kutuma Mwanakomana wake munyika kuti atonge nyika, asi kuti nyika iponeswe kubudikidza naye. Uyo anotenda maari haatongwi, asi uyo asingatendi atotongwa kare, nekuti haana kutenda muzita roMwanakomana mumwe oga waMwari. Uyu ndiye mutongo, nokuti chiedza chakasvika munyika, uye vanhu vakada rima kupfuura chiedza, nokuti mabasa avo aiva akaipa. Munhu wese

anoita zvinhu zvisina maturo anovenga chiedza uye haauyi kuchiedza, kuti mabasa ake arege kuratidzwa; asi iye anoita chokwadi anouya kuchiedza, kuti mabasa ake aratidzwe, nokuti akaitwa muna Mwari. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakauya munyika yeJudhea, uye ikoko akagara navo uye akanga achibhabhatidza. Uye Johani akanga achibhabhatidza muAinoni pedyo neSaremu, nekuti mvura zhinji dzakanga dziripo, uye vakanga vachisvika uye vachibhabhatidza; nekuti Johani akanga asati akandwa mutorongo. Zvakaitika saka kukakavadzana pakati pevadzidzi vaJohane nemuJudha pamusoro pekucheneswa. Uye vakauya kuna Johani uye vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, uya aiva newe mhiri kweJodhani, uyo iwe wakapupurira nezvake, tarira uyu anobhabhatidza uye vese vanouya kwaari. Johane akapindura akati, Munhu haakwanisi kugamuchira chinhu, kunze kwekunge akachipiwa kubva kudenga. Imi pachenyu munondipupurira kuti ndakati, Handisi ini Kristu, asi ndakatumwa pamberi pake. Iye ane mwenga ndiye chikomba; asi shamwari yechikomba, iye amire uye anonzwa iye, anofara nemufaro nekuda kwenzwi rechikomba. Mufaro wangu uyu zvino wazadzwa. Iye anofanira kukura, asi ini ndinofanira kudzikiswa. Iye anobva kumusoro ari pamusoro pavose. Iye ari kubva panyika anobva panyika uye anotaura kubva panyika; iye anobva kudenga ari pamusoro pezvose, uye zvakaona uye zvakanzwa, izvi anopupura, uye uchapupu hwake hapana munhu anohugamuchira. Iye akagamuchira uchapupu hwake akasimbisa kuti Mwari ndewechokwadi. Nokuti iye uyo akatumwa naMwari anotaura mazwi aMwari, nekuti Mwari haapi Mweya nechiyero. Baba anoda Mwanakomana uye akapa

zvose muruoko rwake. Uyo anotenda muMwanakomana ane upenyu husingaperi, asi uyo asingateereri Mwanakomana haachaoni upenyu, asi hasha dzaMwari dzinogara pamusoro pake.

4

Sezvo naizvozvo Ishe akaziva kuti vaFarisi vakanzwa kuti Jesu anoita vadzidzi vakawanda uye anobhabhatidza kupfuura Johani, kunyange zvazvo Jesu iye pachake akanga asingabhabhatidzi asi vadzidzi vake, akasiya Judea uye akaenda kuGarirea. Kwaiva nezvakakosha kuti iye apfuure kuburikidza neSamaria. Saka anosvika muguta reSamaria rinonzi Sikari, pedyo nenzvimbo yakapiwa naJakobho kuna Josefa mwanakomana wake; uye ikoko kwaiva nechitubu chaJakobho. Saka Jesu ainge aneta kubva parwendo akagara saizvozvo pachitubu; nguva yaiva seyechitanhatu. Anouya mukadzi kubva kuSamaria kuzochera mvura. Jesu akati kwaari: ndipe ndinwe. Nokuti vadzidzi vake vakanga vaenda muguta kuti vandotenga chikafu. Saka mukadzi muSamaria anoti kwaari, Sei iwe uri muJudha uchikumbira kuti unwe kwandiri, ini ndiri mukadzi weSamaria? Nokuti vaJudha havadyidzani nevaSamaritani. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Dai waiziva chipo chaMwari, uye kuti ndiani ari kukutaurira kuti, Ndipe mvura yokunwa, iwe ungadai wakakumbira kwaari, uye iye angadai akakupa mvura mhenyu. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, hauna bhaketi, uye tsime rakadzika. Saka unowana kupi mvura mhenyu? Ko iwe uri mukuru

kupfuura baba vedu Jakobho here, uyo akatipa tsime iri, uye iye pachake akanwa mairi, nevanakomana vake, nezvipfuwo zvake? Jesu akapindura uye akati kwaari, Munhu wese anonwa kubva mumvura iyi achava nenyota zvakare, asi ani naani anonwa kubva mumvura yandichapa kwaari haangatonzwi nyota kusvika rinhi narinhi, asi mvura yandichapa kwaari ichava maari chitubu chemvura inokwira kusvika kuupenyu husingaperi. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, ndipei mvura iyi, kuti ndirege kunzwa nyota uye ndirege kuuya pano kuzochera. Jesu anoti kwaari, Enda undoshevedzera murume wako ugouya pano. Mukadzi akapindura uye akati, Handina murume. Jesu anoti kwaari, Wakataura zvakanaka kuti handina murume; nokuti wakanga uine varume vashanu, uye zvino uyo waunaye haasi murume wako; izvi zvechokwadi wataura. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, ndinoona kuti uri muprofita. Madzibaba edu vakanamatira mugomo rino, asi imi munoti muJerusarema ndimo mune nzvimbo iyo munofanira kunamatira. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukadzi, nditende, nokuti inouya awa apo hamuchazonamati kuna Baba mugomo iri kana muJerusarema. Imi munonamata zvamusina kuziva, isu tinonamata zvatinoiziva, nokuti ruponeso runobva kuvaJudha. Asi inouya nguva, uye zvino iri, apo vanamati vechokwadi vachanamata kuna Baba mumweya uye muchokwadi, nokuti Baba vanotsvaka vakadaro vaya vanonamata iye. Mwari imweya, uye vaya vanomunamata vanofanira kumunamata mumweya nomuzvokwadi. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ndinoziva kuti Mesiya anouya, anonzi Kristu; paanouya iye, achatiudza zvose. Jesu anoti kwaari, Ndini ndiri kutaura newe. Panguva iyoyo vadzidzi

vake vakauya, vakashamisika nekuti akanga achitaura nomukadzi, asi hapana munhu akati, Uri kutsvakai? kana kuti Unotaurirei naye? Mukadzi akarega chirongo chake chemvura saka akaenda muguta, uye anoti kuvarume: uyai muone murume akanditudira zvese zvandakaita; ko uyu haasi Kristu here? Vakabuda muguta saka uye vakanga vachiuya kwaari. Mune nguva iyi vadzidzi vakanga vachimubvunza vachiti, Rabhi, idya. Asi iye akati kwavari, Ini ndinochikafu chokudya chamusingazivi imi. Naizvozvo vadzidzi vakataura kune mumwe nemumwe vachiti, Ko pane mumwe akamuvigira chokudya here? Jesu anoti kwavari, Chikafu changu ndechekuti ndiite kuda kweakakandituma uye ndipedze basa rake. Hamusi imi munoti kuti ichiri mwedzi mina uye kukohwa kunouya here? Tarirai, ndinoti kwamuri, simudzai meso enyu uye mutarire minda, nokuti yakachena kukohwa kare. Uye anokohwa anogamuchira mubhadharo uye anounganidza chibereko muupenyu husingaperi, kuti anodyara naanokohwa vafadzwe pamwe chete. Muri nokuti iyi shoko nderechokwadi, nokuti mumwe ndiye anodyara uye mumwe ndiye anokohwa. Ini ndakakutumai kukohwa izvo zvamusina kushanda, vamwe vakashanda, uye imi makapinda mubasa ravo. Asi kubva muguta iro, vazhinji vevaSerumaria vakatenda maari nekuda kweshoko remukadzi, uyo aipupura achiti, Akandiudza zvese zvandakaita. Sezvo naizvozvo vaSamaritani vakauya kwaari, vakamukumbira kuti agare pakati pavo, uye akagara ikoko mazuva maviri. Uye vakawanda vakanyanya vakatenda nekuda kweshoko rake, uye kumukadzi vakati hatichazotendi nekuda kwekutaura kwako; isu pachavo takanzwa, uye tinoziva kuti

uyu ndiye chaizvoizvo Muponesi wenyika, Kristu. Mushure wemazuva maviri akabuda ikoko akaenda kuGarirea. Nokuti iye Jesu akapupura kuti muporofita haana rukudzo munyika yake pachake. Paakasvikawo muGarirea, vaGarirea vakamugamuchira, vaona zvose zvaakaita muJerusarema pamutambo, nokuti naivowo vakanga vaenda kumutambo. Akazouya naizvozvo zvakare Jesu muKana yeGarirea, kwaakanga aita mvura kuva waini. Uye kwaiva nemumwe munhu webhushe, uyo mwanakomana wake aiva achirwara muKapenaume; uyu akanzwa kuti Jesu asvika achibva kuJudhiya achienda kuGarirea, akaenda kwaari uye akamukumbira kuti aburuke uye aponese mwanakomana wake; nokuti aiva oda kufa. Jesu akati kwaari, Kana musingaoni zviratidzo nezvishamiso, hamuzotendi. Mukuru weumambo anoti kwaari, Ishe, burukai mwana wangu asati afa. Jesu anoti kwaari: Enda; mwanakomana wako anorarama. Uye murume akatenda shoko raakaudzwa naJesu, uye akaenda. Uye zvino iye achiri kudzika varanda vake vakasangana naye uye vakamuzivisa vachiti mwanakomana wako ari mhenyu. Saka akadzidza kubva kwavari nguva iyo mairi akanga aine zvakanaka zvikuru. Uye vakati kwaari kuti zuro awa rechinomwe fivha yakamusiya. Baba vakaziva saka kuti muawa iroro Jesu paakati kwaari kuti mwanakomana wako anorarama, uye akatenda iye neimba yake yose. Ichi chiratidzo chechipiri chakaita Jesu zvakare paakauya achibva kuJudea achienda kuGarirea.

5

Mushure meizvi kwaiva nemutambo wevaJudha, uye Jesu akakwira achienda kuJerusarema. Asi muna Jerusarema pane dziva remakwai rinonzi muchiHebheru Bhetesedha, rine mabiravira mashanu. Muri iyi makanga akavata vazhinji vakawanda vevairwara, mapofu, zvirema, vakaoma, vakamirira kufamba kwemvura. Mutumwa nokuti panguva yakatarwa aidzika mudziva, uye mvura yaivhiringika, saka wokutanga kupinda mushure mokuvhiringika kwemvura aiponeswa chirwere chose chaakanga akabatwa nacho. Kwaiva nomumwe munhu ipapo aiva nemakore makumi matatu nemasere ari muutera hwake. Jesu akaona uyu akarara pasi, uye achiziva kuti akanga atova nenguva refu, akati kwaari, Unoda kupora here? Murume uya akanga asingakwanisi akapindura kwaari akati, Ishe, handina munhu kuti kana mvura yavhiringika, andikande mudziva, asi pandinouya ini, mumwe anoburuka pamberi pangu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Simuka, simudza mati yako ufambe. Uye pakarepo murume uyu akaporara, uye akatora mubhedha wake uye akafamba. Uye kwaiva sabata muzuva iroro. Naizvozvo vaJudha vakati kune akanga arapwa, Nhasi isabata, hazvibvumidzwi kuti utakure mubhedha. Akapindura kwavari, Iye akandiita hutano, ndiye akati kwandiri, Simudza mubhedha wako ufambe. Vakamubvunza naizvozvo vachiti, Ndiani munhu uya akati kwauri, Simudza mubhedha wako ufambe? Asi iye akanga aponeswa akanga asingazive kuti ndiani, nokuti Jesu akanga abva pakati pevanhu vakanga varipo munzvimbo ipapo.

Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Jesu akamuwana mutemberi akati kwaari, Tarira, wava kupora; usachitazve chivi, kuti chimwe chinhu chakaipa chisawira pauri. Murume akaenda akandoshevedzera kuvaJudha kuti Jesu ndiye akamupodza. Uye nekuda kweizvi, vaJudha vakadzingirira Jesu uye vaitsvaka kumuuraya, nekuti akaita zvinhu izvi musi weSabata. Asi Jesu akapindura kwavari, Baba vangu vanoshanda kusvikira zvino, uye neniwo ndinoshanda. Nekuda kweizvozvi saka zvakanyanya vaJudha vakatsvaka kumuuraya, nekuti akanga asiri kuputsa Sabata chete, asi akanga achiti Mwari ndiBaba vake ega, achiita kuti aenzane naMwari. Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, Mwanakomana haakwanisi kuita chinhu pachake, kunze kwokunge aone Baba vachiita. Nokuti zvose zvinoitwa naBaba, Mwanakomana anozviiita saizvozvowo. Nokuti baba vanoda Mwanakomana uye vanomuratidza zvose zvavanoita, uye vachamuratidza mabasa makuru kupfuura aya, kuti imi mushamisike. Nokuti sezvo Baba vachimutsa vakafa uye vachivapa upenyu, saizvozvo Mwanakomana anopa upenyu kuna avo vaanoda. Nokuti Baba havatongi munhu, asi vakapa kutonga kwose kuMwanakomana, kuti vose vakudze Mwanakomana sezvo vachikudza Baba. Uyo asingakudzi Mwanakomana haakudzi Baba vakamutuma. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti iye anonzwa shoko rangu uye anotenda kune akandituma ane upenyu husingaperi, uye haauyi mukutongwa, asi apfuura kubva murufu muupenyu. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti inouya nguva, uye ino iripo iye zvino, apo vakafa vachanzwa inzwi

reMwanakomana waMwari, uye avo vakanzwa vachararama; sezvo Baba vaine upenyu mukati mavo, saizvozvo vakapa Mwanakomana zvakare kuti ave neupenyu mukati make; uye vakamupa chiremera zvakare uye kuti aite kutonga, nekuti ari Mwanakomana wemunhu. Musashamiswa izvi; nekuti inouya nguva mune yayo vose vari mumakuva vachanzwa inzwi rake, uye vachabuda avo vakaita zvakanaka kuenda kumuka kwehupenyu, asi avo vakaita zvakaipa kuenda kumuka kwekutongwa. Ini handikwanisi kuita chinhu kubva pamusoro pangu. Sezvandinonzwa ndinotonga, uye kutonga kwangu kwakarurama; nekuti handisi kutsvaka kuda kwangu, asi kuda kwaBaba vakandituma. Kana ini ndichipupura pamusoro pangu, uchapupu hwangu hahusi hwechokwadi. Mumwe ndiye anopupura pamusoro pangu, uye ndinoziva kuti uchapupu hwake pamusoro pangu ndehwechokwadi. Imi makatuma kuna Johane, uye akapupurira chokwadi; asi ini handisi kugamuchira uchapupu kubva kumunhu, asi ndinotaura zvinhu izvi kuti imi muponeswe. Iyeye aiva mwenje unopfuta uye anopenya, asi imi makada kufara kwechinguva muchiedza chake. Ini asi ndinaye uchapupu hukuru kupfuura hwaJohn, nokuti mabasa andakapiwa naBaba kuti ndiaite, iwo mabasa andiri kuita anopupura pamusoro pangu kuti Baba vakandituma. Uye Baba vakandituma, iye pachake, vakapupura pamusoro pangu. Hamuna kumbonzwa inzwi rake kana kuona chimiro chake, uye shoko rake hamuna kuchengeta richigara mukati menyu, nekuti uyo waakatuma iye, uyu imi hamumutendi. Munoongorora magwaro, nokuti imi munofunga muri maari mune upenyu husingaperi; uye iwayo ndiwo anopupurira pamusoro pangu;

uye hamudi kuuya kwandiri kuti muve neupenyu. Ini handisi kugamuchira mbiri kubva kuvanhu; asi ndakakuzivai kuti rudo rwaMwari hamuna mukati menyu. Ini ndakauya muzita raBaba vangu, asi hamugamuchiri ini; kana mumwe akauya muzita rake chairo, iyeye muchamugamuchira. Mungagona sei kutenda, imi muchitora kubwinya kunobva kune mumwe nemumwe, asi kubwinya kunobva kuna Mwari oga hamukutsvaki? Musafunga kuti ini ndichakupomerai kuna baba; aripo anokupomerai Mozisi, uyo wamakavimba maari. Kana nokuti makaitenda Mozisi, maizotenda ini, nokuti iye akanyora pamusoro pangu. Asi kana musingadi kutenda zvinyorwa zvake, muchatenda sei mashoko angu?

6

Mushure mezvinhu izvi Jesu akaenda mhiri kwegungwa reGarirea reTibheriasi; uye chaunga chikuru chakamutevera nekuti vaiona zviratidzo zvake zvaaiita pamusoro pevarwere. Jesu akakwira gomo uye ikoko akagara pamwe chete nevadzidzisi vake. Yaiva yava pedyo Paseka, mutambo wavaJudha. Saka Jesu akasimudza maziso ake uye aona kuti mhomho huru yaiuya kwaari, akataura kuna Firipi akati, Tingatenga zvingwa kubvepiko kuti vanhu ava vadye? Izvi akataura achimuedza, nokuti iye aiziva zvaakanga oda kuita. Firipi akapindura kwaari akati, Zvingwa zvinoita madhinariyasi mazana maviri hazvikwani kwavari kuti mumwe nemumwe wavo atore chidiki. Anoti kwaari mumwe wevadzidzi vake,

Andirea hama yaSaimoni Petro; pane mukomana mumwe pano, ane zvingwa zvishanu zvebhari nehove diki mbiri; asi izvi chii kuvanhu vakawanda kudai? Jesu akati, Itai vanhu vagare pasi. Pakanga paine uswa hwakawanda munzvimbo iyo. Saka varume vakagara pasi, uwandu waiva senge zviuru zvishanu. Jesu akatora zvingwa uye avonga, akagovera kuvadzidzi, uye vadzidzi vakagovera kune vakagara pasi, zvakafananawo nehove, zvakawanda sezvavaida. Vakati vazadzwa, akati kuvadzidzisi vake, Unganidzai zvimedu zvakasara, kuti pasava nechinhu chinorasika. Saka vakaunganidza uye vakazadza matengu gumi nembiri nezvimedu kubva pazvingwa zvishanu zvebhari izvo zvakasara kune vakanga vadya. Vanhu saka, vaona chiratidzo chakaita Jesu, vakataura kuti uyu ndiye chokwadi muprofita anouya munyika. Jesu saka achiziva kuti vaida kuuya kumubata kuti vamuita mambo, akaenda zvakare mugomo ari ega. Sezvo manheru akava, vadzidzi vake vakaburuka kuenda kugungwa, uye vakati vapinda muchikepe vakaenda mhiri kwegungwa kuenda kuKapenaume. Uye rima rakanga ratova uye Jesu akanga asina kuuya kwavari, uye gungwa rakanga richimuka nemhepo huru yaifefetera. Vakanga vafambisa mashanu makumi maviri neshanu kana makumi matatu, vanoona Jesu achifamba pamusoro pegungwa uye ava pedyo nechikepe, uye vakatya. Asi iye anoti kwavari, Ndini ini, musatya. Vaida saka kuda kumutora muchikepe, uye pakarepo chikepe chakasvika panyika yavaida kuenda. Zuva rakatevera mhomho yakanga yakamira mhiri kwegungwa yakaona kuti igwa duku rimwe chete rakanga risipo ikoko kunze kwerimwe chete iro rakanga rapindwa nevadzidzi vake, uye kuti Jesu

haana kupinda pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake muigwa duku, asi vadzidzi vake voga vakaenda; asi magwa maduku akauya achibva kuTibheriasi pedyo nenzvimbo iyo kwavakadya chingwa Ishe ainge avonga; saka mhomho payakaona kuti Jesu haasi ikoko kana vadzidzi vake, vakapinda mumagwa ivo vakaenda kuKapenaume vachitsvaga Jesu. Uye vakati vamuwana mhiri kwegungwa, vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, masvika rini pano? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, munonditsvaka, kwete nokuti makaona zviratidzo, asi nokuti makadya zvingwa uye makaguta. Shambirai kwete chikafu chinoparara, asi chikafu chinogara kusvika kuupenyu husingaperi, icho Mwanakomana wemunhu achakupai, nekuti uyu Baba vakamusimbisa Mwari. Saka vakati kwaari, Tingaiteiko kuti tiite mabasa aMwari? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Ichi ndicho basa raMwari, kuti mutende mune iye waakatuma. Vakati kwaari zvino, Chiiko zvino iwe unoita chiratidzo kuti tione uye tikutende? Uri kushanda chii? Madzibaba edu vakadya manna murenje, sezvo zvakanyorwa kuti, Akavapa chingwa chakabva kudenga kuti vadye. Saka Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, Mozisi haana kukupai chingwa chinobva kudenga, asi Baba vangu vanokupai chingwa chechokwadi chinobva kudenga. Nokuti chingwa chaMwari ndechiri chinoburuka kubva kudenga uye chinopa hupenyu kunyika. Ndakati saka kwaari, Ishe, tipei chingwa ichi nguva dzose. Jesu akati kwavari, Ini ndiri chingwa choupenyu; uyo anouya kwandiri haazombonzwi nzara, uye uyo anotenda mandiri haazombonzwi nyota. Asi ndakati kwamuri kuti makaona ini asi

hamutendi. Zvose zvaanondipa ini baba, kwairi kwandiri zvichauya, uye uyo anouya kwandiri handizomukandi kunze; nekuti ndakaburuka kubva kudenga kwete kuti ndiite kuda kwangu, asi kuda kweakandituma. Izvi ndiye kuda kwaBaba vakandituma, kuti zvese zvavakandipa handizviparadzi, asi ndichazvimutsazve pazuva rekupedzisira. Izvi ndizvo kuda kwewakandituma, kuti mumwe nemumwe anoona Mwanakomana uye anotenda maari ave neupenyu husingaperi, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. VaJudha vakanyunyuta pamusoro pake nokuti akati, Ndini chingwa chakaburuka kubva kudenga, uye vakati, Haasi uyu Jesu mwanakomana waJosefa, watinoziva baba namai vake here? Sei saka uyu anoti ndakadzika kubva kudenga? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Musanyunyuta pamwe chete. Hapana munhu anokwanisa kuuya kwandiri, kana asiri Baba vakandituma vakamukweva, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. Zvakanyorwa muvaprofita: uye vachava vose vakadzidziswa naMwari. Wose anonzwa kubva kuna Baba uye akadzidza anouya kwandiri; kwete kuti mumwe munhu akaona Baba, kunze kweari kubva kuna Mwari, iye akaona Baba. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, uyo anotenda mukati mangu ane upenyu husingaperi. Ini ndiri chingwa chehupenyu. Madzibaba enyu vakadya manna murenje uye vakafa; uyu ndiwo chingwa chinoburuka kubva kudenga, kuti munhu adye pairi uye asafa. Ini ndiri chingwa chipenyu chakabva kudenga chakaburuka; kana munhu akadya kubva pachingwa ichi, achararama kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Uye chingwa icho ini ndichapawo, inyama yangu iri, icho ini

ndichapawo nokuda kwoupenyu hwenyika. VaJudha vakanga vachipokana pakati pavo vachiti, Munhu uyu angagona sei kutipa nyama yake kuti tidye? Jesu akati kwavari, Chokwadi, chokwadi, ndinoti kwamuri, kana musingadyi nyama yoMwanakomana woMunhu uye musingamwi ropa rake, hamuna upenyu mukati menyu. Iye anodya nyama yangu uye anonwa ropa rangu ane upenyu husingaperi, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. Nokuti nyama yangu ndicho chikafu chechokwadi, uye ropa rangu ndicho chinwiwa chechokwadi. Uyo anodya nyama yangu uye anonwa ropa rangu anogara mandiri, uye ini ndinogara maari. Sezvo Baba mupenyu vakandituma, uye ini ndinogara nekuda kwaBaba, saizvozvo uyo anondidya naiyeye achagara nekuda kwangu. Uyu ndiye chingwa chakaburuka chichibva kudenga, kwete sezvo madzibaba enyu vakadya mana vakafa; uyo anodya chingwa ichi achararama nokusingaperi. Izvi akataura ari muungano achidzidzisa muKapenaume. Vazhinji saka vakanzwa kubva kune vadzidzi vake vakati, Yakaoma shoko iri; ndiani anogona kurinzwa? Achiziva asi Jesu mukati make kuti vanogunun'una pamusoro peizvi vadzidzi vake, akati kwavari, Izvi zvinokugumbusai? Kana saka mukaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achikwira kwaakanga ari pakutanga? Mweya ndiwo unoraramisa, nyama haibatsiri chinhu, mashoko andinotaura kwamuri, mweya ndiwo uye upenyu ndihwo. Asi varipo pakati penyu vamwe vasingadi kutenda. Nokuti aiziva kubva pakutanga Jesu kuti ndivanaani vasiri kutenda uye kuti ndiani aizomupandukira. Uye akataura achiti, Nekuda kweizvi ndakakuudzai kuti hapana munhu anokwanisa kuuya kwandiri,

kana asina kupiwa izvozvo naBaba vangu. Kubva pane izvi, vazhinji vevadzidzi vake vakaenda shure uye havachisafamba naye. Saka Jesu akati kune gumi nevaviri, Hamudi kuenda nemiwo here? Saka Simoni Petro akamupindura akati, Ishe, tichanoenda kuna ani? Iwe une mashoko eupenyu husingaperi; uye isu takatenda uye takaziva kuti iwe uri Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari mupenyu. Jesu akapindura ivo; handina here ini kukusarudzai imi vari gumi nevaviri? Uye mumwe wenyu idhiyabhorosi. Aitaura nezvaJudha waSimon Iskariyoti, nokuti uyu aiva kuda kumuisa, iye ari mumwe wevane gumi nevaviri.

7

Uye Jesu akanga achifamba muGarirea mushure meizvozvi, nokuti akanga asingadi kufamba muJudhea, nekuti vaJudha vakanga vachimutsvaga kuti vamuuraye. Mutambo wevaJudha wematumba waiva wava pedyo. Saka hama dzake vakati kwaari: Bva pano uende kuJudhea, kuti vadzidzi vako vaone mabasa ako aunoita; nokuti hakuna munhu anoita chinhu pakavanda uye anotsvaka iye kuva pachena. Kana uchiita zvinhu izvi, zviratidze iwe pachako kunyika. Nekuti kunyange hama dzake hadzina kutenda maari. Jesu saka anovaudza kuti, Nguva yangu haisati yasvika, asi nguva yenyu inogara yakagadzirira. Nyika haigoni kukuvengai imi, asi inondivenga ini, nekuti ndinopupurira pamusoro payo kuti mabasa ayo akaipa. Imi endai kumutambo uyu, ini handisati ndaenda

kumutambo uyu, nekuti nguva yangu haisati yasvika. Asi akati ataura izvi kwavari, akaramba ari muGarirea. Asi hama dzake dzakati dzakwira, ipapo iyewo akakwira achienda kumutambo, kwete pachena, asi muchivande. VaJuda saka vaitsvaka iye pamutambo uye vaiti, Ari kupi iyeye? Uye kugunun'una kukuru pamusoro pake kwaiva mune vanhu vazhinji. Vamwe vakanga vachiti akanaka; vamwe vakanga vachiti kwete, asi anotsausa vanhu vazhinji. Hapana munhu, zvisinei, akanga achitaura pachena pamusoro pake nekuda kwekutya vaJudha. Zvino asi mutambo uri pakati, Jesu akakwira akaenda kutemberi uye akadzidzisa. VaJudha vakashamiswa vachiti, Munhu uyu anoziva here zvinyorwa asina kudzidza? Saka Jesu akavapindura ivo uye akati, Dzidziso yangu haisi yangu, asi ndeye uyo akandituma. Kana munhu achida kuita kuda kwake, achaziva pamusoro pedzidziso, kuti inobva kuna Mwari here kana kuti ini ndinotaura ndiri ndoga. Uyo anotaura achibva maari pachake anotsvaga kubwinya kwake pachake, asi uyo anotsvaga kubwinya kweakatumira iye, uyu ndiye wechokwadi, uye kusaruramisira mukati make hakupo. Kwete Mozisi akakupai mutemo here? Uye hapana munhu pakati penyu anotevedzera mutemo. Nei muchitsvaka kundiuraya? Ruzhinji rakapindura rikati, Une dhimoni. Ndiani anotsvaga kukuuraya? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Ndakaita basa rimwe, uye mose munoshamisika nekuda kweizvozvo. Mozisi akakupai kudzingiswa, kwete kuti kunobva kuna Mozisi, asi kunobva kumadzibaba, uye munodzingisa munhu nomusi weSabata. Kana munhu achigamuchira kudzingiswa muSabata kuti mutemo waMozisi usaputswe, muri kutsamwira ini here nekuti

ndakaita munhu wese akanaka muSabata? Musatonga maererano nekunze, asi tongai kutonga kwakarurama. Saka vamwe veJerusarema vakanga vachiti, Ko uyu haazi iye wavanoda kumuuraya here? Uye tarira anotaura nokushinga, uye havamutauri chinhu. Ko zvimwe chaizvo vakatonga vakaziva kuti uyu ndiye chaizvo Kristu here? Asi uyu tinoziva kwaanobva, asi Kristu paanouya, hapana anoziva kwaanobva. Saka akadanidzira mutemberi achidzidzisa Jesu uye achiti munondiziva ini uye munoziva kwandakabva uye handina kuuya ndiri ndoga asi ndiye wechokwadi uyo akandituma iye wamusina kuziva ini ndinomuziva iye nekuti ndiri kubva kwaari uye iye akandituma. Vakanga vachitsvaka kumubata, asi hapana munhu akaisa ruoko paari, nokuti awa yake yakanga isati yasvika. Vazhinji asi kubva muchaunga vakatenda maari uye vakati, Kristu paanouya, haazomboiti zviratidzo zvakawanda kupfuura izvi zvakaita uyu here? VaFarisi vakanzwa mhomho yechaunga pamusoro pake izvi, uye vaFarisi pamwe chete navapristi vakuru vakatuma vabatsiri kuti vamubate. Jesu akati saka, Ndichiri nenguva duku nemi uye ndinoenda kuna iye akandituma. Muchatsvaka ini asi hamuzondiwani, uye kwandiri ini, imi hamugoni kuuya. VaJudha saka vakati kwavari pachavo, Uyu ari kuda kuenda kupi, kuti isu hatingamuwani? Ko haasi kuti ari kuda kuenda kuparadziro yevaGiriki uye kudzidzisa vaGiriki here? Mashoko aya aakataura ndeepi, achiti, Muchanditsvaka asi hamuzondiwani, uye kwandiri ini, imi hamugoni kuuya? Asi pazuva rekupedzisira guru remutambo, Jesu akamira akadanidzira achiti, Kana munhu ane nyota, ngaauye kwandiri

anwe. Uyo anotenda mukati mangu, sezvakarehwa norunyoro, nzizi dzemvura mhenyu dzichayerera kubva mudumbu make. Izvi zvaakareva pamusoro peMweya waizogamuchirwa nevanotenda maari, nokuti Mweya Mutsvene wakanga usati wavapo, nekuti Jesu akanga asati akudzwa. Vazhinji saka kubva muungano vakati vanzwa shoko vaiti: Uyu ndiye chaizvoizvo muprofita. Vamwe vaiti: Uyu ndiye Kristu. Vamwe vaiti: Ko Kristu haabvi kuGarirea here? Kwete here rugwaro rwakati kuti kubva murudzi rwaDhavhidhi uye kubva kuBheterehema musha, paiva naDhavhidhi, Kristu anouya? Kupatsanurwa kwakaitika saka mukati mevazhinji nekuda kwake. Vamwe vaida kumubata, asi hapana akaisa maoko paari. Vakauya saka vabatsiri kuna vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi, uye ivo vakati kwavari, Nei musina kuuya naye? Vabatsiri vakapindura vachiti, Hakuna kumbobvira munhu akataura sezvinoita murume uyu. VaFarisi vakavapindura vachiti, Ko imi hamuna here kutsauswa? Kwete mumwe wevatungamiri akatenda maari here kana mumwe wevaFarisi? Asi mhomho iyi isingazivi mutemo yakatukwa iri anodaro Nikodimasi kwavari, uya akauya usiku kwaari, mumwe ari wavo; mutemo wedu haungatongi munhu, kana usina kunzwa kubva kwaari kutanga uye kuziva zvaarikuita here? Vakadavira uye vakati kwaari: Iwe hausi kubva muGarirea here? Ongorora uye uone kuti muprofita kubva muGarirea haana kumutswa. Uye mumwe nemumwe akaenda kumba kwake.

8

Jesu akaenda kugomo remiorivhi; mangwanani zvakare akauya kutemberi, uye vanhu vose vakanga vachiuya kwaari; uye agara pasi akavadzidzisa. Vanouya vanyori navaFarisi mukadzi akabatwa paupombwe, uye vakamumisa pakati vanoti kwaari: Mudzidzisi, mukadzi uyu akabatwa pachiito chacho achiita upombwe; uye mumutemo wedu Mozisi akaraira vakadzi vakadaro kuti vatakwe namabwe. Saka iwe unoti chii? Asi izvi vakataura vachiedza iye, kuti vave nemhosva pamusoro pake. Asi Jesu akakotama pasi akanyora nemurunwe pasi. Asi sezvo vakaramba vachibvunza iye, akasimuka akati kwavari, Asina chivi pakati penyu ngaave wokutanga kukanda ibwe paari. Uye zvakare, akakotama pasi, akanyora pasi. Ivo asi vakanzwa vakabuda mumwe nemumwe, vatanga nevatariri, uye Jesu akasiyiwa nemukadzi aiva pakati. Asimuka, Jesu akati kwaari, Mukadzi, vari kupi? Hapana munhu akakutonga mhosva here? Uye iye akati: Hapana, Ishe. Jesu akati: kunyange ini handikutongeri; enda uye kubva panguva ino usachazotadza. Zvakare saka Jesu akataura kwavari achiti, Ndini chiedza chenyika; uyo anonditevera haangafambi murima, asi achava nechiedza choupenyu. VaFarisi vakati kwaari, Iwe unopupurira pachako, uchapupu hwako hahusi hwechokwadi. Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Kunyange ini ndichizvipupurira pamusoro pangu, uchapupu hwangu ndehwechokwadi, nokuti ndinoziva kwandakabva uye kwandinoenda. Asi imi hamuzivi kwandinobva kana kwandinoenda. Imi munotonga zvichienderana nenyama, asi ini handisi kutonga munhu. Uye kana ndikatonga, kutonga kwangu ndekwechokwadi, nekuti handisi ndoga, asi ini naBaba vakandituma. Uye mumutemo

wenyu makanyorwa kuti uchapupu hwevanhu vaviri ndohwechokwadi. Ini ndiri iye anopupurira pamusoro pangu, uye baba vakandituma vanopupurirawo pamusoro pangu. Saka vakati kwaari: Baba vako vari kupi? Jesu akapindura: hamuzivi ini kana baba vangu; dai maiziva ini, maiziva baba vangu futi. Mashoko aya akataureswa naJesu mudura, paaidzidzisa mutemberi, uye hapana munhu akamubata, nekuti awa yake yakanga isati yasvika. Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Ini ndinoenda uye muchatsvakatsvaka ini, uye muchafa muri muchivi yenyu. Kwandinoenda ini, imi hamugoni kuuya. Saka vaJudha vakanga vachiti, Ko haasi kuzozviuraya here, nekuti anoti, Kwandinoenda imi hamugoni kuuya? Uye akati kwavari, Imi munobva pasi, ini ndinobva kumusoro; imi muri venyika ino, ini handisi wenyika ino. Ndakati saka kwamuri kuti muchafa muri muzvivi zvenyu, nokuti kana musingatenди kuti ndini iye, muchafa muri muzvivi zvenyu. Saka vakati kwaari: iwe uri ani? Uye Jesu akati kwavari, Kubvira pakutanga, ndiri kukuudzai zvandakataura kwamuri. Ndine zvizhinji zvandingataura uye zvandingakutongai, asi iye akandituma ndiye wechokwadi, uye ini zvandinenge ndakanzwa kubva kwaari, ndizvo zvandinoudza nyika. Havana kuziva kuti akanga achitaura nezvaBaba kwavari. Jesu akati kwavari, Pamunenge masimudza Mwanakomana weMunhu, ipapo muchaziva kuti ndini iye, uye handiti chinhu kubva kwandiri, asi ndinotaura zvinhu izvi sezvo Baba vangu vakandidzidzisa. Uye iye akandituma ari pamwe chete neni, Baba havana kundisiya ndiri ndoga, nekuti ini ndinoita zvinhu zvinomufadza nguva dzose. Izvi achitaura, vazhinji vakatenda maari. Saka Jesu akanga achitaura

kuvaJudha vakanga vatenda kwaari, kuti kana imi mukaramba muri mushoko wangu, muchava vadzidzi vangu chaizvo, uye muchaziva chokwadi, uye chokwadi chichasunungura imi. Vakapindura kwaari, Tiri mbeu yaAbrahamu uye hatina kumboshandirwa nomunhu pane nguva ipi zvayo. Sei iwe uchiti muchava vakasununguka? Jesu akapindura kwavari, Chokwadi, chokwadi, ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe nomumwe anoita chivi muranda wechivi. Asi muranda haagari mumba nekusingaperi, mwanakomana anogara nekusingaperi. Kana saka Mwanakomana akakusununguririrai, muchava vakasununguruwa zvechokwadi. Ndinoziva kuti muri mbeu yaAbrahamu, asi munotsvaka kundiuraya, nekuti shoko rangu haripindiri mukati menyu. Ini zvangu ndakaona kubva kuna baba vangu ndinotaura, uye imi saka zvenyu makaona kubva kuna baba venyu munoita. Vakapindura uye vakati kwaari: Baba vedu ndiAbhrahamu. Jesu anoti kwavari, Kana maiva vana vaAbrahamu, maiita mabasa aAbrahamu. Zvino asi munotsvaka kundiuraya, ini munhu akataura chokwadi kwamuri, chandakanzwa kubva kuna Mwari; izvi Abrahamu haana kuzviita. Imi munoita mabasa ababa venyu. Vakati saka kwaari: Isu hatina kuberekwa kubva muupombwe; tine Baba mumwe, iye Mwari. Jesu akati kwavari, Dai Mwari aiva Baba venyu, maidisa ini, nokuti ndakabva kuna Mwari uye ndasvika. Handina kuuya ndoga, asi iye ndiyo yakandituma. Sei musinganzwisisi kutaura kwangu? Nekuti hamugoni kunzwa shoko rangu. Imi munobva kuna baba wadhiyabhorosi, uye munoda kuita zvishuwo zvababa venyu. Iyeye aiva mhondi kubva pakutanga uye muchokwadi haana kumira, nekuti

chokwadi hachisi maari; paanotaura nhema, anotaura kubva kune zvake, nekuti murevi wenhema uye baba vake. Ini asi nekuti ndinotaura chokwadi, hamundibvumi. Ndiani pakati penyu anondipomedza nezvechivi? Asi kana ndinotaura chokwadi, nei imi musingandi kutenda? Uyo anobva kuna Mwari anonzwa mashoko aMwari; nemhaka iyi imi hamunzwi, nekuti hamubvi kuna Mwari. VaJudha vakapindura saka vakati kwaari, Hatisi here kutaura zvakanaka kuti uri muSamariya uye une dhimoni? Jesu akapindura akati, Ini handina dhimoni, asi ndinokudza Baba vangu, uye imi munondizvidza. Ini handisi kutsvaka kubwinya kwangu; aripo anotsvaka uye anotonga. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, kana munhu akachengeta shoko rangu, haangatongoboni rufu kusvika pakusingaperi. Saka vaJudha vakati kwaari: Iye zvino taziva kuti une dhimoni. Abrahamu akafa uye vaprofita, uye iwe unoti, kana munhu akachengeta shoko rangu, haazombonzwi rufu nekusingaperi. Ko iwe mukuru kupfuura baba vedu Abrahamu, uyo akafa here? Uye vaprofita vakafa; iwe unozviti ani? Jesu akapindura kuti: Kana ini ndichikudza ini pachangu, kubwinya kwangu hakuna chinhu; ndibaba vangu vanondikudza ini, avo imi munoti Mwari wenyu ndiye, uye hamuna kumuziva iye; asi ini ndinomuziva iye. Uye kana ndikati handimuzivi iye, ndichava kufanana nemi murevi wenhema; asi ndinomuziva iye uye shoko rake ndinochengeta. Abraham baba venyu akafara kuti aone zuva rangu, uye akaona akafara. Saka vaJudha vakati kwaari, Hausi kuva namakore makumi mashanu uye wakaona Abrahamu? Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, Abraham asati avapo, ini ndiripo. Saka

vakasimudza mabwe kuti vamukande. Jesu asi akavanda, uye akabuda mutemberi apfuura nepakati pavo, uye akapfuurira mberi saizvozvo.

9

Uye achipfuura, akaona munhu akanga ari bofu kubvira pakuberekwa. Vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vachiti, Mudzidzisi, ndiani akatadza, munhu uyu kana vabereki vake, kuti aberekwe ari bofu? Jesu akapindura akati, Kwete uyu akatadza, uye kwete vabereki vake, asi kuti mabasa aMwari aratidzwe maari. Ndinofanira kushanda mabasa ewakandituma ndichiri masikati, nokuti usiku hunouya apo hapana munhu anokwanisa kushanda. Pandiri ndiri munyika, ndiri chiedza chenyika. Ataura zvinhu izvi, akapfira pasi uye akaita dhaka kubva mumate, uye akazora dhaka pamaziso omupofu uye akati kwaari: enda unoshamba mudziva reSiloamu, iro rinodudzirwa kuti Akatumwa. Saka akaenda akashamba, uye akauya achiona. Saka vavakidzani nevaya vaiva vachimuona kare kuti aiva bofu, vakati, Haasi here uyu aiva akagara achipemha? Vamwe vakanga vachiti ndiye uyu; asi vamwe vakanga vachiti akafanana naye. Iyeye akanga achitaura kuti ini ndiri. Saka vakati kwaari, Maziso ako akazarurwa sei? Akapindura iye uye akati, Murume anonzi Jesu akaita dhaka uye akazora maziso angu, uye akati kwandiri, Enda kudziva reSiloam undoshamba. Ndakaenda uye ndakashamba, ndikabva ndaona. Vakati saka kwaari, Ari kupi? Anoti: handizivi. Vanotungamirira iye

kuvaFarisi, iye aimbova bofu. Kwaiva sabata apo Jesu akaita dhaka uye akazarura maziso ake. Zvakare saka vaFarisi vakanga vachibvunza iye kuti akaona sei zvakare. Uye akati kwavari, Akaisa dope pamaziso angu, uye ndakashamba, uye ndinoona. Vamwe vavaFarisi saka vakanga vachiti: Murume uyu haasi kubva kuna Mwari, nokuti haachengeti sabata. Vamwe vakanga vachiti: Munhu mutadzi angakwanisa sei kuita zviratidzo zvakadaro? Uye kukakavara kwaivepo pakati pavo. Vanoti kubofu zvakare: iwe unoti chii pamusoro pake, nokuti akazarura meso ako? Asi iye akati kuti muporofita. VaJudha havana saka kutenda pamusoro pake kuti aiva bofu uye akawanazve kuona, kusvikira pavakadana vabereki vake waaiva awanazve kuona uye vakavabvunza vachiti: Uyu ndiye mwanakomana wenyu, wamunotaura kuti akaberekwa ari bofu? Sei zvino anoona iye zvino? Vabereki vake vakavapindura uye vakati, Tinoziva kuti uyu ndiye mwanakomana wedu uye kuti akaberekwa ari bofu; asi kuti zvino anoona sei hatizivi, kana kuti ndiani akasvinudza maziso ake isu hatizivi; iye ane zera, bvunzai iye, iye achataura pamusoro pake. Izvi vakataura vabereki vake nokuti vaitya vaJudha, nokuti vaJudha vakanga vatobvumirana kuti kana munhu akabvuma kuti iye ndiKristu, adzingwe paungano. Nekuda iyi vabereki vake vakati kuti ane zera, mubvunzei iye. Vakadana saka kubva pechipiri murume uyo aiva bofu, uye vakati kwaari, Ipa kubwinya kuna Mwari; isu tinoziva kuti murume uyu mutadzi. Akapindura saka iye uye akati, Kana ari mutadzi handizivi; chimwe chinhu ndinoziva, kuti ndakanga ndiri bofu, asi ikozvino ndinoona. Vakati kwaari zvakare: Chii chaakakuitira? Akazarura maziso ako sei?

Akapindura ivo akati, Ndakakuudzai kare, uye hamuna kunzwa. Sei muchida kunzwa zvakare? Hamuzodi imi futi kuva vadzidzi vake here? Vakatuka iye vakati, Iwe uri mudzidzi waiye, asi isu tiri vadzidzi vaMozisi. Isu tinoziva kuti Mwari akataura kuna Mozisi, asi uyu hatizivi kuti anobva kupi. Murume akapindura akati kwavari, Mukati meizvi chinoshamisa chiri, nokuti imi hamuzivi kwaanobva, uye akazarura meso angu. Tinoziva asi kuti Mwari haanzwi vatadzi, asi kana munhu achitya Mwari uye achiita kuda kwake, iye anomuzwa. Kubva pakutanga kwenyika hakuna kumbonzwikwa kuti mumwe munhu akambozarura maziso omupofu akaberekwa ari bofu. Dai asina kuva achibva kuna Mwari, aisakwanisa kuita chinhu. Vakapindura vakati kwaari: Muzvivi iwe wakaberekwa wose, uye iwe unodzidzisa isu? Uye vakamudzinga kunze. Jesu akanzwa kuti vakanga vamudzinga kunze, uye akati amuwana akati kwaari, Iwe unotenda muMwanakomana waMwari? Akapindura akati, Ndiani, Ishe, kuti nditende maari? Jesu akati kwaari, Wakamuona, uye iye ari kutaura newe ndiye iyeye. Iye zvino akati, Ndinotenda, Ishe, uye akamunamata. Jesu akati, Ndakauya munyika ino kuti nditonge, kuti vaya vasingaoni vaone, uye vaya vanoona vave mapofu. Uye vakanzwa kubva kune veFarisi izvi avo vari pamwe chete naye, uye vakati kwaari, Ko isu hatizi mapofu here? Jesu akati kwavari, Dai maiva mapofu, hamungadai mune chivi; asi zvino munoti tinoona, saka chivi chenyu chinoramba chiripo.

10

Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, uyo asingapindi nepagedhi mumunda wemakwai, asi achikwira achibva kumwe kunhu, iyeye imbavha uye igororo; asi uyo anopinda nepagedhi ndiye mufudzi wemakwai. Kumurindi uyu wegedhi anovhura, uye makwai anonzwa izwi rake, uye anodana makwai ake ega nemazita uye anoabudisa kunze. Uye kana abudisa makwai ake, anofamba pamberi pawo, uye makwai anomutevera, nekuti anoziva inzwi rake; asi mumwe munhu haavazomuterera, asi vachatiza vachibva kwaari, nekuti havazivi mazwi evavamwe. Tsumo iyi Jesu akavaudza, asi ivo havana kunzwisisa zvaaitaura kwavari. Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, ini ndiri musuwo wemakwai. Vose vakauya pamberi pangu imbavha nemakororo, asi makwai haana kuvateerera. Ini ndiri mukova; kuburikidza neni kana munhu akapinda, achaponeswa, uye achapinda nokubuda, uye achawana mafuro. Mbavha haiuyi kunze kwokunge iba, iuraye uye iparadze; ini ndakauya kuti vave noupenyu uye kuti vave nazvo zvakawanda. Ini ndiri mufudzi akanaka. Mufudzi akanaka anoisa mweya wake pachinzvimbo chemakwai; mushandi akaripwa uye asiri mufudzi, uyo makwai asiri ake pachake, anoona mhumhi ichiuya uye anosiya makwai uye anotiza; uye mhumhi anobata iwo uye anoparadzira makwai. Asi mushandi anotiza, nekuti mushandi chete uye haana hanya nemakwai. Ini ndiri mufudzi akanaka, uye ndinoziva vangu uye ndinozivikanwa nevangu, sezvinoziva Baba ini uye ini ndinoziva Baba, uye mweya wangu ndinoisa nokuda kwemakwai. Uye ndinemamwe makwai, asiri eruzhowa urwu, uye iwayo ndinofanira kuuya, uye achanzwa inzwi rangu, uye

achava boka rimwe chete, mufudzi mumwe chete. Nekuda kwaizvozvi Baba vanondida, nekuti ini ndinoisa mweya wangu, kuti zvakare nditore iwo. Hapana munhu anotora upenyu hwangu kubva kwandiri, asi ini ndinohupa pachandi pangu. Ndine simba rekuhupa, uye ndine simba rekuhutorazve. Murairo uyu ndakaugamuchira kubva kuna Baba vangu. Kupatsanurwa kwakaitika zvakare pakati pevaJudha nekuda kwemashoko aya. Asi vazhinji vavo vakanga vachiti, Ane dhimoni uye anopenga; munomuteererereiko? Vamwe vakati, Mazwi aya haasi emunhu ane dhimoni. Dhimoni harigoni kuvhura maziso emapofu here? Zvakaitika kuti mutambo wokukumikidzwa wakaitika muJerusarema, uye kwakanga kuri nguva yechando; uye Jesu akanga achifamba mutemberi mubiravira raSoromoni. Saka vaJudha vakamukomba uye vakanga vachiti kwaari, Kusvikira rini uchitora mweya wedu? Kana iwe uri Kristu, tiudze pachena. Jesu akavapindura ivo; ndakataura kwamuri, uye hamutendi; mabasa andinoita muzita raBaba vangu, aya anopupurira pamusoro pangu; asi imi hamutendi; nokuti hamusi kubva kumakwai angu, sezvo ndakataura kwamuri. Makwai angu anonzwa inzwi rangu, uye ini ndinoziva ivo, uye vanonditevera, uye ini ndinovapa upenyu husingaperi, uye havazorasi nekusingaperi, uye hapana munhu achavabvuta kubva muruoko rwangu. Baba vangu, uyo vakandipa, vakuru kupfuura vese, uye hapana anokwanisa kubvuta kubva muruoko rwababa vangu. Ini nababa tiri mumwe. VaJudha vakabata mabwe zvakare kuti vamutake. Jesu akapindura kwavari achiti, Ndakaratidza kwamuri mabasa mazhinji akanaka anobva kuna Baba vangu; ndezvipi pakati

pawo pamuri kunditaka namabwe? VaJudha vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Hatikutaki iwe nemhaka yebasa rakanaka, asi nemhaka yekumhura, uye nekuti iwe uri munhu asi unozvita Mwari. Jesu akapindura kwavari, Hazvina kunyorwa here mumutemo wenyu kuti, Ndakati muri vamwari? Kana akati ivo vaiva vamwari, kuna avo shoko raMwari rakasvika, uye rugwaro harugoni kuputswa, iye baba vakaitisa mutsvene uye vakatumira munyika, imi munoti uri kumhura, nekuti ndakati, ndiri Mwanakomana waMwari? Kana ndisingaiti mabasa aBaba vangu, musanditende; asi kana ndichiaita, kunyange musingadi kunditenda ini, tendai mabasa, kuti muzive uye mutende kuti Baba vari mandiri uye ini ndiri maari. Vakanga vachitsvaka zvakare kumubata, asi akabuda mumaoko avo. Uye akaenda zvakare mhiri kweRwizi rweJodhani, kunzvimbo yaiva Johani achibhabhatidza pakutanga, uye akagara ikoko. Vazhinji vakauya kwaari vachiti, Johane haana kuita chiratidzo chero chipi, asi zvose zvaakareva Johane pamusoro pake, zvaiva zvechokwadi. Uye vazhinji vakaтenda maari ikoko.

11

Kwaiva nemunhu airwara ainzi Lazarus aibva kuBhethani, mumusha waMaria naMata hanzvadzi yake. Aiva Maria uyo akazodza Ishe nemafuta uye akapukuta tsoka dzake nebvudzi rake, uyo mukoma wake Razaro aiva achirwara. Saka hanzvadzi dzakatumira kwaari dzichiti, Ishe, tarirai, uyo wamunouda anorwara. Akati anzwa izvi, Jesu akati, Urwere urwu hahusi

hwerufu, asi hwekukudza Mwari, kuti Mwanakomana waMwari akudzwe kubudikidza nahwo. Jesu aifarira Martha nehanzvadzi yake naRazaro. Sezvo naizvozvo akanzwa kuti anorwara, ipapo zvirokwazvo akaramba ari munzvimbo yaaiva mairi mazuva maviri; pashure mushure meizvi anoti kuvadzidzi: ngatiendei kuJudhiya zvakare. Vadzidzi vanoti kwaari, Rabhi, iye zvino vaJudha vaiva vachikutsvaka kuti vakutake namabwe, uye zvakare uri kuenda ikoko? Jesu akapindura: Hakusi gumi nembiri here maawa ezuva? Kana mumwe munhu achifamba masikati, haagumburwi, nekuti anoona chiedza chenyika ino; asi kana mumwe munhu achifamba usiku, anogumburwa, nekuti chiedza hachisi maari. Izvi akataura, uye mushure meizvi anoti kwavari, Razaro shamwari yedu akarara, asi ndinoenda kuti ndimumutse. Vadzidzi vake vakati, Ishe, kana arara, achaponeswa. Jesu akanga ataura pamusoro perufu rwake, asi ivo vakafunga kuti aitaura pamusoro pekuvata kwehope. Ipapo saka Jesu akati kwavari pachena, Razaro akafa, uye ndinofara nekuda kwenyu, kuti mugotenda, nekuti ndakanga ndisiri ikoko; asi ngatiendei kwaari. Saka Tomasi anonzi Dhidhimasi akati kuvadzidzi vaaifunda navo, Ngatiendei nesu kuti tife naye. Jesu akati asvika, akamuwana ava nemazuva mana ari muguva. Betani yaiva pedyo neJerusarema senge kubva pamastadhiya gumi nemashanu, uye vazhinji kubva kuvaJudha vakanga vauya kuna Martha naMaria kuti vavanyaradze pamusoro pehama yavo. Saka Martha, paakanzwa kuti Jesu anouya, akasangana naye, asi Maria akanga agere mumba. Saka Martha akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, dai maiva pano, munununa wangu asingadai akafa. Asi uye zvino

ndinoziva kuti zvose zvamungakumbira kuna Mwari, Mwari achakupai. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukoma wako achamuka. Martha anoti kwaari, Ndinoziva kuti achamuka pakumuka pazuva rekupedzisira. Jesu akati kwaari, Ini ndini kumuka kuvakafa noupenyu. Uyo anotenda muna ini, kunyange akafa, achararama; uye wose anorarama uye anotenda muna ini haazombofizve nekusingaperi. Unotenda izvi? Anoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, ini ndakatenda kuti imi muri Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari, iye anouya munyika. Uye paakapedza kutaura izvi, akaenda akadana Maria hanzvadzi yake pachivande achiti, Mudzidzisi aripo uye anokudana. Iye paakanzwa, akamuka nekukurumidza uye akauya kwaari. Jesu akanga asati auya mumusha, asi akanga achiri munzvimbo yaakasiriswa naMata. Saka vaJudha vaiva naye mumba uye vaimununura, vaona Maria kuti akasimuka nekukurumidza uye akabuda, vakamutevera, vachiti kuti anoenda kuguva kuti andochema ikoko. Saka Maria paakauya paiva Jesu, paakamuona akawira patsoka dzake achiti kwaari, Ishe, dai maiva pano, hama yangu yaisafa. Jesu saka paakamubona achichema uye vaJudha vakanga vauya kwaari vachichema, akashungurudzika mumweya uye akazvinetsa, uye akati, makamuisa kupi? Vanoti kwaari, Ishe, uya uone. Jesu akachema. Saka vaJudha vakanga vachiti: Ona kuti aimuda sei; asi vamwe vavo vakati: Uyu akavhura maziso omupofu, akanga asingagoni here kuita kuti uyu asafa? Jesu saka, zvakare achishungurudzika mukati make, anouya kuguva. Raiva bako, uye ibwe rakanga rakarembera pamusoro paro. Jesu anoti: Simudzai ibwe. Anoti kwaari hanzvadzi yeakafa, Mata, Ishe, kare anonhuhwa; nokuti

ari pazuva rechina. Jesu anoti kwaari, Handina kukuudza here kuti kana ukatenda, uchaona kubwinya kwaMwari? Saka vakasimudza ibwe paiva mufi avete. Jesu akasimudza maziso kumusoro uye akati: Baba, ndinokutendai nokuti makandanzwa. Ini ndaiziva kuti unogara uchindinzwa, asi ndakataura nekuda kwevanhu vakanga vakamira vakapoteredza, kuti vatende kuti iwe wakandituma. Uye akati ataura izvi nenzwi guru, akadanidzira achiti, Razaro, uya kunze. Uye akabuda akafa akasungwa tsoka nemaoko nemachira, uye chiso chake chakanga chakaputirwa nejira. Jesu anoti kwavari: Musunungure iye uye mumutendera aende. Vazhinji saka kubva kuvaJudha, avo vakauya kuna Maria uye vakaona zvaakaita Jesu, vakatenda maari. Asi vamwe vavo vakaenda kuvaFarisi vakandovaudza zvakaitwa naJesu. Saka vapristi vakuru navaFarisi vakaunganidza dare uye vakati, Tichaitei, nokuti munhu uyu anoita zviratidzo zvizhinji? Kana tikamuregedza kudaro, vose vachatenda maari, uye vaRoma vachauya vachatora nzvimbo yedu nerudzi rwedu. Asi mumwe chete kubva kwavari Kayafasi, ari mupristi mukuru wegore iro, akati kwavari: Imi hamuzivi chinhu, uye hamufungi kuti zvinobatsira kwatiri kuti munhu mumwe chete afe pachinzvimbo chavanhu uye kuti rudzi rwose rurege kuparara. Izvi asi kubva kwaari pachake haana kuzvitaura, asi ari mupristi mukuru wegore iro akaprofita kuti Jesu aizoda kufa nokuda kwerudzi, uye kwete nokuda kwerudzi chete, asi kuti vana vaMwari vakaparadzirwa aunganidzezve kuita chimwe. Kubva pazuva iroro saka vakarangana kuti vamuuraye. Jesus saka haachisina pachena akafamba pakati pevaJudha, asi akaenda kubva ikoko kunyika

pedyo nerenje, kumusha unonzi Efuremu, uye ikoko akagara nevadzidzi vake. Kwakanga kuri pedyo Paseka yavaJudha, uye vazhinji vakakwira kuJerusarema vachibva kunyika vasati vasvika Paseka kuti vazvinatse. Saka vakanga vachitsvaga Jesu uye vakanga vachitaura vamwe nevamwe mumwe nemumwe vakamira mutemberi, Munofungei imi, kuti haazouyi here kumutambo? Vakanga vapa asi vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi murairo kuti kana mumwe munhu achiziva kwaari, angataura, kuti vamubate.

12

Saka Jesu, mazuva matanhatu Pasika isati yasvika, akaenda kuBhetani, kwaiva Razaro akanga afa, uyo aakamutsira kubva kuvakafa. Vakaita kudya kwemanheru kwaari ikoko, uye Martha aishanda, asi Lazarus aiva mumwe wevaivete pamwe naye. Saka Maria, akanga atora paundi yemafuta enadi yakachena inokosha, akazodza tsoka dzaJesu uye akapukuta nebvudzi rake tsoka dzake, uye imba yakazadzwa nekunhuhwirira kwemafuta. Saka mumwe wevadzidzi vake anotaura, Judha waSimon Iskariyoti, uya aizomuisa; Nei mafuta aya asina kutengeswa nemadenari mazana matatu uye akapiwa varombo? Akati izvi kwete nekuti varombo vaimubatikana, asi nekuti akanga ari mbavha, uye akanga akabata bhokisi remari uye aitakura zvinhu zvaiiswa mukati. Jesu akati, Regai iye, akachengeta izvi nezuva rokuvigwa kwangu. Varombo nokuti munavo nguva dzose pamwe chete nemi, asi ini hamuneni

nguva dzose. Chaunga chikuru chevaJudha chakaziva kuti aiva ikoko, uye vakauya kwete nekuda kwaJesu chete, asi kuti vaonewo Razaro uyo aakamutsazve kubva kuvakafa. Vakarangana zvino vapristi vakuru kuti vauraye Razaro futi, nekuti vazhinji vevaJudha vakaenda nekuda kwake uye vakatenda muna Jesu. Zuva rakatevera chaunga chikuru chakanga chauya kumutambo, vakati vanzwa kuti Jesu ari kuuya kuJerusarema, vakatora matavi emichindwe uye vakabuda kuti vasangane naye, uye vakadanidzira: Hosana, akaropafadzwa uyo ari kuuya muzita raShe, mambo weIsraeri. Awana mbongoro duku Jesu akagara pairi, sezvazvakanyorwa kuti: usatya, mwanasikana weZiyoni; tarira mambo wako anouya agere pamusoro pemwana wembongoro. Izvi asi havana kuziva vadzidzi vake pakutanga, asi paakakudzwa Jesu, ipapo vakayeuka kuti izvi zvakanga zvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, uye izvi vakaita kwaari. Boka raiva naye rakapupura paakadana Razaro kubva muguva uye akamumutsa kubva kuvakafa. Nekuda kweizvizvi, vanhu vazhinji vakasangana naye, nekuti vakanga vanzwa kuti akanga aita chiratidzo ichi. Saka VaFarisi vakataura kuna vamwe vavo vachiti: Munoona here kuti hamusi kubatsira chinhu? Ona, nyika yose yakaenda shure kwake. Kwaiva nevamwe vaGiriki kubva kune avo vaiva vachikwira kuti vangamunamata pamutambo. Ava saka vakasvika kuna Firipi, iye aibva kuBhetisaidha yeGarirea, uye vakamubvunza vachiti, Ishe, tinoda kuona Jesu. Firipi anouya uye anotaura kuna Andireya, uye zvakare Andireya naFiripi vanotaura kuna Jesu; asi Jesu akavapindura achiti kwavari: yasvika nguva kuti akudzwe Mwanakomana wemunhu.

Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kana tsanga imwe chete yezviyo isina kuwa muvhu ikafa, inoramba iri yega; asi kana ikafa, inobereka muchero wakawanda. Uyo anoda mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, uye uyo anovenga mweya wake munyika ino, achauchengeta kusvikira kuupenyu husingaperi. Kana munhu achindishumira, ngaanditevere, uye pandiri ini, muranda wangu achavangepo, uye kana munhu achindishumira, Baba vachamukudza. Zvino mweya wangu wakanetsekana, uye ndingataure chii? Baba, ndiponese kubva muawa ino. Asi nekuda kweizvi ndakauya kunguva iyi. Baba, kubwinya zita renyu. Saka inzwi rakauya richibva kudenga; uye ndakakudza uye ndichakudzazve. Mhomho yakanga yakamira uye yakanzwa yakati kutinhira kwakanga kwaitika, asi vamwe vakati, nhume yakanga yataura naye. Jesu akapindura akati, Inzwi iri harina kuuya nekuda kwangu, asi nekuda kwenyu. Zvino kutongwa kuri kwenyika ino, zvino mutongi wenyika ino achakandwa kunze; uye ini kana ndikasimudza kubva panyika, vese ndichavakweva kwandiri. Izvi asi akataura achireva nderupi rufu aiva oda kufa. Chaunga chakamupindura vachiti, Isu takanzwa kubva mumutemo kuti Kristu anogara nekusingaperi, uye sei iwe uchiti zvinofanira kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu asimudzirwe? Ndiani uyu Mwanakomana weMunhu? Jesu akati kwavari, Chiedza chichiri nemi kwenguva diki. Fambai muchine chiedza, kuti rima rirege kukubatai, uye anofamba murima haazivi kwaanoenda. Kusvikira muchine chiedza, tendai muchiedza, kuti muve vanakomana vechiedza. Zvinhu izvi akataura Jesu, uye akaenda akavanda kubva kwavari. Zviratidzo zvakawanda zvakadaro

zvaakanga aita pamberi pavo havana kutenda maari, kuti shoko raIsaya muporofita rizadziswe raakataura: Ishe, ndiani akatenda kunzwa kwedu? Uye ruoko rwaIshe rwakaratidzwa kuna ani? Nekuda kweizvi havana kugona kutenda, nekuti Isaya akataura zvakare: akapofomadza meso avo uye akaomesa moyo wavo, kuti varege kuona nemeso uye vanzwisise nemoyo uye vadzoke, uye ndichavaporesa. Izvi akataura Isaya paakona kubwinya kwake, uye akataura pamusoro pake. Zvisinei zvakadaro uye kubva muvabati vazhinji vakatenda maari, asi nekuda kwevaFarisi havana kubvuma, kuti varege kudzingwa muungano; nokuti vakada mbiri yevanhu kupfuura mbiri yaMwari. Jesu akaridza mhere uye akati, Uyo anotenda mandiri haatendi mandiri, asi muna iye akandituma, uye uyo anoona ini anoona iye akandituma. Ini chiedza ndakauya munyika, kuti ani naani anotenda mandiri asarambe ari murima. Uye kana mumwe munhu akanzwa mashoko angu uye asingaatendi, ini handimutongi, nekuti handina kuuya kuzotonga nyika, asi kuzoisunungura. Uyo anondiramba ini uye asingagamuchiri mashoko angu, ane mutongi wake; shoko randakataura, iro richamutonga pazuva rekupedzisira; nekuti ini handina kutaura ndichitevera pfungwa dzangu, asi Baba vakandituma ivo pachavo vakandipa murairo wekuti nditii uye nditaurei; uye ndinoziva kuti murairo wavo ndiwo upenyu hwekusingaperi. Izvo naizvozvo zvandinotaura ini, sezvakandiudza Baba, saizvozvo ndinotaura.

13

Pamberi pemutambo wePaseka, Jesu achiziva kuti nguva yake yakanga yasvika yekuti abve munyika ino aende kuna Baba, akanga ada vake vaiva munyika, akavada kusvikira kumagumo. Uye kudya kwemanheru kwakaitika, dhiabhorosi akanga atoisawo mumoyo maJudha mwanakomana waSimoni Iskariyoti kuti amutengese, achiziva Jesu kuti zvinhu zvose zvakanga zvapiwa kwaari naBaba mumaoko, uye kuti akanga abuda kuna Mwari uye achienda kuna Mwari, akasimuka kubva pakudya kwemanheru uye akaisa nguvo pasi, uye atora chaunga akazvisunga. Ipapo anodira mvura muchidziyo, uye akatanga kusuka tsoka dzevadzidzisi uye kudzipukuta netauro raakanga akasunga. Saka anouya kuna Simon Peter, uye iye anomuudza kuti, Ishe, imi munogeza tsoka dzangu here? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Zvandiri kuita ini, iwe hauzivi iye zvino, asi uchaziva mushure meizvozvi. Petro anoti kwaari, Kwete, hauzomboshambidzi tsoka dzangu kusvika rinhi narinhi. Jesu akamupindura akati, Kana ndikasakushamba, hauna chikamu neni. Simoni Petro anoti kwaari, Ishe, kwete tsoka dzangu chete, asi nemaoko nemusoro. Jesu anoti kwaari, Uyo akagezwa haana chinodiwa kana kugeza tsoka, asi akachena wose, uye imi makachena, asi kwete vose. Akaziva uyo aimuparadza, nekuda kweizvi akati, Hamusi vose vakachena. Apo saka akashamba tsoka dzavo uye akatora nguvo dzake, agara pasi zvakare, akati kwavari, Munoziva here chandakaita kwamuri? Imi munondidana kuti Mudzidzisi naIshe, uye munoreva zvakanaka, nokuti ndiri izvozvo. Kana saka ini ndakageza tsoka dzenyu, Ishe naMudzidzisi, nemiwo munofanira kugezana tsoka. Nokuti ndakapa kwamuri

muenzaniso, kuti sezvo ini ndakaita kwamuri, nemiwo muite; zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, muranda haasi mukuru kupfuura tenzi wake, uye mutumwa haasi mukuru kupfuura uyo akamutuma. Kana muchiziva izvi, munoropafadzwa kana muchiita izvo. Handisi kutaura pamusoro penyu mose; ini ndinoziva vandakasarudza; asi kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe, iye anodya chingwa neni akasimudza chitsitsinho chake pamusoro pangu. Kubva zvino ndinokuudzai zvisati zvaitika, kuti kana zvichiitika mutende kuti ndini. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, ani naani anogamuchira munhu wandinotuma, anogamuchira ini; uye ani naani anogamuchira ini, anogamuchira iye akandituma. Izvi akataura Jesu, akatambudzika mumweya, uye akapupura akati, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe wenyu achanditengesa. Vadzidzi vaiva achitarisana, vachishaya kuziva pamusoro pezvaaiva achitaura. Zvino kwaiva mumwe wevadzidzi vake akarembera pachipfuva chaJesu, uyo Jesu waida; saka Simoni Petro akamuninira kuti abvunze kuti ndiani waaireva nezvake. Akawira pachipfuva chaJesu, iye akati kwaari, Ishe, ndiani? Jesu anopindura; iye ndiyo wandichanyika chimedu ndigomupa. Uye akanyika chimedu anopa kuna Judha mwanakomana waSimon Iskarioti. Uye mushure mechimedu ipapo Satani akapinda maari. Saka Jesu akati kwaari, Zvauri kuita, ita nekukurumidza. Asi izvi hapana munhu akaziva wevaiva vagere pasi kuti nei akataura kwaari; nokuti vamwe vaiita sevakafunga, nekuti bhokisi remari raiva naJudha, kuti Jesu anoti kwaari, tenga zvatinoshaiwa kumutambo, kana kuti ape chimwe chinhu kuvarombo. Akati atora chimedu ichocho,

akabuda pakarepo, uye kwaiva usiku. Apo saka akabuda, Jesu anoti, Iye zvino Mwanakomana wemunhu akakudzwa, uye Mwari akakudzwa maari. Kana Mwari akakudzwa maari, Mwari achakudza iye maari pachake, uye pakarepo achakudza iye. Vana vadiki, ndichiri nemi kwenguva pfupi.
Muchanditsvaka ini, uye sezvo ndakataura kuvaJudha kuti kwandinoenda ini, imi hamugoni kuuya, uye kwamuri ndinoti izvozvi. Ndinokupai murairo mutsva kuti mudanane, sezvo ndakakudai, kuti nemiwo mudanane. Mune izvi vachaziva vese kuti muri vadzidzi vangu, kana muchikava nerudo mumwe nemumwe. Simoni Petro anoti kwaari: Ishe, uri kuenda kupi? Jesu akamupindura, Kwandiri kunoenda, haugone kunditevera zvino, asi gare gare uchanditevera. Petro anoti kwaari, Ishe, nei handikwanisi kukuteverai izvozvi? Mweya wangu ndichauisa nekuda kwako. Jesu akamupindura akati, Mweya wako uchaisa pamusoro pangu here? Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinokuudza kuti jongwe harichachemi kusvikira wandiramba katatu.

14

Moyo wenyu usavhiringike, munotenda muna Mwari, uye munotenda muna ini. Mumba mababa vangu mune nzvimbo zhinji; kana zvisina kudaro, ndingadai ndakakuudzai; ndinoenda kunogadzirira nzvimbo yenyu; uye kana ndikaenda ndikagadzirira nzvimbo yenyu, ndinouya zvakare uye ndichakutorai kuti muuye kwandiri, kuti pandiri ini, nemwi

muvepo. Uye kwandiri kuenda munoziva, uye nzira munoziva. Tomasi anoti kwaari, Ishe, hatizivi kwamuri kuenda, uye tingagona sei kuziva nzira? Jesu anoti kwaari, Ini ndiri nzira, nechokwadi, neupenyu. Hapana anouya kuna Baba kunze kwekunoburikidza neni. Dai mainge mandiziva ini, mainge mandiziva baba vangu futi. Uye kubva izvozvi munomuziva uye makamuona. Firipi anoti kwaari, Ishe, tiratidze Baba uye zvakwana kwatiri. Jesu anoti kwaari: Ndakava nenyu kwenguva yakareba kudai, asi hauna kundiziva here, Firipi? Uyo akaona ini akaona Baba; uye sei iwe uchiti, tiratidze isu Baba? Hausi kutenda kuti ini ndiri muna Baba uye Baba vari mandiri here? Mazwi andiri kutaura kwamuri, handisi kuzitaura ndiri ndoga; asi Baba vanogara mukati mangu, ivo vanoita mabasa. Tendai kwandiri kuti ini ndiri muna Baba uye Baba vari mandiri; kana zvisizvo, nekuda kwemabasa iwayo tendai kwandiri. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, anotenda kwandiri, mabasa andinoita iyewo achaita, uye zvikuru kupfuura izvi achaita, nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna baba vangu, uye chero chipi zvacho chamungakumbira muzita rangu, izvi ndichazviita, kuti baba vakudzwe muMwanakomana. Kana mukakumbira chimwe muzita rangu, ini ndichachiita. Kana muchindida ini, chengetai mirayiro yangu, uye ini ndichabvunza Baba uye achakupai mumwe Mutsigiri, kuti agare nemwi kusvikira pakusingaperi, iye Mweya weChokwadi, iyo nyika haikwanise kugamuchira, nekuti haioni uye haizivi; asi imi munoziva, nekuti inogara pamwe nemwi uye ichava mukati menyu. Handisi kuchasiya imi senherera; ndinouya kwamuri. Zvichiri diki uye nyika haisachazoonazve ini, asi imi

munondiona, nekuti ini ndinorarama uye imi muchararama. Muzuva iroro muchaziva kuti ini ndiri muna Baba vangu uye imi muri mandiri uye ini ndiri mamuri. Uyo ane mirairo yangu uye achiichengeta, ndiye anondida; uyo anondida achadikanwa naBaba vangu, uye ini ndichamuda uye ndichazvizivisa kwaari. Judha, kwete Iskariyoti, akati kwaari, Ishe, chii chakaitika zvokuti muchada kuzviratidza kwatiri asi kwete kunyika? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Kana mumwe munhu achindida, achachengeta shoko rangu, uye Baba vangu vachamuda, uye tichauya kwaari tigare naye. Uyo asingandi ini haachengeti mazwi angu, uye shoko ramunozvinzwa harisi rangu, asi raBaba vakandituma. Zvinhu izvi ndakataura kwamuri ndichiri pakati penyu; asi Mutsigiri, Mweya Mutsvene uyo Baba vachatuma muzita rangu, iye achakudzidzisai zvinhu zvose uye achakuyeuchisai zvinhu zvose zvandakataura kwamuri. Rugare ndinosiya kwamuri, rugare rwangu ndinopa kwamuri; kwete sezvinopa nyika, ini ndinopa kwamuri. Mwoyo wenyu usanetse uye usatye. Makanzwa kuti ini ndakati kwamuri, ndinoenda uye ndinouya kwamuri; dai maindida ini, maizofara nokuti ndakati, ndinoenda kuna baba; nokuti baba vangu vakakura kupfuura ini; uye zvino ndataura kwamuri zvisati zvaitika, kuti kana zvaitika mutende. Handichazotauri zvinhu zvizhinji nemwi; nekuti mutongi wenyika anouya, uye mandiri haana chinhu; asi kuti nyika izive kuti ndinoda baba, uye sezvakarayira baba kwandiri, saizvozvo ndinoita. Simukai, ngatiendei kubva pano.

15

Ini ndiri muzambiringa wechokwadi, uye baba vangu murimi. Davi rega rega riri mandiri risingabereki chibereko anoribvisa, uye davi rega rega rinobereka chibereko anorichenesa kuti ribereke zvibereko zvizhinji. Kare imi muri vakachena nekuda shoko randakataura kwamuri. Garai mukati mangu, uye ini ndiri mukati menyu. Sezvakaita davi risingakwanisi kubereka chibereko richibva mariri pacharo, kana risina kugara mumuzambiringa, saizvozvo nemi hamunakwanisi, kana musina kugara mandiri. Ini ndiri muzambiringa, imi muri matavi. Uyo anogara mandiri uye ini maari, uyu anobereka chibereko chakawanda, nokuti musina ini hamugoni kuita chinhu. Kana munhu asingagari mandiri, anokandwa kunze sedavi uye anooma, uye vanoaunganidza vobva vaakanda mumoto, uye unopiswa. Kana mukagara muri mandiri uye mashoko angu akagara mukati menyu, chero zvamunoda kubvunza, uye zvichaitwa kwamuri. Mune izvi Baba vangu vakakudzwa, kuti mubereke muchero wakawanda, uye muchava vadzidzi vangu. Sezvo Baba vakandida, neniwo ndakakudai, garai murudo rwangu. Kana mukachengeta mirairo yangu, mucharamba muri murudo rwangu, sezvo ini ndakachengeta mirairo yaBaba vangu uye ndinoramba ndiri murudo rwavo. Ndataura izvi kwamuri kuti mufaro wangu ugare mukati menyu, uye mufaro wenyu uzadziswe. Uyu ndiwo murairo wangu, kuti mudanane sezvo ndakakudai imi. Rudo rukuru kupfuura urwu hapana munhu anawo, kuti mumwe aise mweya wake pamusoro peshamwari dzake. Imi muri shamwari dzangu kana muchiita zvose zvandinorayira. Handichisiri kukutiyi varanda, nekuti muranda haazivi zvinoitwa naishe

wake, asi ndakutiyi shamwari, nekuti zvose zvandakanzwa kubva kuna Baba vangu ndakazivisa kwamuri. Hamusi imi makandisarudza ini, asi ini ndakasarudza imi, uye ndakakuisai kuti muende mugobereka chibereko, uye chibereko chenyu chigare, kuti chero chipi zvacho chamungakumbira kuna Baba muzita rangu, vakupei. Izvi ndinokurairai, kuti mudanane. Kana nyika ichikuvengai, muzive kuti yakanditanga kuvenga ini pamberi penyu. Kana maibva munyika, nyika yaizoda yayo pachayo, asi nekuti hamubvi munyika, asi ini ndakakusarudzai kubva munyika, nekuda kweizvi nyika inokuvengai. Rangarirai shoko randakakuudzai: muranda haakuri mukuru kupfuura tenzi wake. Kana vakadzinga ini, vachadzingawo imi; kana vakachengeta shoko rangu, vachachengetawo renyu. Asi izvi zvose vachaita kwamuri nekuda kwezita rangu, nekuti havazivi akandituma. Dai ndisina kuuya uye ndikataura kwavari, vangadai vasina chivi, asi zvino havana chikonzero pamusoro pechivi chavo. Anondivenga ini anovenga baba vangu futi. Kana mabasa handina kuita mukati mavo ayo hapana mumwe akaita, chivi havana kuva navo, asi zvino vakaona uye vakavenga ini nebaba vangu. Asi kuti shoko rakanyorwa mumutemo wavo rizadzikiswe, kuti vakandivenga pasina chikonzero. Asi kana auya Munyaradzi wandichakutumira kwamuri kubva kuna Baba, Mweya wechokwadi unobva kuna Baba, iye achapupurira pamusoro pangu; uye imi futi munopupura, nokuti kubva pakutanga muri neni.

16

Ndakakutaurirai zvinhu izvi kuti murege kugumbuka. Vachakudzingai, asi inouya nguva iyo munhu wose anokuurayai achafunga kuti ari kupa basa kuna Mwari. Uye izvi vachaita, nekuti havana kuziva Baba kana ini. Asi zvinhu izvi ndakataura kwamuri kuti kana nguva yasvika, murangarire izvo kuti ini ndakakuudzai. Asi zvinhu izvi kwamuri kubva pakutanga handina kukuudzai, nekuti ndakanga ndinemwi. Zvino asi ndiri kuenda kuna iye akandituma, uye hapana munhu kubva kwamuri anondibvunza kuti uri kuendapi; asi nekuti ndakataura zvinhu izvi kwamuri, kushungurudzika kwazadza mwoyo wenyu. Asi ini chokwadi ndinokuudzai: zvinokubatsirai kuti ini ndiende. Nokuti kana ini ndisingaendi, Mutsigiri haazouyi kwamuri; asi kana ndikaenda, ndichamutumira kwamuri; uye asvika iye achatsiura nyika pamusoro pechivi uye pamusoro pekururama uye pamusoro pekutongwa. Pamusoro pechivi, nokuti havadi kutenda mandiri; pamusoro pokururama, nokuti ndiri kuenda kuna Baba vangu uye hamuchazondioni; asi pamusoro pokutongwa, nokuti mutongi wenyika ino atongwa. Ndichiri ndine zvakawanda zvekutaura kwamuri, asi hamugoni kuzviitisa iye zvino. Asi kana iye achiuya, iyeye Mweya weChokwadi, achakutungamirirai mukati mechokwadi chose, nokuti haazotauri achibva maari pachake, asi zvose zvaachanzwa achataura, uye zvinhu zvinouya achakuparidzirai. Iye achandikudza, nekuti achatore kubva kwandiri uye achazivisa kwamuri. Zvose zvaanazvo Baba ndezvangu, nekuda kweizvi ndakataura kuti achatora kubva kwandiri uye achazivisa kwamuri. Kwanguva diki hamuzondioni, uye zvakare kwanguva diki muchazondiona,

nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba. Vamwe vevadzidzi vake vakabvunzana vachiti, Zvinoreveyi izvi zvaari kutitaurira kuti, Kwechinguva chiduku hamuzondioni, uye zvakare kwechinguva chiduku muchazondiona, uye kuti, Ndiri kuenda kuna Baba? Saka vakanga vachiti: chii ichi chaari kutaura kuti chiduku? Hatizivi zvaari kutaura. Jesu saka akaziva kuti vaida kumubvunza, uye akati kwavari, Murikubvunzana pamusoro peizvi here zvandakataura kuti, Chinguva chidiki hamuchazondioniizve, uye zvakare chinguva chidiki muchazondiona? Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti muchachema uye muchaungudza imi, asi nyika ichafara; imi asi muchashungurudzwa, asi kushushikana kwenyu kuchava mufaro; mukadzi paanobereka, ane kushushikana, nekuti yakasvika nguva yake; paanobereka mwana asi, haachazoyeukirizve kutambudzika nekuda kwemufaro nekuti munhu akaberekwa munyika. Uye imi saka mune marwadzo zvirokwazvo zvino, asi zvakare ndichakuonai uye moyo wenyu uchafara, uye mufaro wenyu hapana achautorera kwamuri. Uye musi iwoyo hamuzondibvunza chinhu. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri kuti zvose zvamungakumbira Baba muzita rangu, vachakupai. Kusvikira zvino hamuna kukumbira chinhu muzita rangu, kumbirai mugogamuchira, kuti mufaro wenyu uzare. Izvi ndakataura kwamuri mufananidzo, asi inouya awa apo handichazotauri kwamuri mufananidzo, asi pachena pamusoro paBaba ndichakuzivisai. Muzuva iroro muzita rangu muchabvunza; uye handisi kukuudzai kuti ini ndichabvunza Baba pamusoro penyu; iye pachake Baba anokudai, nekuti imi makandida ini, uye

makatenda kuti ini ndakabva kuna Mwari. Ndakabuda kubva kuna Baba uye ndauya munyika; zvakare ndinosiya nyika uye ndinoenda kuna Baba. Vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Tarira, ikozvino uri kutaura pachena, uye hausi kureva mufananidzo upi noupi. Zvino tinoziva kuti unoziva zvese uye hauna kudiwa kuti mumwe akubvunze. Mune izvi tinotenda kuti wakabuda kubva kuna Mwari. Jesu akapindura kwavari: Iye zvino munotenda here? Tarirai nguva inouya, uye iye zvino yauya, kuti muparadzirwe mumwe nemumwe kuzvake uye mundisiye ndiri ndega; uye handisi ndega, nekuti Baba vaneni. Zvinhu izvi ndakataura kwamuri kuti muve norugare mandiri. Munyika muchava namatambudziko; asi ivai nesimba, ini ndakakunda nyika.

17

Izvi zvinhu akataura Jesu, uye akasimudza maziso ake kudenga uye akati: Baba, awa rasvika; kudzai Mwanakomana wenyu, kuti Mwanakomana wenyu akudzeiwo imi, sezvo makamupa masimiro pamusoro penyama yose, kuti vose vamakamupa iye achavapa upenyu husingaperi. Uye uhu ndihwo upenyu husingaperi, kuti vakuzive imi Mwari wega wechokwadi, naiye wamakatuma, Jesu Kristu. Ini ndakakukudza iwe panyika, basa ndakapedza rawaiva wandipa kuti ndiite; uye zvino ndikudzei ini imi, Baba, pauri pachako nekubwinya randaiva naro nyika isati yavapo pauri. Ndakaratidza zita rako kuvanhu vawakandipa kubva munyika. Vakanga vari vako uye wakavapa

kwandiri, uye vakachengeta shoko rako. Zvino vaziva kuti zvese zvawakandipa zvinobva kwauri; kuti mashoko awakandipa ndakaapa kwavari, uye ivo vakaagamuchira, uye vakaziva zvechokwadi kuti ndakabva kwauri, uye vakatenda kuti iwe wakandituma. Ini ndinokumbira pamusoro pavo; handisi kukumbira pamusoro penyika, asi pamusoro peavo vamakandipa, nekuti ndovenyu, uye zvangu zvese ndezenyu uye zvenyu ndezvangu, uye ndakakudzwa mavari. Uye handichisiri ndiri munyika, uye ava vari munyika, uye ini ndiri kuuya kwauri. Baba mutsvene, chengeta ivo muzita rako rawakandipawo, kuti vave mumwe sezvatiri isu. Pandaiva ndaiva navo munyika, ini ndaivachengeta muzita rako; avo vawaiva wandipa ndakavachengeta, uye hapana mumwe wavo akaparara kunze kwemwanakomana wokuparadzwa, kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe. Zvino asi ndinouya kwauri, uye ndinotaura zvinhu izvi munyika kuti vave nomufaro wangu wakazadzwa mavari. Ini ndakapa kwavari shoko renyu, uye nyika yakavenga ivo, nekuti havasi venyika, sezvo ini ndisingavi wenyika. Handisi kukumbira kuti ubvise ivo kubva munyika, asi kuti uchengete ivo kubva muzvakaipa. Havasi venyika, sezvo ini ndisingavi wenyika. Itsa vatsvene muri chokwadi chako; shoko rako ndicho chokwadi. Sezvo wakandituma munyika, ndakatumawo ivo munyika. Uye nekuda kwavo, ini ndinozviita mutsvene, kuti naivo vakaitwe vatsvene muchokwadi. Handisi kukumbira pamusoro peizvi chete, asi uye pamusoro pevanotenda kuburikidza neshoko ravo kwandiri, kuti vose vave mumwe, sezvauri iwe, Baba, muri mandiri uye ini ndiri mamuri, kuti naivo vave mumwe matiri, kuti nyika itende kuti

iwe wakandituma. Uye ini kubwinya kwawakandipa ndakavapa ivo, kuti vave vamwe sezvatinoita isu tiri vamwe, ini ndiri mukati mavo uye iwe uri mukati mangu, kuti vave vakapedzwa kuva vamwe, uye kuti nyika izive kuti iwe wakandituma uye wakavada sezvawakandida ini. Baba, avo vamakandipa, ndinoda kuti pa□□iri ini naivowo vave pamwe neni, kuti vaone kubwinya kwangu kwamakandipa, nekuti makandida pamberi pekusikwa kwenyika. Baba akarurama, uye nyika haina kukuziva, asi ini ndakakuziva, uye ava vakaziva kuti iwe wakandituma; uye ndakazivisa kwavari zita rako uye ndichaazivisa, kuti rudo rwawaindida ruve mavari, uye ini ndive mavari.

18

Izvi akati ataura, Jesu akabuda pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake mhiri yerukova rweKidhironi, paiva nebindu rakapinda mairi iye nevadzidzi vake. Judha aiziva nzvimbo yacho, nokuti Jesu aiungana ikoko kazhinji nevadzidzi vake. Saka Judah akatora boka revarwi pamwe chete nevanhu vakabva kuvapristi vakuru nokuvaFarisi, akauya ikoko aine mwenje nezvimwenje nezvombo. Jesu saka achiziva zvese zvinhu zvaizouya pamusoro pake, akabuda akati kwavari, Ndiani wamuri kutsvaga? Vakamupindura: Jesu weNazareta. Jesu anoti kwavari: Ndini. Uye Judha uya aiva achimupa iye akanga amira pamwe chete navo. Sezvo akati kwavari kuti, Ndini iye, vakaenda shure vakawira pasi. Zvakare saka akavabvunza: Ndiani wamuri

kutsvaga? Asi ivo vakati, Jesu muNazareta. Jesu akapindura akati, Ndakakuudzai kuti ndini ndiri. Kana saka muri kunditsvaga ini, regai ava vaende; kuti shoko raakataura rizadziswe, kuti avo vamakandipawo ini, handina kurasikirwa kubva kwavari mumwe. Simoni saka Petro aine munondo akaudhonza, uye akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru uye akacheka nzeve yake yerudyi; asi zita remuranda raiva Mariko. Jesu akati kuna Petro, Isa munondo mumudziyo wawo. Mukombe wandakapiwa naBaba, handingaukunwa here? Saka boka revarwi nemukuru wevarwi nevashumiri vevaJudha vakabata Jesu uye vakamusunga, uye vakaenda naye kuna Anasi pakutanga; nokuti aiva tezvara waKayafasi, uyo aiva mupristi mukuru wegore iro. Asi Kayafasi ndiye akapa zano kuvaJudha kuti zvakanaka kuti munhu mumwe chete afe nokuda kwevanhu. Simoni Petro nemumwe mudzidzi vakatevera Jesu. Uye mudzidzi uya aizivikanwa nemupristi mukuru, uye akapinda pamwe chete naJesu muruvazhe rwemupristi mukuru; asi Petro akanga amire pamusuwo kunze. Saka mudzidzi mumwe, uyo aizivikanwa nomupristi mukuru, akabuda uye akataura nomuchengeti wemukova, uye akapinza Petro. Saka murandakadzi wemukova anoti kuna Petro: Handiti iwe zvakare uri mumwe wevadzidzi vemurume uyu here? Iye anoti: handisi. Varanda nevabatsiri vakanga vakamira, vakanga vaita moto wemarasha nekuti kwakanga kuchitonhora, uye vakanga vachidziya. Petro akanga akamirawo navo achidziya. Naizvozvo muprista mukuru akabvunza Jesu pamusoro pevadzidzi vake uye pamusoro pedzidziso yake. Jesu akamupindura akati, Ini ndakataura pachena kunyika yose; ini

ndaigara ndichidzidzisa muungano nomutemberi, panogara vachiunganira vaJudha, uye hapana chandakataura muchivande. Chii uri kundibvunza? Bvunza avo vakanzwa zvandakataura kwavari; tarira ava vanoziva zvandakataura ini. Izvi zvakaitika paakataura izvi, mumwe wevaranda akanga amire akapa Jesu kurova, achiti, Unopindura mupristi mukuru seizvi here? Jesu akapindura kwaari akati, Kana ndakataura zvakaipa, pupa nezve chakaipa, asi kana ndakataura zvakanaka, unondiroveiko? Annas akatumira iye akasungwa kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru. Zvino Simoni Petro akanga amire uye achidziyisa. Saka vakati kwaari: Kwete uye iwe uri kubva kune vadzidzi vake here? Saka akaramba iye uye akati: Handisi. Mumwe wevaranda vemupristi mukuru, aiva hama yeuyo Petro akacheka nzeve yake, anoti: Handina kukuona here iwe mubindu pamwe chete naye? Zvakare saka Petro akaramba, uye pakarepo jongwe rakadanidzira. Saka vakatungamirira Jesu kubva kuna Kayafasi vachienda kuimba yomutongi. Kwaiva mangwanani, uye ivo havana kupinda muimba yomutongi, kuti varege kusvibiswa, asi kuti vakwanise kudya paseka. Saka Pirate akabuda achienda kwavari uye akati, Mhosva ipi yamunouya nayo pamusoro pemunhu uyu? Vakapindura vakati kwaari, Dai asiri muiti wezvakaipa uyu, tingadai tisina kumukumikidza kwamuri. Saka Pirate akati kwavari: Torai iye imi uye mutongei maererano nomutemo wenyu. VaJudha vakati kwaari naizvozvo: Kwatiri hazvibvumidzwi kuuraya munhu; kuti shoko raJesu rizadziswe raakataura achireva rufu rwaaizozofa narwo. Pirate akapinda mupraetorium zvakare, akadana Jesu uye akati kwaari, Iwe uri Mambo wevaJudha here? Jesu akapindura

kwaari akati, Uri kutaura izvi pachako here kana vamwe vakakuudza nezvangu? Akapindura Pirate; handizi ini muJudha here? Rudzi rwako nevapristi vakuru vakakuisa kwandiri; chii chawakaita? Jesu akapindura akati, Umambo hwangu hausi hwenyika ino. Dai umambo hwangu hwaiva hwenyika ino, vashumiri vangu vangadai vakarwira kuti ndirege kuiswa mumaoko evaJudha. Asi zvino umambo hwangu hausi hwepano. Saka Pirate akati kwaari, naizvozvo uri mambo iwe here? Jesu akapindura: iwe unoti ndiri mambo ini. Ini ndakaberekwa nokuda kweizvi uye nokuda kweizvi ndakauya munyika, kuti ndipupurire zvokwadi. Wose ari kubva muchokwadi anonzwa inzwi rangu. Pilato akati kwaari: Chokwadi chii? Uye izvi ataura, zvakare akabuda kuenda kuvaJudha uye anoti kwavari: Ini handiwani mhosva ipi zvayo maari. Asi pane tsika kwamuri kuti mumwe kwamuri ndinosunungure muPaseka. Munoda here zvino ndinosunungure kwamuri mambo wevaJudha? Vakadanidzira saka zvakare vese vachiti, Kwete uyu, asi Bharabhasi. Asi Bharabhasi aiva gororo.

19

Ipapo saka Pirato akatora Jesu uye akamurovera netyava. Uye varwi vakaruka korona kubva paminzwa vakaisa pamusoro wake, uye nguvo yepepuru vakamupfekedza uye vakati, Kwaziwai, mambo wevaJudha, uye vakamurova. Pirate akabuda zvakare kunze saka uye akati kwavari, Tarirai, ndinouya naye

kwamuri kunze, kuti muzive kuti mukati make handina mhosva yandinowana. Saka Jesu akabuda kunze akapfeka korona yeminzwa neguvo repepuru, uye akati kwavari: tarirai munhu uyu. Saka pavakamuona vapristi vakuru nevashumiri, vakadanidzira vachiti: Muroerei pamuchinjikwa muroerei pamuchinjikwa. Pilato anoti kwavari: Torai iye imi uye mumurovere pamuchinjikwa; ini nokuti handiwani mhosva maari. VaJudha vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Isu tine mutemo, uye maererano nemutemo wedu anofanira kufa, nokuti akazvita mwanakomana waMwari. Paakanzwa saka Pirate shoko iri, akanyanya kutya, uye akapinda mupraitoriyamu zvakare uye anoti kuna Jesu: Unobva kupi iwe? Asi Jesu haana kumupa mhinduro. Saka Pirato anoti kwaari: Iwe hausi kutaura neni here? Hauzivi here kuti ndine chiremera chekukurovera pamuchinjikwa uye ndine chiremera chekukusunungura? Jesu akapindura, Hauna waiva nesimba risina kana kuti pamusoro pangu, kana risina kuti raiva rakapiwa kwauri kubva kumusoro; nekuda kweizvi uyo anondipa kwauri ane chivi chikuru. Kubva pano Pirate akatsvaka kusunungura iye; asi vaJudha vakadanidzira vachiti, Kana ukasunungura uyu, hausi shamwari yaKesari. Munhu wose anozvita mambo anopikisa Kesari. Saka Pirato paakanzwa shoko iri, akabudisa Jesu kunze, uye akagara pachigaro chokutonga panzvimbo inonzi Yakavakwa Nemabwe, muchiHebheru Gabhata; uye kwaiva kugadzirira kwePaseka, nguva yaiva seyechitanhatu; uye akati kuvaJudha: tarirai mambo wenyu. Asi ivo vakadanidzira vachiti, Bvisa! Bvisa! Muroвepei pamuchinjikwa! Pilato anoti kwavari: Ndichauraya pamuchinjikwa mambo wenyu here? Vapristi

vakuru vakapindura: Hatina mambo kunze kwaKesari. Ipapo saka akamuisa kwavari kuti agorovererwa pamuchinjikwa. Vakagamuchira Jesu uye vakamuendesa; uye achitakura muchinjikwa wake akabuda akaenda kunzvimbo inonzi nzvimbo yedehenya, iyo inonzi muchiHebheru Gorogota, kwavakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa, uye pamwe chete naye vamwe vaviri kuno uye kuno, asi Jesu ari pakati. Pilate akanyora chinyorwa uye akachiisa pamuchinjikwa, uye paiva pakanyorwa kuti, Jesu weNazareta Mambo wevaJudha. Musoro uyu naizvozvo vazhinji vevaJudha vakaverenga, nekuti nzvimbo yaakaiswa pamuchinjikwa Jesu yaiva pedyo neguta, uye yakanga yakanyorwa muchiHebheru, muchiGiriki, nemuchiRoma. Vapristi vakuru vevaJudha vakati kuna Pirate, Usanyore kuti, Mambo wevaJudha, asi kuti iye akati, Ndiri Mambo wevaJudha. Pilato akapindura akati, Zvandakanyora, ndanyora. Naizvozvo mauto, pavakaroverera Jesu pamuchinjikwa, vakatora nguo dzake uye vakadzikamura kuita zvikamu zvina, chikamu chimwe chete kumuto mumwe nemumwe, pamwe chete nenguvo. Asi nguvo yacho yakanga isina musono, yakarukwa kubva kumusoro kusvikira pasi pose. Vakataura saka kune mumwe nemumwe: Ngatirega kubvarura iyo, asi ngatikande mijenya pamusoro payo kuti ndewani ichava; kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe rwaiti: Vakagovana nguvo dzangu pakati pavo, uye pamusoro pezvipfeko zvangu vakakanda mujenya. Saka masoja akaita izvi. Vakanga vakamira pedyo nemuchinjikwa waJesu mai vake nehanzvadzi yamai vake, Maria waKuropasi naMaria Magadharena. Jesus saka achiona amai nemudzidzi akamira uyo aida, anoti kuna amai

vake, Mukadzi, ona mwanakomana wako. Zvadaro anoti kumudzidzi: tarira mai vako. Uye kubva paawa iyoyo mudzidzi akatora iye kumusha kwake. Mushure meizvi achiziva Jesu kuti zvese zvakanga zvapedzwa, kuti rupedzwe rugwaro, anoti: Ndine nyota. Mudziyo wakazara nevhiniga wakanga wakaradzikwa ipapo, uye ivo vakazadza chipanje nevhiniga vakachiisa pahisopi vakasvitsa kumuromo wake. Papo Jesu akati atora vhiniga, akati, Zvapedzwa, uye akaregedza musoro wake akabudisa mweya. VaJudha saka kuti mitumbi isagara pamuchinjikwa muSabata, nekuti kwaiva zuva rekugadzirira, uye zuva iroro reSabata raiva guru, vakakumbira Pirate kuti makumbo avo avhuniwe uye vabviswe. Saka vakasvika varwi, uye wekutanga vakatyora makumbo uye wemumwe akanga aroverwa pamuchinjikwa naye; asi pamusoro paJesu vakati vasvika sezvo vakamuona iye atova afa, havana kutyora makumbo ake, asi mumwe wevarwi nepfumo rake rutivi rwake akabaya, uye pakarepo kwakabuda ropa nemvura. Uye iye akaona akapupura, uye uchapupu hwake ndehwechokwadi, uye iyeye anoziva kuti anotaura chokwadi, kuti nemiwo mutende. Nokuti izvi zvakaitika, kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe, pfupa rake haringavhuniki. Uye zvakare rumwe rugwaro runoti: vachazotarisa kune uyo wavakabaya. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Josefa wokuArimathea akabvunza Pirate, ari mudzidzi waJesu, asi akanga akavanzika nekuda kwekutya vaJudha, kuti atore mutumbi waJesu; uye Pirate akabvuma. Saka akauya uye akatora mutumbi waJesu. Akauya zvakare Nikodimasi uyo akanga auya kuna Jesu usiku pakutanga, achitakura musanganiswa wemura nealoe unoita samapondi zana.

Vakatora saka mutumbi waJesu uye vakasunga iwo mumachira emicheka pamwe chete nezvinonhuhwirira, sezvo tsika iri kuvaJudha kuviga. Kwaiva uye munzvimbo maakanga arovererwa pamuchinjikwa bindu, uye mubindu maiva guva idzva, mukati mayo musati mambova nemunhu akavigwa; saka ikoko nekuda kwekugadzirira kwevaJudha, nekuti guva raiva pedyo, vakaviga Jesu.

20

Pazuva rokutanga revhiki, Maria Mugadharini akauya kumakuva mangwanani-ngwanani, rima richiri kuvapo, uye akaona ibwe rakanga rabviswa paguva. Saka anomhanya ouya kuna Simoni Petro nokumwe mudzidzi uya aifarirwa naJesu, uye akati kwavari, Vakatora Ishe muguva, uye hatizivi kwavakamuradzika. Saka Petro nomumwe mudzidzi vakabuda uye vakanga vachienda kuguva. Vakanga vachimhanya vari vaviri pamwe chete; uye mumwe mudzidzi akamhanya akatungamira nekukurumidza kupfuura Petro uye akasvika wekutanga kuguva, uye akotama achiona machira emicheka akavete, asi zvisinei haana kupinda. Saka Simoni Petro anouya achimutevera, uye akapinda muguva uye anoona machira emicheka akavete, uye chifukidzo chechiso, icho chaiva pamusoro wemusoro wake, kwete pamwe nemachira akavete, asi pakasiyana akaputirwa munzvimbo imwe. Ipapo saka akapinda uyewo umwe mudzidzi uya akanga auya wekutanga kuguva, uye akaona uye akatenda; nekuti vakanga vasati vaziva

rugwaro kuti zvaidiwa iye kumuka kubva kuvakafa. Vadzidzi vakaenda zvakare kudzokera kumisha kwavo naizvozvo. Mary asi akamira paguva achichema ari kunze. Sezvo saka aichema, akakotama muguva uye akaona vanhume vaviri vakapfeka zvichena vagere, mumwe pamusoro uye mumwe patsoka, paiva pavakaviga muviri waJesu. Uye vakati kwaari, Mukadzi, unochemeiko? Anoti kwavari: Vakatora Ishe wangu, uye handizivi kwavakamuradzika. Uye paakapedza kutaura izvi, akatendeuka akatarisa kumashure, uye akaona Jesu akamira, uye haana kuziva kuti ndiye Jesu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukadzi, uri kuchemeiko? Uri kutsvaga ani? Iye achifunga kuti murimi webindu ari, anoti kwaari: ishe, kana iwe wakamutakura, ndiudze paunoisa, uye ini ndichamusimudza. Jesu anoti kwaari, Maria. Atendeuka iye anoti kwaari: Rabhoni, icho chinonzi Mudzidzisi. Jesu anoti kwaari, Usandibata, nokuti handisati ndakwira kuna Baba vangu. Asi enda kuhama dzangu undovaudza kuti, Ndinokwira kuna Baba vangu naBaba venyu, uye kuna Mwari wangu naMwari wenyu. Anouya Maria Magdalene achishevedzera kuvadzidzi kuti aona Ishe, uye izvi akataura kwaari. Zvazvaiva manheru zuva iroro, zuva rokutanga revhiki, uye mikova yakanga yakapfigwa paiva vadzidzi vakaungana nekuda kwokutya vaJudha, Jesu akauya akamira pakati, uye akati kwavari, rugare kwamuri. Uye ataura izvi, akaratidza kwavari maoko uye rutivi rwake. Vadzidzi vakafara saka pavakanga vaona Ishe. Saka Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Rugare kwamuri. Sezvakangoita Baba vakandituma, neni ndinokutumaiwo. Uye izvi ataura, akafemera uye anoti kwavari: Gamuchirai Mweya Mutsvene; kana mukasunungura

zvivi zvavanhu vamwe, zvinosunungurwa kwavari; kana mukabata zvivi zvavanhu vamwe, zvakabatwa. Thomas asi mumwe wevane gumi nevaviri, ainzi Dhidhimasi, akanga asiri pamwe chete navo Jesu paakauya. Saka vamwe vadzidzi vakanga vachiti kwaari, Takaona Ishe. Asi iye akati kwavari: Kana ndisingaoni mumaoko ake chimiro chezipikiri, uye ndikaisa munwe wangu muchimiro chezipikiri, uye ndikaisa ruoko rwangu murutivi rwake, handizotendi. Uye mushure memazuva masere, zvakare vadzidzi vake vakanga vari mukati uye Tomasi pamwe chete navo. Jesu anouya mikova yakanga yakavharwa, uye akamira pakati uye akati: Rugare kwamuri. Ipapo akati kuna Tomasi, Uya nomunwe wako pano uone maoko angu, uye uya noruoko rwako uise mupandiri rangu, uye usava asingatendi, asi uve mutenderi. Tomasi akapindura akati kwaari, Ishe wangu naMwari wangu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Nokuti wandiona, wakatenda; vakaropafadzwa avo vasina kuona asi vakatenda. Zvinhu zvizhinji chaizvo naizvozvo nezvimwe zviratidzo akaita Jesu pamberi pevadzidzi vake, izvo hazvina kunyorwa mubhuku iri; asi izvi zvakanyorwa kuti mungade kutenda kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari, uye kuti muchitenda muve neupenyu muzita rake.

21

Mushure meizvozvi, Jesu akazvizviratidza zvakare kuvadzidzi pagungwa reTibheriasi, uye akazvizviratidza seizvi. Vakanga vari pamwe chete Simoni Petro, Tomasi ainzi Dhidhimasi,

Natanaeri aibva kuKana yeGarirea, vanakomana vaZebhedhai, nevamwe vaviri vevadzidzi vake. Simoni Petro anoti kwavari: Ndiri kuenda kubata hove. Vanoti kwaari: Tinouya isu pamwe chete newe. Vakabuda uye vakapinda muchikepe pakarepo, uye muhusiku ihwohwo havana kubata chinhu. Mangwanani akati atosvika, Jesu akamira kumhenderekedzo yegungwa, asi vadzidzi havana kuziva kuti ndiye Jesu. Saka Jesu akati kwavari: vana, hamuna here chimwe chikafu chekudya nechingwa? Vakamupindura vachiti: Kwete. Asi iye akati kwavari, Kandai mambure kurutivi rwerudyi rwechikepe, uye muchawana. Vakakanda saka, uye havachisina kukwanisa kukweva icho kubva pakuwanda kwehove. Saka mudzidzi uya, uyo Jesu aida, anoti kuna Petro: Ishe ndiye. Simoni saka Petro akati anzwa kuti ndiIshe, akazvishonga nguvo yekunze; nokuti akanga asina kupfeka; uye akazvikanda mugungwa; asi vamwe vadzidzi vakasvika nechikepe; nokuti vakanga vasiri kure kubva panyika, asi senge kubva kumakubhiti mazana maviri, vachikweva mumbure wehove. Sezvo vakaburuka vakapinda munyika, vakaona moto wemarasha wakavata nehove yakaiswa pamusoro nechingwa. Jesu anoti kwavari, Uyai nehove dzamakarova zvino. Simoni Petro akakwira uye akakweva mumbure pamusoro penyika, uzere nehove huru zana makumi mashanu nematatu, uye kunyange paiva nehove dzakawanda kudaro, mumbure hauna kubvaruka. Jesu anoti kwavari: Uyai mudye chikafu chemangwanani. Hapana munhu wevadzidzi akatsunga kubvunza iye kuti, Iwe ndiani? vachiziva kuti Ishe ndiye. Saka Jesu anouya uye anotora chingwa ndokuapa kwavari, nehove zvakadaro. Ichi chakazova kechitatu Jesu

achizviratidza kuvadzidzi vake mushure mokumuka kwake kubva kuvakafa. Papo saka vakadya mangwanani, Jesu anoti kuna Simoni Petro: Simoni waJona, unondida here kupfuura izvi? Anoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda. Anoti kwaari, Fudza makwayana angu. Anotaura kwaari zvakare kwechipiri: Simoni mwanakomana waJona, unondida here? Anoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda. Anoti kwaari: Fudza makwai angu. Anotaura kwaari rwechitatu: Simoni mwanakomana waJona, unondifarira here? Petro akasuwa nokuti akati kwaari rwechitatu, unondida here, uye akati kwaari, Ishe, iwe unoziva zvinhu zvose, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda. Jesu anoti kwaari: fudza makwai angu. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri, paunenge uri muduku, waizvishonga iwe pachako uye waifamba kwawaifarira, asi paunenge wakwegura, uchatambanudza maoko ako, uye mumwe achakusunga, uye achakutakura kwausingadi. Izvi zvino akataura achireva kuti rufu rwemhando ipi rwaachakudza Mwari naro. Uye izvi akati ataura, anoti kwaari, Nditevere. Akatendeuka asi Petro anoona mudzidzi uyo Jesu aida achimutevera, uyo zvakare akarara pakudya pamusoro pechipfuva chake uye akati, Ishe, ndiani ari kukupandukira? Petro akati aona uyu, akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, uyu zvake? Jesu anoti kwaari, Kana ndichida kuti iye agare kusvikira ndasvika, chii kwauri? Teverera ini. Saka shoko iri rakapararira pakati pehama kuti mudzidzi uya haafi, asi Jesu haana kumutaurira kuti haafi, asi kuti, Kana ndichida kuti agare kusvikira ndichiuya, izvozvo zvine chii newe? Uyu ndiye mudzidzi anopupura pamusoro pezvinhu izvi uye akanyora izvi, uye

tinoziva kuti uchapupu hwake ndehwechokwadi. Pane uye zvimwe zvizhinji Jesu zvaakaita, izvo kana zvikanyorwa chimwe nechimwe, handifungi kuti nyika pachayo inogona kubata mabhuku ari kunyorwa. Ameni.

Tsamba yaJohani

1

Izvo zvaiva kubvira pakutanga, izvo zvatakazvinzwa, izvo zvatakazviona nemaziso edu, izvo zvatakazvitarisa uye maoko edu akazvibata, pamusoro peshoko rehupenyu; uye hupenyu hwakaratidzwa, uye takaona uye tinopupura uye tinokuzivisai hupenyu husingaperi, hwaiva kuna Baba uye hwakaratidzwa kwatiri; izvo zvatakaona uye zvatakazvinzwa, tinokuzivisai, kuti nemiwo muve nokudyidzana nesu; uye kudyidzana kwedu kuri naBaba uye noMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu. Uye izvi tinonyora kwamuri, kuti mufaro wedu uve uzere. Uye iyi ndiyo shoko rakakomborerwa ratakanzwa kubva kwaari uye tinoparidza kwamuri, kuti Mwari chiedza uye rima mukati make hakuna chose. Kana tikati tine kudyidzana naye uye tinofamba murima, tinoreva nhema uye hatiiti chokwadi; asi kana tikafamba muchiedza, sezvaari iye muchiedza, tine kudyidzana mumwe nemumwe, uye ropa raJesu Kristu Mwanakomana wake rinotichengeta kubva pachivi chose. Kana tikati tine chivi, tinonyengera isu pachedu uye chokwadi hachisi

matiri. Kana tikabvuma zvivi zvedu, akatendeka uye akarurama, kuti atikanganwire zvivi uye atichenese kubva pakusarurama kwose. Kana tikati hatina kutadza, tinomuita murevi wenhema, uye shoko rake harisi matiri.

2

Vana vadiki vangu, izvi ndinonyora kwamuri kuti murege kutadza; uye kana mumwe munhu akatadza, tine mumiriririri kuna Baba, Jesu Kristu akarurama; uye iye ndiye chiyananiso pamusoro pezvivi zvedu, kwete pamusoro pezvivi zvedu chete, asi uyewo pamusoro penyika yose. Uye muri izvi tinoziva kuti takamuziva, kana tikachengeta mirairo yake. Uyo anoti, Ndakamuziva iye, uye asingachengeti mirairo yake, murevi wenhema ari, uye muna uyu chokwadi hachisi; asi ani zvake anochengeta shoko rake, zvirokwazvo muna uyu rudo rwaMwari rwapedziswa. Neizvi tinoziva kuti tiri maari. Iye anoti achigara maari anofanira kufamba, sezvo iyeye akafamba, uye iye pachake saizvozvo achifamba. Hama, handisi murairo mutsva wandiri kukunyorai, asi murairo wekare, wamaiva nawo kubva pakutanga; murairo wekare ndiwo shoko ramakazvinzwa kubva pakutanga. Zvakare murairo mutsva ndinonyora kwamuri, icho chiri chechokwadi maari uye mukati menyu, nokuti rima rinopfuura uye chiedza chechokwadi chatopenya. Iye anoti ari muchiedza, asi achivenga hama yake, ari murima kusvikira izvozvi. Uyo anoda hama yake anogara muchiedza, uye chigumbuso mukati make hakuna; asi uyo

anovenga hama yake ari murima uye anofamba murima, uye haazivi kwaanoenda, nekuti rima rakapofomadza maziso ake. Ndinokunyorerai, vana vadiki, nokuti zvakaregererwa zvivi zvenyu nekuda kwezita rake. Ndinonyora kwamuri, madzibaba, nokuti makanzwisisa iye aibvapo pakutanga. Ndiri kunyora kwamuri, majaya, nokuti makunda wakaipa. Ndakanyora kwamuri, vana, nokuti makanzwisisa Baba. Ndakanyora kwamuri, madzibaba, nokuti makanzwisisa iye kubva pakutanga. Ndakanyora kwamuri, majaya, nokuti mune simba uye shoko raMwari rinogara mukati menyu uye makakunda wakaipa. Musada nyika kana zvinhu zviri munyika. Kana mumwe munhu achida nyika, rudo rwaBaba harusi maari; nokuti zvose zviri munyika, kuchiva kwenyama uye kuchiva kwemaziso uye kuzvikudza kwehupenyu, hazvisi zvinobva kunaBaba, asi zvinobva kunyika. Nyika inopfuura pamwe nechishuwo chayo, asi uyo anoita kuda kwaMwari anogara nokusingaperi. Vana, inguva yekupedzisira, uye sezvamakazvinzwa kuti muvengi waKristu anouya, uye zvino vavengi vaKristu vakawanda vava, naizvozvo tinoziva kuti inguva yekupedzisira. Vakabuda kubva kwatiri, asi vakanga vasiri vedu, nokuti dai vakanga vari vedu, vangadai vakaramba nesu, asi izvi zvakaitika kuti zviratidze kuti havasi vose vedu. Uye imi mune kuzodzwa kunobva kune Mutsvene, uye munoziva zvese. Handina kunyora kwamuri nokuti hamuzivi chokwadi, asi nokuti munoziva icho, uye nokuti nhema yose haibvi muchokwadi. Ndiani murevi wenhema kana asiri iye anoramba kuti Jesu haasi Kristu? Uyu ndiye muvengi waKristu, iye anoramba Baba neMwanakomana. Wose munhu anoramba

Mwanakomana haana Baba. Imi saka zvamakanzwa kubva pakutanga, ngazvirambe mukati menyu. Kana zviri mukati menyu zvichiramba izvo kubva pakutanga makanzwa, uye imi muri muMwanakomana uye muri munaBaba mucharamba. Uye iyi ndiyo chivimbiso chaakativimbisa iye, upenyu husingaperi. Izvi ndakanyorera kwamuri pamusoro pevanokunyengerai. Uye imi, kuzodzwa kwamakagamuchira kubva kwaari kunogara mukati menyu, uye hamuna kudikanwa kuti mumwe akudzidzisei, asi sezvo kuzodzwa ikoko kunokudzidzisei pamusoro pezvose, uye ndechokwadi uye hakusi nhema, uye sezvamakadzidziswa, mucharamba muri maari. Uye zvino, vana vadiki, garai maari, kuti kana akazoratidzwa tive nokushinga uye tisanyadziswe naye pakuuya kwake. Kana muchiziva kuti akarurama, munoziva kuti mumwe nomumwe anoita kururama akaberekwa naye.

3

Onai rudzi rwei rwerudo Baba vakatipa kuti tinzi vana vaMwari. Nekuda yeizvi nyika haizivi imi, nekuti haina kumuziva. Vadikanwa, iye zvino tiri vana vaMwari, uye hazvina kumbobvira zvakaratidzwa zvatingoita, asi tinoziva kuti kana akaratidzwa, tichafanana naye, nekuti tichamuona sezvaari. Uye wose ane tariro iyi maari anozvichenesa, sezvo iyeye akachena. Wose anoita chivi anoita kusarurama, uye chivi ndiko kusarurama. Uye munoziva kuti iye akazviratidza kuti abvise zvivi zvedu, uye chivi hachina maari. Wose anogara maari

haatadzi, wose anotadza haana kumuona uye haana kumuziva. Vana vadiki, ngakurege munhu akutsausai; anoita kururama akarurama, sezvaari iye akarurama; anoita chivi anobva kunadhiabhori, nokuti kubvira pakutanga dhiabhori anotadza. Nokuda kweizvi akaratidzwa Mwanakomana waMwari, kuti aparadze mabasa aDhiyabhorosi. Wose akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari haaiti chivi, nekuti mbeu yake inogara maari, uye haakwanisi kutadza, nekuti akaberekwa naMwari. Mune izvi zvinoonekwa vana vaMwari uye vana vedhiyabhorosi. Wose asingaiti kururama haasi kubva kuna Mwari, uye asingadi hama yake. Nokuti iyi ndiyo shoko ramakanzwa kubva pakutanga, kuti tidanane, kwete sezvakaita Kaini aibva kune wakaipa uye akauraya hama yake; uye nemhaka yei akamuuraya? Nekuti mabasa ake aiva akaipa, asi emukoma wake aiva akarurama. Musashamiswa, hama dzangu, kana nyika ichikuvengai. Isu tinoziva kuti tapfuura kubva murufu tichienda muupenyu, nekuti tinoda hama. Iye asingadi hana anogara murufu. Ani naani anovenga hama yake imhondi, uye munoziva kuti mhondi yose haina upenyu husingaperi hunogara mairi. Muri izvi takaziva rudo, nekuti iye akaisa mweya wake nokuda kwedu, uye isu tinofanira kuisa mweya nokuda kwehama. Asi ani zvake ane upfumi hwenyika uye achiona hama yake iri kushaya, uye akavhara mwoyo wake kwaari, rudo rwaMwari runogara sei maari? Vana vangu vadiki, regai tida nemashoko kana norurimi, asi ngemabasa uye nechokwadi. Uye mune izvi tinoziva kuti tiri kubva muchokwadi, uye pamberi pake tichanyengetedza mwoyo yedu, kuti kana moyo wedu uchititipa mhosva, Mwari mukuru kupfuura moyo wedu uye anoziva zvose. Vadikanwi,

kana moyo wedu usingatipi mhosva, tine kushinga kuna Mwari, uye chero chipi chatinokumbira tinochigamuchira kubva kwaari, nekuti tinochengeta mirairo yake uye tinoita zvinofadza pamberi pake. Uye uyu ndiwo murairo wake, kuti titende muzita roMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu uye tida mumwe nemumwe sezvaakapa murairo. Uye uyo anochengeta mirairo yake anogara maari, uye iye mumaari. Uye mune izvi tinoziva kuti anogara mukati medu, kubva kuMweya waakatipa.

4

Vadikanwi, regai kutenda mweya wose wose, asi edzai mweya kuti kana uri kubva kuna Mwari, nokuti vaporofita venhema vakawanda vakabuda vakapinda munyika. Mune izvi munoziva mweya waMwari; mweya wose unobvuma Jesu Kristu akauya munyama, unobva kuna Mwari; uye mweya wose usingabvumi Jesu Kristu akauya munyama, haubvi kuna Mwari; uye ichi ndicho chemupikisi waKristu chamakazvinzwa kuti chinouya, uye zvino chiri munyika kare. Imi muri vana vaMwari, vana vadiki, uye makakunda ivo, nekuti mukuru ari mukati menyu kupfuura ari munyika. Ivo vanobva munyika, nekuda kweizvi vanotaura zvinhu zvenyika uye nyika inovanzwa. Isu tinobva kuna Mwari; uyo anoziva Mwari anotinzwa. Uyo asiri waMwari haatinzwi. Kubva mune izvi tinoziva mweya wechokwadi nemweya wokudzungaira. Vadikanwi, ngatidanane, nekuti rudo runobva kuna Mwari, uye munhu wese anoda akaberekwa naMwari uye anoziva Mwari. Uyo asingadi haana kuziva Mwari,

nekuti Mwari irudo. Muri izvi rudo rwaMwari rwakaratidzwa kwatiri, nokuti Mwari akatuma Mwanakomana wake oga akaberekwa munyika kuti tirarame kubudikidza naye. Muri iyi ndimo mune rudo, kwete kuti isu takada Mwari, asi kuti iye akada isu uye akatuma Mwanakomana wake kuti ave chiyananiso pamusoro pezvivi zvedu. Vadikanwi, kana Mwari akatida saizvozvo, nesu tinofanira kudana mumwe nemumwe. Mwari hapana munhu akambomutarisisa, kana tichidanana, Mwari anogara matiri uye rudo rwake rwakakwana matiri. Muri izvi tinoziva kuti tinogara maari uye iye matiri, nokuti akatipa Mweya wake. Uye isu takaona uye tinopupurira kuti Baba vakatuma Mwanakomana kuva Muponesi wenyika. Ani zvake angabvuma kuti Jesu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari, Mwari anogara maari, uye iye anogara munaMwari. Uye isu takaziva uye takatenda rudo rwaanaro Mwari matiri. Mwari irudo, uye anogara murudo anogara muna Mwari, uye Mwari anogara maari. Mune izvi rudo rwakakwaniswa nesu, kuti tive nokushinga pazuva rokutongwa, nokuti sezvo iye ari, isu takadaro tiri munyika ino. Kutya hakusi murudo, asi rudo rwakakwana runokanda kutya kunze, nekuti kutya kune kurangwa, uye anotya haana kukwaniswa murudo. Isu tinoda iye, nekuti iye akatanga kutida. Kana mumwe munhu akati, Ndinoda Mwari, asi achivenga hama yake, murevi wenhema; nokuti asingadi hama yake yaakaona, angakwanisa sei kuda Mwari waasina kuona? Uye tine murairo uyu kubva kwaari, kuti ani naani anoda Mwari anofanira kuda hama yake futi.

5

Mumwe nomumwe anotenda kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu akaberekwa naMwari, uye mumwe nomumwe anoda Baba anodawo mwana akaberekwa naye. Mune izvi tinoziva kuti tinoda vana vaMwari, patinoda Mwari uye tichichengeta mirairo yake. Iyi nokuti ndiyo rudo rwaMwari, kuti tichengete mirairo yake; uye mirairo yake haina kurema, nokuti chose chakaberekwa naMwari chinokunda nyika; uye iyi ndiyo kukunda kwakakundira nyika, kutenda kwedu. Ndiani anokunda nyika kana asiri iye anotenda kuti Jesu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari? Uyu ndiye akauya kuburikidza nemvura neropa, Jesu Kristu, kwete mumvura chete, asi mumvura uye muropa, uye Mweya ndiye anopupurira, nekuti Mweya ndiye chokwadi. Nokuti vatatu vari vakapupura mudenga, Baba, Shoko uye Mweya Mutsvene, uye ava vatatu vari mumwe; uye vatatu vari vakapupura panyika, Mweya uye mvura uye ropa, uye ava vatatu vari mumwe. Kana tichigamuchira uchapupu hwevanhu, uchapupu hwaMwari hukuru kupfuura, nekuti uyu ndiwo uchapupu hwaMwari hwaakapupura pamusoro poMwanakomana wake. Uyo anotenda muMwanakomana waMwari ane uchapupu maari, uyo asingatendi kuna Mwari akamuita murevi wenhema, nekuti haana kutenda muuchapupu hwaakapupurira Mwari pamusoro poMwanakomana wake. Uye uhu ndihwo uchapupu, kuti upenyu husingaperi hwakatipiwa naMwari, uye upenyu uhu huri muMwanakomana wake. Iye ane Mwanakomana ane upenyu; iye asina Mwanakomana waMwari haana upenyu. Izvi

ndakanyora kwamuri imi vanotenda muzita reMwanakomana waMwari, kuti muzive kuti mune upenyu husingaperi, uye kuti mutende muzita reMwanakomana waMwari. Uye uku ndiko kusatarisana kwatinako kwaari, kuti kana tikakumbira chimwe chinhu zvinoenderana nechido chake, anotinzwa. Uye kana tichiziva kuti anotinzwa pane zvose zvatingakumbira, tinoziva kuti tine zvikumbiro zvatakakumbira kwaari. Kana mumwe munhu akaona hama yake ichiita chivi chisingaendi kurufu, achakumbira, uye achamupa upenyu, kune vaya vanoita chivi chisingaendi kurufu. Kune chivi kuenda kurufu; handisi kutaura pamusoro peichi kuti akumbire. Kusarurama kwose chivi, uye kune chivi kusiri kurufu. Tinoziva kuti mumwe nomumwe akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari haatadzi, asi iye akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari anochengeta iye pachake, uye wakaipa haamubati. Tinoziva kuti tinobva kuna Mwari, uye nyika yose inorara muzvakaipa. Tinoziva uye kuti Mwanakomana waMwari akasvika uye akatipa pfungwa kuti tizive iye wechokwadi; uye tiri mune wechokwadi, mune Mwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu. Uyu ndiye Mwari wechokwadi uye upenyu hwekusingaperi. Vana vadiki, chengetai pachavo kubva kuzvifananidzo, ameni.

Genesi

1

Pakutanga Mwari akagadzira denga nenyika. Asi nyika yakanga isina chimiro uye isina chinhu, uye rima rakanga riri pamusoro pemvura yakadzika, uye Mweya waMwari wakanga uchibhururuka pamusoro pemvura. Mwari akati, Chiedza ngachivepo, chiedza chikavapo. Mwari akaona chiedza, kuti chakanaka, uye Mwari akaparadzanisa pakati pechiedza nerima. Mwari akadana chiedza kuti zuva, uye rima akadana kuti usiku. Uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva rimwe. Mwari akati, Ngapaвe nedenga pakati pemvura, uye ngariparadzanise mvura nemvura, uye zvakava saizvozvo. Mwari akasika denga, uye Mwari akaparadzanisa mvura yaiva pasi pedenga nemvura yaiva pamusoro pedenga. Uye Mwari akadana firmament kuti denga, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka, uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva rechipiri. Mwari akati, Mvura iri pasi pedenga ngaiunganidwe kuita ungano imwe, uye yakaoma ngaionekwe. Zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mvura iri pasi pedenga yakaunganidwa

kuita maungano ayo, uye yakaoma yakaonekwa. Mwari akadana nzvimbo yakaoma kuti nyika, uye misanganiswa yemvura akaidana kuti makungwa, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Mwari akati, Nyika ngaimerese miriwo yeuswa inobereka mbeu zvinoenderana nerudzi rwayo uye nekufanana kwayo, nemiti inobereka michero ine mbeu yayo mukati mayo zvinoenderana nerudzi rwayo pamusoro penyika, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Nyika yakabudisa uswa hwehuswa hunobereka mbeu maererano nerudzi rwahwo uye maererano nekufanana kwahwo, nemiti inobereka michero ine mbeu dzayo mairi maererano nerudzi rwayo pamusoro penyika. Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva retatu. Mwari akati, Ngakuitwe zviedza mudenga rokudenga kuti zvivhenekere panyika, kuti zviparadzanise masikati neusiku, uye ngaave zviratidzo zvokuratidza nguva, mazuva, nemakore. Uye ngavave zviedza mudenga rokudenga, kuti zvivhenekere pamusoro penyika, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akagadzira miedza miviri mikuru, mwedza mukuru kuti ubate ushe pamasikati, nemwedza mudiki kuti ubate ushe pausiku, pamwe chete nenyeredzi. Uye Mwari akaisa ivo mudenga rekudenga, kuti vapenya pamusoro penyika, uye kutonga masikati neusiku, uye kuparadzanisa pakati pechiedza nerima; uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Zvakaitika manheru uye zvakaitika mangwanani, zuva rechina. Mwari akati, Mvura ngabudise zvisikwa zvipenyu zvinokambaira, neshiri dzinobhururuka pamusoro penyika pasi pedenga. Zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akasika zvisikwa zvikuru zvemugungwa, nemweya wese wemhuka dzinokambaira

dzakabudiswa nemvura maererano nemhando dzadzo, neshiri dzese dzine mapapiro maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Mwari akavaropafadza achiti, Berekai muwande, muzadze mvura mumakungwa, uye shiri ngadziwande panyika. Zvakaitika manheru, uye zvakaitika mangwanani, zuva rechishanu. Uye Mwari akati, Nyika ngaibudise mweya mupenyu maererano nerudzi rwazvo, mhuka dzina makumbo mana, nezvinhu zvinokambaira, nemhuka dzesango dzenyika maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akaita mhuka dzesango dzenyika maererano nemarudzi adzo, nemombe maererano nemarudzi adzo, nezvose zvinokambaira zvenyika maererano nemarudzi azvo, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Mwari akati, Ngatiitei munhu akafanana nesu uye akaita sesu, uye ngavatongei hove dzegungwa, neshiri dzedenga, nezvipfuwo, nenyika yese, nezvisikwa zvese zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akasika munhu, akamuitira mumufananidzo waMwari, murume nemukadzi akavaita. Mwari akavaropafadza achiti, Berekani muwande, muzadze nyika, muikunde, uye mutongei hove dzegungwa, shiri dzokudenga, zvipfuwo zvose, nyika yose, nezvisikwa zvose zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akati, Tarirai ndakapa kwamuri uswa hwese hune mbeu hunodyara mbeu, huri pamusoro penyika yese; uye muti wese, une maari embeu inodyara, zvichava kudya kwamuri, uye kumhuka dzese dzenyika, uye kushiri dzese dzedenga, uye kune zvinhu zvese zvinokambaira zvinokambaira panyika, zvine mweya wehupenyu mazviri, uye uswa hwese hwegirinhi kudya; uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akaona zvose zvaakanga aita,

uye tarira, zvaiva zvakanaka kwazvo, uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva rechitanhatu.

2

Uye denga nenyika zvakapedzwa, nenyika yavo yose. Uye Mwari akapedza mabasa ake musi wechitanhatu, ayo aakaita, uye akazorora musi wechinomwe kubva pamabasa ose ake ayo aakaita. Mwari akaropafadza zuva rechinomwe uye akariita dzvene, nekuti mune iro akazorora kubva pamabasa ake ese aakatanga kuita. Iyi ndiyo bhuku rekuzvarwa kwedenga nenyika, pazvakaitika, pazuva rakaita Ishe Mwari denga nenyika, uye zvose zvakasvibira zvemumunda pasati zvava pamusoro penyika, uye uswa hwose hwemumunda pasati hwamera; nekuti Mwari akanga asina kunayisa pamusoro penyika, uye munhu akanga asipo kuzorima iyo. Chitubu chaiva kuchikwira kubva mupasi, uye chaidhirisa chiso chose chepasi. Uye Mwari akaumba munhu kubva muguruva renyika, uye akafuridza mweya weupenyu mumhino dzake, uye munhu akava mweya mupenyu. Uye Mwari akarimisa paradesi muEdeni kumabvazuva, uye akaisa ikoko munhu waakaumba. Uye Mwari akameresa zvakare kubva muvhu miti yose yakanaka pakuona, uye yakanaka pakudya, uye muti wehupenyu uri pakati peparadhiso, uye muti wekunoziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Rwizi asi runobuda kubva muEdheni kudiridza paradhaisi, uye kubva ipapo runokamurwa kuita mabviro mana. Zita kune mumwe, Pishon, uyu anopoteredza

nyika yose yeHavilah, ipapo pane goridhe. Asi goridhe renyika iyo rakanaka, uye ikoko kune kabhonakaro nedombo regirini. Uye zita rwerwizi rwechipiri, Gihoni, uyu unopoteredza nyika yose yeEtiopia. Uye rwizi rwechitatu, Tigris, ndirwo runoenda pakatarisana nevaAsiria, uye rwizi rwechina ndiEfratesi. Ishe Mwari akatora munhu waakanga aumba, akamuisa mubindu remafaro kuti arishande uye kuti arichengete. Uye Ishe Mwari akaraira Adhamu, achiti, Unogona kudya kubva pamiti yese iri muparadiso. Asi kubva pamuti wokuziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa, hamufaniri kudya pauri, uye pazuva ramunodya pauri, muchafa zvirokwazvo. Uye Ishe Mwari akati, Hazvina kunaka kuti munhu ave oga, ngatimuiteire mubatsiri akamufanana naye. Uye Mwari akaumbazve mhuka dzose dzesango kubva muvhu, neshiri dzose dzedenga, uye akadziunza kuna Adhamu, kuti aone kuti achazvitumidza zita rei, uye chose chakadaidzwa naAdhamu mweya mupenyu, ndicho chaiva zita racho. Uye Adhamu akapa mazita kuzvipfuwo zvese, neshiri dzese dzedenga, nemhuka dzese dzesango, asi kuna Adhamu hapana kuwanikwa mubatsiri akafanana naye. Mwari akaisa kushamisika pamusoro paAdhamu, uye akarara hope, uye akatora rimwe rebambo rake, uye akazadza nenyama panzvimbo paro. Uye Mwari akavaka rutivi rwaakanga atora kubva kuna Adhamu kuita mukadzi, uye akamuunza kwaari. Uye Adhamu akati, Iyi zvino ipfupa rinobva pamapfupa angu, uye inyama inobva panyama yangu. Iyi ichazodanwa mukadzi, nekuti akatora kubva pamurume wayo. Nekuda kwaizvozvi, murume achasiya baba vake neamai vake, uye achabatana nomudzimai wake, uye

vaviri vachava nyama imwe. Uye vaviri ava, Adhamu nomukadzi wake, vakanga vakashama, uye havana kunyara.

3

Nyoka yaiva yakangwara kupfuura mhuka dzese dzaiva panyika, dzakaitwa naIshe Mwari, uye nyoka yakati kumukadzi, Mwari akatiiko kuti musadya pamiti yese yeparadhesi? Uye mukadzi akati kunyoka, Tinogona kudya michero yemiti yeparadhiso; asi pamusoro pemuchero wemuti uri pakati peparadhiso, Mwari akati, Musaudya pauri, uye musaubata, kuti murege kufa. Uye nyoka yakati kumukadzi: Hamuzoufi nerufu; Nokuti Mwari aiziva kuti pazuva ramunodya pauri, maziso enyu achazarurwa, uye muchava savamwari, muchiziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Mukadzi akaona kuti muti wakanaka kuti uve chikafu, uye kuti wainakidza kumaziso kuti uonekwe, uye kuti wakanaka kuti unzwisiswe, saka akatora muchero wawo, akaudya, uye akapa murume wake aiva naye, uye vakadya. Uye maziso evaviri akazarurwa, uye vakaziva kuti vakanga vakashama, uye vakasonera mashizha omuonde, uye vakazviitira zvidzitiro. Vakanzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari achifamba mubindu manheru, uye Adhamu nomukadzi wake vakavanda kubva pachiso chaIshe Mwari pakati pemiti yebindu. Uye Ishe Mwari akadana Adam, akati kwaari, Adam uri kupi? Uye akati kwaari, Ndakanzwa inzwi rako uchifamba muparadesi, uye ndakatya nekuti ndakashama, uye ndakavanda. Uye Mwari akati kwaari, Ndiani akakuudza kuti

uri kushama? Wadya here pamuti wandakakuraira kuti usadya pauri woga? Uye Adhamu akati, Mukadzi wamakaisa pamwe chete neni, ndiye akandipa kubva pamuti, uye ndakadya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kumukadzi: Chii ichi chawaita? Uye mukadzi akati, Nyoka yakandinyengera, uye ndakadya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kunyoka, Nekuti wakaita izvi, wakatukwa iwe kupfuura zvipfuwo zvese nemhuka dzesango dzese dziri panyika. Uchafamba nechipfuwa chako nedumbu rako, uye uchadya ivhu mazuva ese eupenyu hwako. Uye ndichaisa ruvengo pakati pako nemukadzi, uye pakati pembeu yako nembeu yake; iye achachengeta musoro wako, uye iwe uchachengeta chitsitsinho chake. Uye kumukadzi akati, Ndichawanza-wanza marwadzo ako nokugomera kwako; uchabereka vana mukurwadziwa, uye uchada murume wako, asi iye achakutonga. Kuna asi Adhamu akati, Nokuti wakanzwa inzwi remukadzi wako, uye wakadya kubva kumuti wandakakuraira kuti iwoyo woga usadya, kubva kwauri wakadya, yakatukwa nyika mumabasa ako, mumarwadzo uchadya iyo mazuva ose eupenyu hwako. Minzwa nerukato zvichamera kwauri, uye uchadya uswa hwemunda. Neziya rechiso chako uchadya chingwa chako, kusvikira pakudzoka kwako munyika yawakatobva mairi, nekuti uri ivhu, uye kuivhu uchadzokera. Uye Adhamu akadana zita remukadzi wake kuti Upenyu, nekuti ndiye amai vevese vapenyu. Ishe Mwari akaitira Adhamu nomukadzi wake nguvo dzeganda, akavapfekedza. Uye Mwari akati, Tarirai, Adhamu ava seumwe wedu, achiziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa, uye zvino kuti arege kutambanudza ruoko rwake, atore pamuti woupenyu adye, ararame nokusingaperi. Uye Ishe Mwari akamudzinga kubva

muparadesi wembiri, kuti ashande ivhu raakanga atorwa mariri. Uye akadzinga Adhamu, akamugadza pamberi peparadhiso yemafaro, uye akaisa makerubhi nemunondo unopfuta unotendeuka kuti achengetedze nzira yemuti woupenyu.

4

Adam akaziva Eve mukadzi wake, uye ava nemimba akabereka Cain, uye akati, Ndakawana murume nekuda kwaMwari. Akaberekazve munun'una wake Abheri, uye Abheri akava mufudzi wemakwai, asi Kaini aiva murimi wevhu. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva Kaini akauya nezvibereko zvevhu chibayiro kuna Ishe. Uye Aberi akauya naiye pachake nezvematangwe ezvipfuwo zvake, uye nemafuta azvo. Uye Mwari akatarira kuna Aberi, uye pazvipo zvake. Asi pamusoro paKaini, nepamusoro pezvibayiro zvake, haana kutarisa, uye Kaini akasuwa zvikuru, uye chiso chake chakawira pasi. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Kaini, Wasuwa kwazvo nei, uye chiso chako chawira pasi nei? Kana zvakanaka ukauyisa, asi zvakanaka usina kukamura, hauna here kutadza? Nyarara; kutendeukira kwake kuri kwauri, uye iwe uchamutonga. Kaini akati kuna Abheri munin'ina wake, Ngatiyei kubani. Zvikaitika kuti pavakanga vari mubani, Kaini akasimuka akarwisa Abheri munin'ina wake, ndokumuuraya. Uye akati Ishe Mwari kuna Kaini, Ari kupi Abheri munin'ina wako? Uye akati, Handizivi; handisi murindi wemunin'ina wangu here ini? Uye Ishe akati,

Waita chii? Inzwi reropa remunin'ina wako rinochema kwandiri richibva muvhu. Uye zvino wakatukwa iwe kubva panyika, iyo yakazarura muromo wayo kugamuchira ropa rehama yako kubva muruoko rwako. Kana uchishanda ivhu, haichazowedzeri simba rayo kukupa iwe, uchagomera uye uchidedera panyika. Uye Kaini akati kuna Ishe Mwari, Mhosva yangu ihuru zvikuru kuti ndikanganwirwe. Kana uchidzinga ini nhasi kubva pachiso chenyika, uye kubva pachiso chako ndichavanzwa, uye ndichava ndichigomera uye ndichidedera pamusoro penyika, uye mumwe nomumwe anondiwana achanduuraya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kwaari, kwete saizvozvo; mumwe nomumwe anouraya Kaini, zvinhu zvinomwe zvichatsiviridzwa zvichaparadza. Uye Ishe Mwari akaisa chiratidzo kuna Kaini, kuti arege kuurayiwa neani naani aimuwana. Kaini akabva pachiso chaMwari akaenda kunze, uye akagara munyika yeNaidi yakatarisana neEdheni. Uye Kaini akaziva mukadzi wake uye akati abata pamuviri akabereka Enoki. Uye akanga achivaka guta, uye akatumidza guta nezita remwanakomana wake, Enoki. Zvakaitika kuna Enoki Gaiadadi, uye Gaiadadi akabereka Mahalaleli, uye Mahalaleli akabereka Metusera, uye Metusera akabereka Rameki. Uye Rameki akazvitorera vakadzi vaviri, zita romumwe raiva Adha, uye zita rowechipiri raiva Zira. Uye Ada akabereka Jobel; uyu aiva baba wavanogara mumatende, vafudzi vemombe. Uye zita remukoma wake rainzi Jubal; uyu ndiye akagadzira psaltery nembira. Zillah iye zvakare akabereka Tubhari; uye aiva mupfuri wemhangura nesimbi. Hanzvadzi yaThobheri aiva Noema. Lameki akati kuvakadzi vake, Ada naSera, Inzwai inzwi rangu, imi vakadzi vaLameki,

teererai mashoko angu, nokuti ndakauraya murume pamusoro peronda rangu, uye jaya pamusoro pevanga rangu. Nokuti kanomwe yakatsiviwa kubva kuna Kaini, asi kubva kuna Rameki makumi manomwe kanomwe. Adhamu akaziva Evha mudzimai wake, uye apo ava nemimba akabereka mwanakomana, uye akatumidza zita rake Seti, achiti, Mwari akandimutsidzira mbeu imwe pachinzvimbo chaAbheri, uyo akaurayiwa naKaini. Uye kuna Seth kwakaberekerwa mwanakomana, akatumidza zita rake kuti Enos, uyu akatanga kudana zita raIshe Mwari.

5

Iyi ndiyo bhuku rekuberekwa kwevanhu; pazuva raakasika Mwari Adamu, maererano nemufananidzo waMwari akamugadzira; Murume nemukadzi akavagadzira; uye akavaropafadza; uye akatumidza zita rake Adamu, pazuva raakavagadzira. Adamu akararama makore mazana maviri nemakumi matatu, uye akabereka mwana akafanana naye pachimiro uye pamufananidzo, uye akamutumidza zita kuti Seti. Mazuva aAdamu, aakararama mushure mokubereka Seti, akava makore mazana manomwe, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ose akararama Adhamu akava makumi matatu nemakore mazana mapfumbamwe, uye akafa. Seti akararama makore mazana maviri nemashanu, uye akabereka Enosi. Uye Seti akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Enosi, makore mazana manomwe nemanomwe, uye akabereka

vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aSeth akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe negumi nemaviri, uye akafa. Uye Enosi akararama makore zana namakumi mapfumbamwe, uye akabereka Kainani. Uye Enosi akararama makore mazana manomwe negumi nemashanu mushure mokubereka Kainani, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aEnosi akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe namashanu, uye akafa. Uye Kainani akararama makore zana namakumi manomwe, uye akabereka Maharareri. Uye Kainani akararama makore mazana manomwe anemakumi mana mushure mekubereka Mahalaleri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aKainani akava makore mana mazana mapfumbamwe negumi, uye akafa. Mahalalel akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu neshanu, uye akabereka Jaredhi. Uye Mahalalel akararama mushure mekubereka kwake Jared, makore makumi matatu namazana manomwe, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aMaleleel akava makore mazana masere namakumi mapfumbamwe neshanu, uye akafa. Uye Jared akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu nemaviri, uye akabereka Enoki. Uye Jared akararama makore mazana masere mushure mokubereka Enoki, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aJared akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe namakumi matanhatu nemaviri, uye akafa. Uye Enoki akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu neshanu, uye akabereka Metusera. Enoki akafadza Mwari mushure mokubereka kwake Metusera, kwemakore mazana maviri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aEnoki akava mazana matatu namakumi

matanhatu neshanu makore. Uye Enoki akafadza Mwari, uye haana kuwanikwa, nekuti Mwari akamubvisa. Uye Methuselah akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu nenomwe, uye akabereka Lamech. Uye Metusera akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Rameki, makore mazana masere nemaviri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aMethuselah aakararama akasvika makore mazana mapfumbamwe nemakumi matanhatu nepfumbamwe, uye akafa. Uye Rameki akararama makore zana namakumi masere neosere, uye akabereka mwanakomana. Uye akatumidza zita rake Noa, achiti, Uyu achazorodza isu kubva pamabasa edu, uye kubva pamarwadzo emaoko edu, uye kubva panyika iyo yakatukwa naIshe Mwari. Uye Rameki akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Noa, makore mazana mashanu namakumi matanhatu namashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana navanasikana. Mazuva ese aLamech akava mazana manomwe namakumi mashanu namatatu emakore, uye akafa. Uye Noa aiva nemakore mazana mashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana vatatu, Shemu, Hamu, naJafeti.

6

Uye zvakaitika apo vanhu vakatanga kuwanda panyika, uye vanasikana vakaberekwa kwavari. Vaona vanakomana vaMwari vakunda dzevanhu, kuti vakanaka, vakazvitorera vakadzi kubva pavose dzavakarudza. Uye Ishe Mwari akati, Mweya wangu haungagari muvanhu ava nekusingaperi, nekuti

ivo inyama, asi mazuva avo achava zana namakumi maviri emakore. Asi madzihefule aiva panyika mumazuva iwayo, uyewo mushure maizvozvo, apo vanakomana vaMwari vaipinda kuvakunda vevanhu uye vakabereka kwavari, ndivo vaiva madzihefule ekare, vanhu vane mukurumbira. Aona asi Ishe Mwari, kuti zvakawanda zvakaipa zvevanhu panyika, uye munhu wese anofunga mumoyo wake nenzira yakanyatsojairira pamusoro pezvinhu zvakaipa mazuva ese; Uye akafunga Mwari, kuti akaita munhu panyika, uye akafungisisa. Mwari akati, Ndichadzima munhu wandakaita kubva pachiso chenyika, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye kubva kuzvinokambaira kusvika kushiri dzedenga, nekuti ndinezvinosuwa, nekuti ndakavaita. Noa akawana nyasha pamberi paIshe Mwari. Iyi ndiyo nhoroondo yemadzinza aNoa. Noa munhu akarurama, aiva akakwana muzera rake, akafadza Mwari Noa. Noa akabereka vanakomana vatatu, Shemu, Hamu, naJafeti. Nyika yakaparadzwa pamberi paMwari, uye nyika yakazadzwa nekusarurama. Uye Ishe Mwari akaona nyika, uye yakanga yakaparadzwa, nekuti nyama yese yakanga yakaparadza nzira yayo panyika. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, Nguva yemunhu wese yasvika pamberi pangu, nekuti nyika yakazadzwa nekutadza kubva kwavari, uye tarira, ini ndichaparadza ivo nenyika. Ita saka iwe pachako areka kubva mumatanda akaenzana, zvidendere uchaita areka, uye uchafukidza iyo mukati nekunze netara. Uye saizvozvo uchagadzira areka, kureba kwayo mazana matatu emakubhiti, upamhi hwayo makumi mashanu emakubhiti, uye kukwirira kwayo makumi matatu emakubhiti. Uchiunganidzira pamwe

chete, uchaita areka, uye kusvika kubhiti uchapedza iyo kubva pamusoro, asi mukova weareka uchaita kubva kumativi, pasi, pechipiri uye pechitatu uchaita iyo. Ini asi tarirai, ndinouya namafashamo, mvura pamusoro penyika, kuparadza nyama yose, ine mweya weupenyu pasi pedenga, uye zvose zviri pamusoro penyika, zvichafa. Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu newe, asi uchapinda muareka iwe, nevanakomana vako, nemudzimai wako, nevakadzi vevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe. Uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvese, nezvinokambaira zvese, nemhuka dzesango dzese, uye kubva kunyama yese, zviviri zviviri kubva kune zvese uchapinza muareka kuti uchengete vari vapenyu pamwe chete newe, yechirume neyechikadzi vachava. Kubva kushiri dzose maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye kubva kumhuka dzose maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye kubva kuzvinhu zvose zvinokambaira panyika maererano nerudzi rwadzo, zviviri zviviri kubva muzvose zvichapinda kwauri kuti zviraramiswe newe, yemurume neyemhadzi. Iwe asi uchatore kwauri kubva muzvokudya zvose zvamuchazodya, uye uchazviunganidza kwauri, uye zvichava zvokudya kwauri nekune ivo. Uye Noa akaita zvese zvaakanga arayirwa naIshe Mwari; saizvozvo akaita.

7

Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, pinda iwe nevese veimba yako muareka, nekuti ndakakuona wakarurama pamberi pangu murudzi urwu. Asi kubva kumhuka dzakachena, unze kwauri

nomwe nomwe, dzechirume nedzechikadzi, uye kubva kumhuka dzisina kuchena, mbiri mbiri, dzechirume nedzechikadzi. Uye kubva kushiri dzedenga dzakachena, nomwe nomwe, dzikono nedzikadzi, uye kubva kushiri dzose dzisina kuchena, mbiri mbiri, dzikono nedzikadzi, kuti dzichengetedze mbeu panyika yose. Nokuti pamazuva manomwe, ini ndichauyisa mvura pamusoro penyika, mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, uye ndichabvisa zvipenyu zvese zvandakasika pachiso chenyika yese. Noa akaita zvose zvaakanga arairwa naIshe Mwari. Noah aiva nemakore mazana matanhatu, uye mafashamo emvura akauya pamusoro penyika. Noa akapinda muareka pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, nomudzimai wake, uye nevakadzi vevanakomana vake, nekuda kwemvura yemafashamo. Uye kubva kushiri dzakachena, uye kubva kushiri dzisina kuchena, uye kubva kumhuka dzakachena, uye kubva kumhuka dzisina kuchena, uye kubva kuzvinhu zvose zvinokambaira panyika, zviviri zviviri zvakapinda kuna Noa muareka, gono nehadzi, sezvakarayira Mwari kuna Noa. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva manomwe, mvura yemafashamo yakauya pamusoro penyika. Mugore remazana matanhatu muupenyu hwaNoa, mumwedzi wechipiri, pazuva rechinomwe namakumi maviri remwedzi, pazuva iro zvitubu zvese zvegomba rakaputswa, uye masuo emvura ekudenga akazarurwa. Mvura yakanaya pamusoro penyika kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana. Pazuva iri vakapinda Noa, Shemu, Hamu, Jafeti, vanakomana vaNoa, nomukadzi waNoa, nevakadzi vatatu vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, muareka. Uye mhuka

dzose dzesango maererano nerudzi rwadzo, nezvipfuwo zvose maererano nerudzi rwazvo, nechinhu chose chinokambaira chinofamba panyika maererano nerudzi rwacho, neshiri yose inobhururuka maererano nerudzi rwayo, zvakapinda kuna Noa muareka, zviviri zviviri, yanhume nehadzi, kubva panyama yose, ine mweya weupenyu. Uye zviri kupinda, zvechirume nezvechikadzi kubva panyama yose, zvakapinda sezvakaraira Mwari kuna Noa, uye Ishe Mwari akapfiga areka kunze kwayo. Mafashamo akaitika kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana panyika, mvura ikawedzera, ikasimudza areka, uye yakakwidzwa kubva panyika. Uye mvura yakapfuurira, uye yakawedzera zvikuru pamusoro penyika, uye areka yakatakurwa pamusoro pemvura. Asi mvura yakapfuurira zvikuru kwazvo pamusoro penyika, uye yakafukidza makomo ese akakwirira aiva pasi pedenga. Makubhiti gumi neshanu pamusoro yakakwidziridzwa mvura, uye yakafukidza makomo ese akakwirira. Uye nyama yese yaifamba pamusoro penyika yakafa, shiri, nezvipfuwo, nemhuka dzesango, nezvinhu zvese zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika, uye vanhu vese. Uye zvose zvaiva nemweya weupenyu, nezvose zvaiva panyika yakaoma, zvakafa. Uye akapukuta zvipenyu zvese zvaiva pachiso chenyika, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, nezvinokambaira, neshiri dzedenga, uye zvakapukutwa kubva panyika, uye Noa ega akasara, neavo vaiva naye muareka. Uye mvura yakasimuka pamusoro penyika kwemazuva zana namakumi mashanu.

8

Mwari akayeuka Noa, nemhuka dzesango dzese, nemombe dzese, neshiri dzese, nezvinhu zvese zvinokambaira, zvakanga zviri naye muareka, uye Mwari akauyisa mhepo pamusoro penyika, mvura ikamira. Uye zvitubu zveudziku zvakafukidzwa, nemasuo emvura edenga, uye mvura kubva kudenga yakamiswa. Uye mvura yaiva kudzikira ichienda ichibva panyika, uye mvura yaiva kudzvinyirira mushure memazuva zana namakumi mashanu. Uye areka yakagara mumwedzi wechinomwe, pazuva ramakumi maviri nemanomwe remwedzi, pamusoro pemakomo eArarat. Mvura yacho yairamba ichiderera kusvikira kumwedzi wegumi. Uye mumwedzi wegumi, pazuva rekutanga remwedzi, misoro yemakomo yakaonekwa. Uye zvakaitika kuti mushure memazuva makumi mana, Noa akavhura hwindo yeareka yaakanga aita. Uye akatuma gunguo, uye raenda kunze, harina kudzoka kusvikira mvura yaoma kubva panyika. Uye akatuma njiva shure kwake kuti aone kana mvura yakanga yadzikira kubva panyika. Uye njiva isina kuwana zororo patsoka dzayo, yakadzokera kwaari muareka, nekuti mvura yakanga iri pamusoro pechiso chose chenyika, uye akati atambanudza ruoko akaibata, akaipinza kwaari muareka. Uye akamira zvakare mazuva manomwe mamwe, zvakare akatuma njiva kubva muareka. Uye njiva yakadzokera kwaari manguva emanheru, uye yakanga ine shizha remuorivhi mumuromo mayo, uye Noa akaziva kuti mvura yakanga yadzikira kubva panyika. Uye akamira zvakadaro mamwe mazuva manomwe, zvakare akatuma njiva, uye haana kuzodzokera kwaari zvakadaro. Uye zvakaitika mugore rechimwe chete nemazana

matanhatu muupenyu hwaNoa, mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva rekutanga remwedzi, mvura yakapera kubva panyika. Uye Noa akafukura denga reareka, raakanga aita; uye akaona kuti mvura yakanga yabva pachiso chenyika. Mumwedzi wechipiri, nyika yakaoma, pazuva ramakumi maviri nemanomwe remwedzi. Uye akati Ishe Mwari kuna Noa, achiti, Buda kubva muareka iwe, nemukadzi wako, nevanakomana vako, nevakadzi vevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe, Uye mhuka dzose dzakawanda dziri pamwe chete newe, nenyama yose kubva kushiri kusvika kumhuka, nechinhu chose chinokambaira chinofamba pamusoro penyika, budisa pamwe chete newe pachako. Muwedzere uye muwande pamusoro penyika. Uye akabuda Noa, uye mukadzi wake, uye vanakomana vake, uye vakadzi vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye; Uye mhuka dzesango dzese, uye zvipfuwo zvese, uye shiri yese, uye chinhu chose chinokambaira chinofamba pamusoro penyika maererano nerudzi rwavo, vakabuda muareka. Noa akavaka atari kuna Ishe, uye akatora kubva muzvipfuwo zvese zvakachena nekubva mushiri dzese dzakachena, uye akapa zvibayiro zvinopiswa pamusoro peatari. Uye Ishe Mwari akanzwa kunhuhwirira kwakanaka. Uye akati Ishe Mwari afunga, handichazowedzeri kutuka nyika nekuda kwemabasa evanhu; nekuti pfungwa yemunhu inonyatsotarira zvakaipa kubva pauduku hwake; handichazowedzeri naizvozvo kurova nyama yese mhenyu, sezvandakaita. Mazuva ose enyika, mbeu nekukohwa, kutonhora nekupisa, zhizha nechirimo, masikati neusiku, hazvizogumi.

9

Uye Mwari akaropafadza Noa nevanakomana vake, uye akati kwavari, Wedzai uye muwande, uye zadzai nyika, uye muive nesimba pamusoro payo. Uye kubvunda nekutya kwenyu zvichava pamusoro pezvikara zvose zvenyika, pamusoro peshiri dzose dzedenga, uye pamusoro pezvinhu zvose zvinofamba panyika, uye pamusoro pehove dzose dzegungwa; ndakazvipa mumaoko enyu. Uye chinhu chose chinokambaira, chiri chipenyu, kwamuri chichava chikafu, sezvo miriwo yeuswa, ndakapa kwamuri zvose izvi. Asi nyama ine ropa romuoyo hamufaniri kuidya. Uye nokuti ropa renyu remweya yenyu, kubva muruoko dzemhuka dzesango dzese ndichatsvaka iyo, uye kubva muruokoomunhu hama ndichatsvaka mweya womunhu. Iye anodurura ropa remunhu, panzvimbo peropa rake richadzururwa, nekuti mumufananidzo waMwari ndakaita munhu. Asi imi wedzai, muwande, mugadze nyika, uye muikurire. Uye Mwari akati kuna Noa uye kuvanakomana vake, pamwe chete naye achiti, uye tarirai ini ndinosimudza sungano yangu kwamuri, uye kumbeu yenyu pamwe chete nemi, uye kumweya wose mupenyu pamwe chete nemi, kubva kushiri, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo, uye kuzvikara zvose zvenyika, zvose zviri pamwe chete nemi kubva kune zvose zvakabuda muareka. Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu nemi, uye haichazofiri nyama yose zvakare kubva pamvura yemafashamo, uye haichazovizve mafashamo emvura, kuparadza nyika yose. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, Ichi ndicho chiratidzo chesungano

icho ini ndinopa pakati pangu nemi, uye pakati pemweya yese inararama, iri nemi kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvisingaperi. Uta hwangu ndinoisa mugore, uye ichava chiratidzo chesungano pakati pangu nenyika. Uye zvichava pandinounganidza makore pamusoro penyika, uta uchaonekwa mugore. Uye ndichazorangarira sungano yangu, iri pakati pangu nemi, uye pakati pemweya wese mupenyu munyama yese, uye mvura haichazovizve mafashamo ekuparadza nyama yese. Uye uta hwangu huchava mugore, uye ndichaona kuti ndirangarire sungano isingaperi pakati pangu nenyika, uye pakati pemweya mupenyu munyama yose iri pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akati kuna Noa, Ichi ndicho chiratidzo chesungano yandakaita pakati pangu nepakati penyama yose iri panyika. Vaiva vanakomana vaNoa, avo vakabuda kubva muareka, Shemu, Hamu, Jafeti. Ham aiva baba waCanaan. Ava vatatu ndivo vanakomana vaNoa, uye kubva kwavari vakaparadzirwa panyika yose. Uye Noa murimi wenyika akatanga, uye akadyara munda wemizambiringa. Uye akanwa waini, akadhakwa, uye akashama mumba make. Uye Hamu baba vaKanaani vakaona kushama kwababa vavo, uye vakabuda vakandozivisa vanun'una vavo vaviri kunze. Uye Shemu naJafeti vakatora jira, vakaisa pamusana wavo vaviri, uye vakafamba vachifamba kumashure, uye vakafukidza kushama kwababa vavo; uye zviso zvavo zvakanga zviri kumashure, uye kushama kwababa vavo havana kuona. Noa akamuka kubva muwaini, uye akaziva zvose zvakaitwa kwaari nemwanakomana wake muduku. Uye akati, Akatukwa Kanani mwana; achava muranda kuhama dzake. Uye akati, ngaakuropafadzwe Ishe Mwari waShemu; uye Kanaani

achava muranda wake. Mwari ngaakuritse Jafeti, uye ngaagare mudzimba dzaShem; uye Kanaani ngaave mwana wake. Nowa akararama kwemakore mazana matatu namakumi mashanu mushure memafashamo. Mazuva ose aNoa akava mazana mapfumbamwe namakumi mashanu emakore, uye akafa.

10

Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzevanakomana vaNoa, Shemu, Hamu, Jafeti, uye vakaberekwa kwavari vanakomana mushure memafashamo. Vanakomana vaJapheth: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Jovan, Elisha, Tubal, Meshech, naTiras. Uye vanakomana vaGomer vaiva Ashkenaz, naRiphath, naTogarmah. Uye vanakomana vaJovan, Elisha, naTarshishi, Kitimi, naRodanimu. Kubva kune izvi zvakaparadzaniswa zvitsuwa zvemarudzi munyika yavo, mumwe nemumwe maererano norurimi mudzinza ravo, uye mumarudzi avo. Vanakomana vaHamu vaiva Kushi, naMiziraimu, naPuti, naKanaani. Vanakomana vaGuruva vaiva Sheba, Havilah, Sabatha, Raamah, naSabathaka; uye vanakomana vaRaamah vaiva Sheba naDedan. Kushi akabereka Nimrod, uyu akatanga kuva hofori panyika. Uyu aiva hofori muvhimi pamberi paIshe Mwari, nekuda kweizvi vachati, saNebirodi hofori muvhimi pamberi paIshe. Uye kutanga kweumambo hwake kwaiva Bhabhironi, neOreki, neAkadhi, neKaranne munyika yeShinari. Kubva munyika iyoyo akabuda Ashuri; uye akavaka Ninevhe, uye Rehobhoti guta, uye Kara, uye Reseni pakati peNinevhe, uye pakati peKara; iri ndiyo guta guru.

Mizraim akabereka vaRudimi, nevaAnamiti, nevaRehabhi, nevaPatirosi, nevaKasiruhimi, avo vakabuda vaFiristia, nevaKafitori. Kenani akabereka Sidhoni dangwe rake, uye muHiti, uye muJebhusi, uye muAmori, uye muGirigashi, uye muHivhi, uye muAriki, uye muSini, uye muArivhadhi, uye muZemari, uye muHamati. Uye mushure meizvi marudzi evaKenani akaparadzirwa. Uye miganhu yevaKenani yaiva ichibva kuSidhoni kusvika kuGerari neGaza, kusvika kuSodhomu neGomora, Adhima neZebhoimi kusvika kuRasha. Ava vanakomana vaHamu, mudzinza dzavo, maererano nemitauro yavo, munyika dzavo, uye mundudzi dzavo. Uye kuna Shemu akaberekwa, iye baba wavanakomana vese vaEbheri, munun'una waJafeti mukuru. Vanakomana vaShem: Elam, neAssyria, neArphaxad, neLud, neAram, neCainan. Vanakomana vaAramu vaiva Uzi, Uru, Gateri naMesheki. Uye Arphaxad akabereka Cainan, uye Cainan akabereka Sala, uye Sala akabereka Eber. Ebheri akaberekwa vanakomana vaviri, mumwe ainzi Faregi, nekuti mumazuva ake nyika yakapatsanurwa, uye munun'una wake ainzi Jokitani. Joktan akabereka Elmodadhi, naSherefhi, naHazarmaveti, naJera, naHadoramu, naUzari, naDhikira, naObhari, naAbhimaeri, naShebha, naOfiri, naHavhira, naJobhabhi; vese ava vaiva vanakomana vaJoktan. Uye zvakaitika kugara kwavo kubva kuMasse kusvika pakuuya muSaphera gomo rekumabvazuva. Ava vanakomana vaShemu, mudzinza dzavo, maererano nemitauro yavo, munyika dzavo, uye mundudzi dzavo. Idzi ndidzinza dzevanakomana vaNoa maererano nezvizvarwa zvavo, maererano nemarudzi avo; kubva kwavari marudzi

akaparadzirwa panyika mushure memafashamo.

11

Uye nyika yese yaiva nomuromo mumwe, uye inzwi rimwe kuvese. Uye zvakaitika pakufambisa kwavo kubva kumabvazuva, vakawana bani munyika yeShinari, uye vakagara ikoko. Uye munhu akati kumuvakidzani wake, Uyai tigadzire zvidhinha, uye tizvigocha mumoto, uye zvidhinha zvikava ibwe kwavari, uye asifati yaiva ivhu kwavari. Uye vakati, Uyai tivakire isu guta neshongwe, ine musoro unosvika kudenga, uye ngatizvitire zita, tisati taparadzirwa pamusoro pechiso chenyika yose. Uye Ishe akaburuka kuona guta neshongwe zvakavakwa nevanakomana vevanhu. Uye Ishe akati, tarira rudzi rumwe chete, uye mutauro mumwe chete wevese, uye izvi vakatanga kuita, uye zvino hazvizotadza kubva kwavari zvese zvavanotarisira kuita. Uyai, uye tichinge taburuka ngatikanganisirei rurimi rwavo ipapo, kuti varege kunzwa mumwe nemumwe inzwi remuvakidzani. Uye Ishe akavaparadzira kubva ipapo pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese, uye vakamira kuvaka guta neshongwe. Nekuda kweizvi yakanzi zita rayo Kukanganiswa, nekuti ipapo Ishe akakanganisa miromo yenyika yese, uye kubva ipapo Ishe akavaparadzira pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese. Uye izvi ndiwo mazvarwa aShem, uye Shem aiva mwanakomana wemakore zana, paakaberekerwa Arifakisadhi, mugore rechipiri mushure memafashamu. Uye Shemu akararama, mushure mekubereka

kwake Arfaksadi, makore mazana mashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Arphaxad akararama makore zana namakumi matatu nemashanu, uye akabereka Kainani. Uye Arphaxad akararama, mushure mekubereka kwake Kainani, makore mana mazana, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye akararama Kenani zana nemakumi matatu makore, uye akabereka Shera; uye akararama Kenani, mushure mekubereka iye Shera, makore mazana matatu nemakumi matatu, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Sala akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Ebheri. Uye Sala akararama makore mazana matatu namakumi matatu mushure mokubereka Ebheri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Ebheri akararama makore zana namakumi matatu nemana, uye akabereka Faregi. Uye Ebheri akararama makore mazana maviri namakumi manomwe mushure mokubereka Peregi, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Phaleg akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Ragau. Uye Farega akararama makore mazana maviri nemapfumbamwe mushure mekunge abereka Ragau, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Ragau akararama zana namakumi matatu nemaviri makore, uye akabereka Seruki. Uye Ragau akararama makore mazana maviri nemanomwe mushure mekubereka Seruki, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Seruch akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Nahor. Uye Seruki akararama makore mazana maviri mushure mokubereka Nahori, uye akabereka

vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Nahori akararama makore zana namakumi manomwe nemapfumbamwe, uye akabereka Tera. Nahori akararama makore zana namakumi maviri neshanu mushure mekubereka Tera, uye akabereka vanakomana nevasikana, uye akafa. Tera akararama makore makumi manomwe, uye akabereka Abram, Nahori, naHarani. Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzaTerah. Terah akabereka Abram, naNahori, naHarani, uye Harani akabereka Roti. Uye Harani akafa pamberi pababa vake Tera munyika yaakaberekwa, munyika yevaKaradhea. Abram naNahor vakazvitorera vakadzi. Zita remukadzi waAbram rainzi Sara, uye zita remukadzi waNahor rainzi Melka, mwanasikana waHaran, uye baba vaMelka, uye baba vaIsika. Uye Sarai aiva asingabereki, uye iye haana kubereka vana. Tera akatora mwanakomana wake Abram, naRoti mwanakomana waHarani, mwanakomana wemwanakomana wake, naSara muroora wake, mukadzi waAbram mwanakomana wake, akavabudisa kubva munyika yevaKaridiya kuti vaende kunyika yeKenani, vakauya kusvikira kuHarani, akagara ikoko. Mazuva ese aTera munyika yeHarani akava mazana maviri namakore mashanu, uye Tera akafira muHarani.

12

Uye Ishe akati kuna Abram, Buda munyika yako, uye kubva muhukama hwako, uye kubva muimba yababa vako, uye uya kunyika yandichakuratidza. Uye ndichakuita rudzi rukuru, uye

ndichakuropafadza, uye ndichakurisa zita rako, uye uchava wakaropafadzwa. Uye ndichakomborera vanokomborera iwe, uye ndichatuka vanotuka iwe, uye marudzi ose enyika achakomborerwa mauri. Abram akaenda sezvo Ishe akanga ataura kwaari, uye Roti akaenda naye. Abram aiva nemakore makumi manomwe nemashanu paakabuda muHarani. Uye Abram akatora Sarai mukadzi wake, naRoti mwanakomana wehanzvadzi yake, nezvese zvinhu zvavo zvakawanda sezvavakanga vawana, nemweya wese wavakanga vawana kubva kuHarani, uye vakabuda kuti vaende kunyika yeKenani. Uye Abram akafamba nenyika yose kusvikira kunzvimbo yeShekhemu, pamuoki wakakwirira, asi vaKenani panguva iyoyo vakanga vachigara munyika. Ishe akazviratidza kuna Abram, uye akati kwaari, Ndichapa nyika iyi kuvana vako, uye Abram akavaka atari ipapo kuna Ishe uyo akazviratidza kwaari. Uye akabva ikoko akaenda kugomo kumabvazuva kweBeteli, akamisa ipapo tende rake muBeteli kumavirira, uye Ai kumabvazuva, uye akavaka ipapo atari kuna Ishe, uye akadana muzita raIshe. Uye Abram akabva, uye akaenda akavaka musasa murenje. Nzara yakauya panyika, saka Abram akaburuka achienda kuIjipiti kuti andogara ikoko, nekuti nzara yakanga yanyanya panyika. Zvakaitika apo Abhuramu akaswedera kupinda muIjipiti, Abhuramu akati kuna Sara mukadzi wake, Ndinoziva ini kuti uri mukadzi akanaka chiso. Ichava saka sekuti vachaona iwe vaIjipita, vachati kuti mukadzi wake ndiye uyu, uye vachauraya ini, asi iwe vachakuchengeta. Ndakati saka kuti ndiri hanzvadzi yake, kuitira kuti zvindiitire zvakanaka nekuda kwako, uye mweya wangu uchararama

nekuda kwako. Zvakaitika kuti Abram paakanga apinda muIjipiti, vaIjipiti vakati vaona mukadzi wake, vakaona kuti akanga akanaka kwazvo. Vabati vaFarao vakamuona, vakamurumbidza kuna Farao, uye vakamupinza mumba maFarao. Uye Abram vakamubata zvakanaka nekuda kwake; uye akava nemakwai, uye nemhuru, uye nembongoro, uye nevaranda, uye nevarandakadzi, uye nenyurusi, uye nengamera. Uye Mwari akatambudza Farao nedambudziko guru uye rakaipa, neimba yake, pamusoro paSarai mukadzi waAbram. Akadana Farao Abram, akati, Chii ichi chawakaita kwandiri, nokuti hauna kundiudza kuti mukadzi wako ari? Nei wakati kuti ihanzvadzi yangu? Uye ndakatora iye kwandiri semukadzi; uye zvino tarira, mukadzi wako pamberi pako, tora uende. Uye Farao akaraira varume pamusoro paAbram kuti vamuendese, pamwe chete nomukadzi wake, nezvese zvaakanga anazvo.

13

Abram akakwira achibva kuEgypt, iye nemukadzi wake, nezvese zvaakanga anazvo, pamwe chete naLot, vachienda kurenje. Abram aiva akapfuma zvikuru nezvipfuwo, nesirivha, uye negoridhe. Uye akaenda kubva kwaakabva kuenda kurenje kusvika kuBheteri, kusvika kunzvimbo kwaiva netende rake kare, pakati peBheteri napakati peAi, kunzvimbo yeatari, kwaakanga aita pakutanga, uye Abrahamu akadana zita raShe ikoko. Uye Roti, uyo aifamba pamwe chete naAbrahamu, aiva

nemakwai, nemombe, uye nematende. Uye nyika haina vakwanisa kuti vave nekugara pamwe chete, nekuti pfuma yavo yakanga yakawanda, uye nyika haina vakwanisa kuti vave nekugara pamwe chete. Uye zvakaitika kurwa pakati pevafudzi vezvipfuwo zvaAbram, uye pakati pevafudzi vezvipfuwo zvaLot, asi vaKenani nevaPerezi ipapo vakagara munyika. Abram akati kuna Lot, Ngasarege kuva nehondo pakati pangu newe, uye pakati pavafudzi vangu nepavafudzi vako, nekuti tiri hama. Ko nyika yose haisi pamberi pako here? Paradzana neni; kana iwe uchienda kuruboshwe, ini ndichaenda kurudyi; kana iwe uchienda kurudyi, ini ndichaenda kuruboshwe. Uye Roti akasimudza maziso ake, akaona dunhu rose rakapoteredza Jodhani, kuti raiva rose rakanyatsodiridzwa, Mwari asati aparadza Sodhomu neGomora, raiva separadhaisi yaMwari, uye senyika yeIjipiti, kusvikira kuZoari. Uye Roti akasarudza kwaari nharaunda yose yeJordan, uye Roti akabva kumabvazuva, uye vakaparadzaniswa mumwe nomumwe nehama yake. Abram akagara munyika yeKanani, asi Lot akagara muguta redunhu rakapoteredza, uye akadzika tende rake muSodhomu. Asi vanhu vaiva muSodhomu vaiva vakaipa uye vatadzi pamberi paMwari zvikuru. Uye Mwari akati kuna Abram mushure mekuparadzaniswa kwaLoti kubva kwaari, Simudza maziso ako, uye uone kubva kunzvimbo yauriyo ikozvino kuenda kuchamhembe uye kumaodzanyemba uye kumabvazuva uye kugungwa; nekuti nyika yese, yaunoona, kwauri ndichakupa iyo uye kumbeu yako kusvikira rinhi rinhi. Uye ndichaita mbeu yako sezvinoita jecha repasi; kana munhu achigona kuverenga jecha repasi, mbeu yako ichaverengwawo. Simuka ufambe

nenyika yose pakurebesa kwayo nomuupamhi hwayo, nekuti kwauri ndichaipa iyo uye kumbeu yako nokusingaperi. Abram akabvisa tende rake, akasvika akandogara parutivi rwomuoki weMamre, waiva muHebhron, uye akavaka atari ipapo kuna Ishe.

14

Zvakaitika muumambo hwaAmraphel mambo weShinar, uye Arioch mambo weEllasar, Chedorlaomer mambo weElam, uye Tidal mambo wemarudzi, vakaita hondo naBilhah mambo weSodhomu, uye naBirsha mambo weGomora, uye naShinar mambo weAdmah, uye naShemeber mambo weZebhoimi, uye mambo weBalaki iyi ndiyo Zoari. Vese ava vakabvumirana pamusoro pemupata womunyu; iyi ndiyo gungwa remunyu. Kwemakore gumi nemaviri vakashumira Kedhoraoma, asi mugore regumi nematatu vakamumukira. Mugore regumi nemana, Chedorlaomer nemadzimambo aiva naye vakauya, vakauraya mabhebhi muAshtaroth neKarnaim, nemarudzi akasimba aiva navo, uye vaOmmaeans vaiva muguta reSaue. Uye vaHori vaiva mumakomo eSeiri, kusvikira pamuonde weParan, uri murenje. Uye vakadzoka vakauya pachitubu chekutonga; ichi ndicho Kadheshi; uye vakagura vatongi vese veAmareki, uye vaAmori vaigara muHazazoni Tamari. Akabuda mambo weSodhomu, uye mambo weGomora, uye mambo weAdhima, uye mambo weZebhoimi, uye mambo weBharaki; uyu ndiyo Zoari; uye vakazvigadzirira kurwa navo muhondo

mumupata wemunyu, kuna Kedhoraomeri mambo weEramu, uye Tidheri mambo wemarudzi, uye Amaraferi mambo weShina, uye Arioki mambo weErasari, madzimambo mana kurwisa vashanu. Mupata womunyu waiva nematsime easifaliti. Mambo weSodhomu namambo weGomora vakatiza, vakawira mukati mawo. Vakasara vakatizira kunyika yezvikomo. Vakatora bhiza rose reSodhomu neGomora, nezvokudya zvavo zvose, vakaenda. Vakatora Roti mwanakomana wemunin'ina waAbrama, nenhumbi dzake, vakaenda, nokuti akanga achigara muSodhomu. Asvika mumwe wevakaponeswa akazivisa Abram muHebheru, iye aigara pedyo nemuti wemuoki weMamre muAmori, hama yaEshcol, uye hama yaOnan, avo vaiva shamwari dzaAbram. Paakazvinzwa Abram kuti Roti hama yake akanga atapwa, akaverenga vake vega vemumba make mazana matatu negumi nesere, uye akavatevera shure kwavo kusvikira kuDhani. Uye akawira pamusoro pavo usiku iye pachake, nevanakomana vake, uye akavarova, uye akavadzingirira kusvikira kuHobha, iri kuruboshwe rweDhamasiko. Uye akadzosera kumashure ese bhiza reSodhoma, uye Roti muzukuru wake akadzosera kumashure, uye zvinhu zvese zvake, uye vakadzi, uye vanhu. Mambo weSodhomu akabuda kuti anosangana naye, mushure mekunge adzoka kubva pakurova Chedhoraoma nemadzimambo aiva naye, mumupata weShabhe; uyu waiva bani remadzimambo. Uye Melchizedek mambo weSalem akabudisa chingwa newaini, uye aiva mupristi waMwari Wokumusoro-soro. Uye akaropafadza Abram, uye akati, Akaropafadzwa Abram kuna Mwari Wokumusoro-soro, uyo akasika denga nenyika. Uye ngaakudzwe Mwari

Wokumusoro-Soro, uyo akaisa vavengi vako pasi peruoko rwako, uye Abram akamupa chegumi chezvinhu zvose. Mambo weSodhomu akati kuna Abram, Ndipe varume, asi mabhiza utore iwe wega. Abram akati kuna mambo weSodhomu, ndichatambanudza ruoko rwangu kuna Ishe Mwari Wokumusoro-soro, uyo akasika denga nenyika, kana kubva kushinda kusvika kurumbo rweshangu ndichatora kubva pazvinhu zvako zvose, kuti usataura kuti, ini ndakapfumisa Abram. Kunze kwezvakadya majaya, uye mugove wevarume vakaenda neni Eshcol, Onan, naMamre, ava vachatora mugove wavo.

15

Mushure memazwi aya, shoko raIshe rakauya kuna Abram muchiratidzo, richiti, Usatya Abram, ini ndiri nhovo yako, mubairo wako uchava mukuru kwazvo. Abram anoti, Ishe Tenzi, chii chamuchapa kwandiri? Ini asi ndinoenda ndisina vana; uye mwanakomana waMaseki weimba yangu, uyu Dhamasiko Eriezeri. Uye Abram akati, Sezvo hamuna kundipa mbeu, iye akazvarwa mumba mangu achagara nhaka yangu. Uye pakarepo inzwi raMwari rakauya kwaari, richiti, Haasi kugara nhaka yako uyu, asi uyo achabuda mauri, ndiye achagara nhaka yako. Akamubudisa kunze, akati kwaari, Tarira kudenga, uverenga nyeredzi, kana uchikwanisa kuidziverenga, uye akati, saizvozvo richava mbeu yako. Uye Abram akatenda kuna Mwari, uye zvakaverengerwa kwaari sokururama. Akati

kwaari, Ini ndini Mwari akakubudisa kubva munyika yevaKaradhea, kuti ndikupe nyika iyi kuti ive nhaka yako. Akati asi, Ishe Tenzi, ndichaziva sei kuti ndichagara nhaka yayo? Akati kwaari, Nditoreire mhuru yemombe yemakore matatu, nembudzi yemakore matatu, negondobwe remakore matatu, nenjiva, nenguruve. Akatora zvese izvi kwaari, uye akadziparadzanisa pakati, uye akadziisa zvakatarisana, asi shiri haana kudziparadzanisa. Shiri dzakaburuka pamusoro pemiviri, pamusoro pezvikamu zvakaparadzaniswa zviri zviviri zvavo, uye Abram akagara nadziri. Pamusoro pokunyura kwezuva, kubatwa kwakawira pana Abram, uye tarira, kutya kwerima kukuru kwakawira paari. Uye zvakaudzwa kuna Abram, Uchiziva uchaziva kuti mbeu yako ichava mugarisi munyika isiri yako, uye vachavaita varanda, uye vachavaitira zvakaipa, uye vachavaderedza, makore mazana mana. Asi rudzi ravanoshumira, ini ndicharitonga, uye mushure maizvozvo, vachabuda pano nemitoro yakawanda. Iwe asi uchaenda kuna madzibaba ako murugare, wakarerwa muukuru hwakanaka. Asi muchizvarwa chechina vachadzokera pano, nokuti zvivi zvevaAmori hazvina kuzadziswa kusvikira zvino. Nekuti asi zuva rakati rasvika kunovirira, murazvo wakaonekwa, uye tarira, choto chaipfungaira nemarambi emoto, izvo zvakapfuura napakati pezvikamu zvacho zvakapatsanurwa. Muzuva iroro Ishe akaita sungano naAbram, achiti, Kuvana vako ndichapa nyika iyi, kubva kurwizi rweIjipiti kusvika kurwizi rukuru rweEufratesi; vaKeni, navaKenizi, navaKadhimoni, navaHiti, navaPerizi, navaRefaimu, navaAmori, navaKenani, navaHivhi, navaGirigashi, navaJebhusi.

16

Sarai mukadzi waAbram akanga asina kumuberekera, uye akanga aine mushandikadzi muIjipiti ainzi Hagar. Sarai akati kuna Abram, Tarira, Ishe akandivhara kuti ndirege kubereka. Pinda kumuranda wangu kuti ndiwane vana naye. Abram akanzwa inzwi raSarai. Uye Sara, mukadzi waAbram, akatora Hagari muIjipiti, murandakadzi wake, mushure mamakore gumi Abram agara munyika yeKenani, akamupa murume wake Abram kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye akapinda kuna Hagari, uye akava nemimba, uye akaona kuti ava nemimba, uye tenzi akashaiswa rukudzo pamberi pake. Sara akati kuna Abram, ndiri kukuvadzwa newe; ini ndakapa murandakadzi wangu mukati memavoko ako, uye aona kuti ane mimba, ndakashoorwa pamberi pake. Mwari ngatonge pakati pedu. Abram akati kuna Sarai, tarira murandakadzi wako ari mumaoko ako, mushandise sezvazvinofadza kwauri. Uye Sara akamutambudza, uye akatiza pamberi pake. Mutumwa waShe akamuwana pachitubu chemvura murenje, pachitubu pari munzira inoenda kuShuri. Uye nhume yaIshe yakati kwaari, Hagari murandakadzi waSarah, unobva kupi? Uye uri kuenda kupi? Uye akati: Ndiri kutiza kubva pachiso chaSara tenzi wangu. Mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Dzokera kuna tenzi wako, uye uzviise pasi pemaoko ake. Mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Ndichawanza chaizvo mbeu yako, uye haizoverengwi nokuda kweuwandu hwayo. Uye mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Tarira, uri nemimba, uye uchabereka mwanakomana, uye

uchatumidza zita rake Ishmael, nekuti Ishe akanzwa kutambudzika kwako. Uyu achava munhu wemusango, maoko ake pamusoro pevese, uye maoko evese pamusoro pake, uye pamberi pehama dzake dzese achagara. Uye akadana zita raShe aitaura kwaari, Iwe Mwari akandiita ndione; nekuti akati, Uye nekuti pamberi ndakaona iye akaonekwa kwandiri. Nekuda kweizvi akadana tsime, tsime iro pamberi pandakaona; tarirai pakati peKadheshi neBharadhi. Uye Hagari akaberekera Abram mwanakomana, uye Abram akadana zita remwanakomana wake, uyo Hagari waakamuberekera, Ishumaeri. Abram aiva nemakore makumi masere nematanhatu, Hagar paakamuberekera Ishmael.

17

Abram akava nemakore makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe. Uye Ishe akaonekwa kuna Abram, uye akati kwaari, Ini ndiri Mwari wako; iva unofadza pamberi pangu, uye iva usina mhosva. Uye ndichaisa sungano yangu pakati pangu nepakati pako, uye ndichakuwanza zvikuru. Uye Abram akawira pasi nechiso chake. Mwari akataura naye achiti, Ini ndiri pano nesungano yangu newe, uye uchava baba vendudzi zhinji. Uye zita rako harichazondzi Abram, asi zita rako richava Abraham, nokuti ndakuita baba vemarudzi mazhinji. Uye ndichakukurisa zvikuru zvikuru, uye ndichakuita marudzi, uye madzimambo achabuda mauri. Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu pakati pako nepakati pemhodzi yako pamwe chete newe

kusvikira kumarudzi avo, kuti ive sungano isingaperi, kuti ndive Mwari wako neMwari wemhodzi yako pamwe chete newe. Uye ndichakupa iwe nembeu yako inenge newe nyika yaungogara mairi, nyika yose yeKenani, kuti ive nhaka yako yokusingaperi, uye ndichava Mwari wavo. Uye Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, asi iwe. Sungano yangu uchachengeta, iwe nezvizvarwa zvako mushure mako kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Uye iyi ndiyo sungano yamuchachengeta pakati pangu nemi uye pakati pembeu yenyu pamwe chete nemi kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvavo, vachadzingiswa vose vechirume venyu. Uye imi muchadzingiswa nyama yeganda rokudzingiswa kwenyu, uye ichava chiratidzo chesungano pakati pangu nemwi. Uye mwana wemazuva masere achadzingiswa kwamuri, wese wechirume muzvizvarwa zvenyu; uye akaberekwa mumba uye akatengwa nesirivha kubva kumwanakomana wese wemumwe, asiri wembeu yako. Nokudzingiswa achadzingiswa akaberekwa mumba weimba yako, uye akatengwa nesirivha; uye sungano yangu ichava panyama yenyu kuva sungano yekusingaperi. Uye murume asina kudzingiswa, uyo asingazodzingiswa nyama yeganda rake pazuva rechisere, mweya iwoyo uchaparadzwa kubva kurudzi rwayo, nekuti akaputsa sungano yangu. Uye Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Sarai mukadzi wako, zita rake harichazodanwi kuti Sarai, asi Sara richava zita rake. Ndichakuropafadza asi iye, uye ndichakupa mwana kubva kwaari, uye ndichakuropafadza icho, uye ichava marudzi, uye madzimambo emarudzi vachabva kwaari. Uye Abrahamu akawira pachiso chake, uye akaseka; uye akati mupfungwa dzake, achiti, kana munhu ane makore zana achabereka

mwanakomana here? Uye kana Sara wemakore makumi mapfumbamwe achabereka here? Abrahamu akati kuna Mwari, Ishumaeri uyu ngaararame pamberi pako. Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Hongu, tarira, Sara mukadzi wako achakuberekera mwanakomana, uye uchamutumidza zita rake kuti Isaka, uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu naye, ive sungano isingaperi, kuti ndive Mwari wake neMwari wembeu yake pamwe chete naye. Asi pamusoro paIshmael, tarira, ndakanzwa chikumbiro chako, uye tarira, ndakamuropafadza, uye ndichamuwedzera, uye ndichamuwanza zvikuru kwazvo; achabereka marudzi gumi nembiri, uye ndichamuita rudzi rukuru. Asi sungano yangu ndichasimbisa naIsaka, uyo achaberekwa newe naSara panguva ino, mugore rinotevera. Akapedza kutaura naye, uye Mwari akakwira achibva kuna Abrahamu. Uye Abrahamu akatora Ishumaeri mwanakomana wake, nevese vaiva mumba make, nevese vakanga vatengwa nesirivha, nevarume vese vaiva mumba maAbrahamu, akavadzingisa pazuva iroro, sezvaakanga audzwa naMwari. Abraham aiva nemakore makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe, panguva yaakadziingiswa nyama yeganda rake. Ishmael mwanakomana wake aiva nemakore gumi nematatu paakadziingiswa nyama yeganda rake. Munguva yezuva iro, Abrahamu akadziingiswa, naIshumaeri mwanakomana wake, nevarume vese veimba yake, nevakaberekerwa mumba make, nevakatengwa nesirivha kubva kumarudzi evatorwa.

18

Mwari akaonekwa kwaari pamuti wemuouki weMamre, paakanga agere pamusoro pemukova wetende rake masikati. Akati atarisa nemaziso ake, akaona, uye tarira, varume vatatu vakanga vamira pamberi pake, uye paakaona, akamhanyira kunosangana navo achibva pamusuwo wetende rake, uye akakotamira pasi. Uye akati, Ishe, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, usapfuura muranda wako. Ngatitorwe mvura chaizvo, uye ngavageze tsoka dzenyu, uye mutonhodze pasi pemuti. Uye ndichatora chingwa, uye muchadya. Uye mushure meizvi muchapfuura muchienda munzira yenyu, iyo yamakatsaukira kwairi nokuda kwomusanda wenyu. Uye akati, Ita saizvozvo, sezvawataura. Uye Abrahamu akakurumidza kuenda kutende kuna Sara, uye akati kwaari, Kurumidza, ukanya zviyero zvitatu zvoupfu hwakatsetseka, uye ugadzire chingwa. Uye Abrahamu akamhanyira kunzombe, uye akatora mhuru yakapfava uye yakanaka, uye akapa mukomana, uye akakurumidza kuigadzira. Akatora bhata, nemukaka, nemhuru yaakagadzira, akaisa pamberi pavo, vakadya, iye akamira parutivi pavo pasi pomuti. Akati kwaari, Sara mukadzi wako aripi? Asi akapindura akati, Tarira ari mutende. Akati uye, ndichadzoka ndichiuya kwauri maererano nenguva ino mumaawa, uye Sara mukadzi wako achava nemwanakomana. Sara akanzwa ari pamusuo wetende, ari kuseri kwake. Abraham naSarah vakanga vakwegura, vakanga vambofambira mberi mumazuva, uye kuna Sarah zvakanga zvasiya kuitika zvinhu zvevakadzi. Sara akaseka mukati make achiti, Hazvati kwandiri zvaitika kusvikira zvino, uye ishe wangu mukuru. Uye Ishe akati kuna Abrahamu, nei Sara akaseka mukati make, achiti, saka

zvirokwazvo ndichabereka here? Ini asi ndakwegura. Hapana shoko richashaya simba kuna Mwari here? Panguva iyi ndichadzoka kwauri panguva, uye Sara achava nemwanakomana. Sara akaramba, achiti, Handina kuseka, nokuti akanga achitya. Uye akati kwaari, Kwete, asi wakaseka. Vakasimuka vachibva ipapo, varume vakatarira pasi pachiso cheSodhomu neGomora. Abrahamu uye aifamba pamwe chete navo, achivaperekedza. Asi Ishe akati, handisi ndichavanza ini kubva kuna Abrahamu muranda wangu zvinhu izvo ini ndinoita. Abraham achava rudzi guru uye huzhinji, uye marudzi ose enyika acharopafadzwa maari. Ndaiziva nokuti acharaira vanakomana vake neimba yake pamwe chete naye, uye vachachengeta nzira dzaIshe, kuita kururama nemutongo, kuti Ishe auye pamusoro paAbrahamu zvose zvaakataura kwaari. Ishe akati, Kuchema kweSodhomu neGomora kwawanda kusvika kwandiri, uye zvivi zvavo zvikuru kwazvo. Ndakaburuka saka ndichaona, kana zvichienderana nekuchema kwavo kunosvika kwandiri, vari kupedzwa, kana kwete, kuti ndizive. Uye varume vakadzoka kubva ikoko, vakauya muSodhomu, asi Abrahamu akanga achiri amire pamberi paIshe. Uye Abrahamu aswedere pedyo, akati, Usaparadza vakarurama pamwe chete nevasingadi Mwari, kuti vakarurama vave sevasingadi Mwari. Kana paine makumi mashanu vakarurama muguta, uchavaparadza here? Hausi kurega nzvimbo yose nekuda kwevakarurama makumi mashanu, kana vari mairi here? Kwete! Iwe hauzaiti sezwi iri, zvekuuraya wakarurama pamwe chete neasina umwari, kuti wakarurama ave semusingadi Mwari. Kwete! Iwe unotonga nyika yese,

hauzaiti mutongo here? Ishe akati, Kana paine makumi mashanu vakarurama muSodhomu, ndichasiya guta rose nenzvimbo yose nekuda kwavo. Uye achipindura, Abrahamu akati, Zvino ndakatanga kutaura kuna Ishe wangu, asi ini ndiri ivhu nemadota. Asi kana vakarurama makumi mashanu vakaderedza kusvika makumi mana nemashanu, uchaparadza guta rose nekuda kwevashanu here? Uye akati, Handisi kuzoparadza, kana ndikawana makumi mana nemashanu ikoko. Uye akawedzerazve kutaura naye, uye akati, Asi kana vakawanikwa ikoko makumi mana, uye akati, Handizoaparadzi nekuda kwevamakumi mana. Uye akati, Handisi here Ishe kana nditaura? Asi kana vakawanwa ikoko makumi matatu? Uye akati, Handizoparadza nekuda kwemakumi matatu. Uye akati, Sezvo ndine kutaura kuna Ishe, zvino kana makumi maviri akawanwa ikoko? Uye akati, Handizoidziparadzi, kana ndikawana makumi maviri ikoko. Uye akati, Regai henyu Ishe, kana ndikataura kamwe chete zvakare here? Asi kana vakawanwa ikoko vaine gumi? Uye akati, Handisi kuchaparadza nekuda kwevagumi. Ishe akaenda, sezvo akanga amira kutaura kuna Abrahamu, uye Abrahamu akadzokera kunzvimbo yake.

19

Vanhume vaviri vakauya muSodhomu manheru. Lot aiva akagara pedyo negedhi reSodhomu; uye Lot paakaona, akasimuka kuti asangane navo, uye akakotamira nechiso panyika. Uye akati, Tarirai, Madzishe, tsaukirai mumba

memuranda wenyu, mugare usiku, mushambidze tsoka dzenyu, uye mamuka mangwanani-ngwanani muchaenda munzira yenyu. Uye vakati, Kwete, asi munzira huru tichavata. Uye akavakurudzira, vakatsaukira kwaari, vakapinda mumba make, akavaitira chinwiwa, akavabikira chingwa chisina mbiriso, uye vakadya. Asi vasati varara, varume veguta, vaSodhomu, vakakomba imba, kubva kumurume mudiki kusvika kumukuru, vanhu vose pamwe chete. Uye vakadana Roti, uye vakati kwaari, varipi varume vakapinda kwauri usiku? Vabudise kwatiri, kuti tive hama navo. Roti akabuda achindosangana navo pachikumbaridzo, uye akapfiga gonhi shure kwake. Akati kwavari, Hama dzangu, musaita zvakaipa chose. Ndine vanasikana vaviri, vasina kumboziva murume, ndichavabudisa kwamuri, uye mungavashandise sezvamunofarira, asi pavarume ava musaite zvisina kururama, nokuti vakapinda pasi pechidzitiro changu. Vakati kwaari, Ibva ipapo; wakapinda kuzogara semutorwa, uye zvino uchada kutonga here? Zvino saka tinokuvadza kupfuura ivo. Uye vakanga vachimanikidza murume Roti zvikuru, uye vakaswedera kuputsa gonhi. Vatambanudza asi varume maoko, vakakweva Roti kwavariri mumba, uye vakavhara gonhi reimba. Varume vakanga vari pamukova weimba vakarohwa noupofu kubva kumudiki kusvika kumukuru, uye vakakanganiswa vachitsvaga mukova. Varume vakati kuna Roti, Une here pano vakuwasha, kana vanakomana, kana vanasikana? Kana kuti pane mumwe munhu wako ari muguta, bvisa kubva munzvimbo ino, nekuti isu tiri kuparadza nzvimbo ino; nekuti kuchema kwavo kwakakwirira pamberi paIshe, uye Ishe akatituma kuiparadza. Roti akabuda,

akataura kuvanakomana vemukadzi vake vakanga vawana vanasikana vake, akati, Simukai, mubude munzvimbo ino, nekuti Ishe anoparadza guta, asi zvakaita sekutamba pamberi pevanakomana vemukadzi vake. Asi mambakwedza pakazouya, vatumwa vakashingairira Roti, vachiti, Simuka utore mukadzi wako, nevanasikana vako vaviri vaunawo, ubude, kuti urege kuparadzwa pamwe chete nezvakaipa zveguta. Uye vakatambudzika, uye vatumwa vakabata ruoko rwake, neruoko rwemukadzi wake, nemaoko evanasikana vake vaviri, nokuti Ishe akamunzwira tsitsi. Uye zvakaitika pavakavatungamirira kunze, vakati, Uchiponesa, ponesa mweya wako, usatarisa kumashure, uye usazomira munzvimbo yose yakapoteredza, ponesa iwe kugomo, usazombobvutwa. Roti akati kwavari, ndinokumbira Ishe, sezvo muranda wenyu akawana tsitsi pamberi penyu, uye makakurisa kururama kwenyu, kunoita pamusoro pangu, kuti mweya wangu urarame; asi ini handizokwanisi kuponeswa kuenda kugomo, kuti zvakaipa zvisandibate, uye ndife. Tarirai guta iri riri pedyo yekuti nditizire ikoko, iro riri diki; uye ikoko ndichaponeswa; harina kudiki here? Uye mweya wangu uchararama nekuda kwako. Uye akati kwaari, tarira ndakashamiswa nezviso rako uye pamusoro peshoko iri, kuti ndirege kuparadza guta rawakataurisa nezvaro. Kurumidza saka kuti uponeswe ikoko, nekuti handizokwanisi kuita chinhu kusvikira wasvika ikoko. Nekuda izvi akadana zita reguta iro, Zoara. Zuva rakabuda pamusoro penyika, uye Roti akapinda muZoari. Uye Ishe akanayisa pamusoro peSodhomu neGomora sarufa nomoto zvinobva kuna Ishe kudenga. Uye akaparadza maguta aya,

nedunhu rose rakapoteredza, nevagari vese mumaguta, nezvose zvaimera kubva muvhu. Uye mukadzi wake akatarisa shure, akava mbiru yemunyu. Abrahamu akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani akaenda kunzvimbo kwaakanga amira pamberi paIshe. Uye akatarisa pamusoro pechiso cheSodhomu neGomora, uye pamusoro pechiso chenyika yakapoteredza, uye akaona, uye tarira, kwakanga kuchikwira murazvo kubva panyika, senge mhute yechoto. Uye zvakaitika Mwari paaiparadza maguta ose enzvimbo yakapoteredza, Mwari akarangarira Abrahamu, uye akatumira Roti kuti abude pakati pekuparadzwa, Ishe paaiparadza maguta ayo Roti aigara maari. Roti akakwira achibva kuZoari, uye akagara mugomo iye nevanasikana vake vaviri pamwe chete naye, nokuti akatya kugara muZoari, uye akagara mubako iye nevanasikana vake vaviri pamwe chete naye. Mukuru akati kumudiki, Baba vedu vakwegura, uye hapana munhu panyika achauya kwatiri, sezvakaita tsika munyika yose. Uya tinwise baba vedu waini, tivate navo, uye timutse mbeu kubva kuna baba vedu. Vakapa baba vavo waini kuti vainwe usiku ihwohwo, uye mukuru akapinda akarara nababa vake usiku ihwohwo, uye haana kuziva pakurara kwake uye pakumuka kwake. Zvakaitika musi wemangwana, mukuru akati kumuduku, Tarira, ndakarara nezuro nababa vedu. Ngatimuwise waini nhasi husiku, iwe upinde urare naye, uye timutse mbeu kubva kuna baba vedu. Vakanwisa baba vavo waini usiku ihwohwo zvakare, uye mudiki akapinda akandorara nababa vake, asi haana kuziva pakurara kwake kana pakumuka kwake. Uye vanasikana vaviri vaRoti vakabata pamuviri nababa vavo. Uye mukuru akabereka

mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Moabhi, achiti, Kubva kuna baba vangu, uyu ibaba vavamoabhi kusvikira nhasi. Mudiki akaberekawo mwanakomana, uye akamutumidza zita rake kuti Amoni, achiti, Mwanakomana werudzi rwangu, uyu ndiye baba wevaAmoni kusvikira nhasi.

20

Uye Abrahamu akabva ikoko akaenda kunyika yezasi, akagara pakati peKadheshi neShuri, uye akagara somutorwa muGerari. Abrahamu akati pamusoro paSarah mukadzi wake kuti, Ihanzvadzi yangu, nokuti akatya kutaura kuti, Ndimukadzi wangu, kuti varume veguta varege kumuuraya nokuda kwake. Abimereki mambo weGerari akatuma vanhu, uye akatora Sarah. Mwari akapinda kuna Abhimereki muhope usiku, akati, Tarira, uchafo nokuda kwomukadzi uyo wakatore, asi iye anogara nomurume. Abimelech asi haana kugunzva iye, uye akati, Ishe, rudzi rusinganzwisisi uye rwakarurama muchaparadza here? Haana iye akanditi, ihanzvadzi yangu here? Uye uyu akanditi, Ihama yangu here? Mumwoyo wakachena uye mukururama kwemaoko ndakaita izvi. Mwari akati kwaari muhope, Ini ndakaziva kuti wakaita izvi nomoyo wakachena, uye ndakakuponesa kuti usatadzire kwandiri, nekuda kwaizvozvo handina kukutendera kubata iye. Zvino asi dzosera mukadzi kumurume, nekuti muprofita ari, uye achanyengetera pamusoro pako, uye uchararama. Kana asi usingadzoseri, uchaziva kuti uchafo iwe nezvese zvako. Uye Abhimereki akamuka

mangwanani-ngwanani, uye akadana varanda vake vese, uye akataura mashoko aya ese munzeve dzavo; uye vanhu vese vakatya zvikuru. Uye Abhimereki akadana Abrahamu uye akati kwaari, chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri? Kwete here takatadza kwauri, nokuti wakauyisa pamusoro pangu nepamusoro poumambo hwangu chivi chikuru? Basa iro hapana munhu achaita, wandiitira. Akati asi Abimereki kuna Abrahamu, Chii chawaona wakaita izvi? Abrahamu akati, Ndakati, Saka hakuna kutya Mwari munzvimbo ino, uye vachandiuraya nokuda kwomukadzi wangu. Uye nokuti zvechokwadi, ihanzvadzi yangu kubva kuna baba, asi kwete kubva kuna amai, uye akava mudzimai wangu. Zvakaitika apo Mwari akandibudisa mumba mababa vangu, uye ndakati kwaari, Uku ndiko kururama uchaitira kwandiri: kunzvimbo dzose dzatinoenda, uti ndiri hama yako. Akatora asi Abhimereki chiuru madhirakima, nemakwai, nemhuru, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, akapa Abrahamu; uye akadzosera kwaari Sara mukadzi wake. Uye Abhimereki akati kuna Abrahamu, Tarira, nyika yangu iri pamberi pako; gara kwose kunonaka kwauri. Asi kuna Sara akati, Tarira, ndapa chiuru madhirakima kuhama yako; izvi zvichava kwauri kukudzwa kweuso hwako, nevose vari pamwe chete newe, uye taura chokwadi pazvinhu zvose. Abrahamu akanamata kuna Mwari, uye Mwari akaporesa Abhimereki, nomukadzi wake, nevarandakadzi vake, vakabva vabereka. Nokuti Ishe akanga avhara chibereko chose mumba maAbhimereki, nekuda kwaSara mukadzi waAbrahama.

21

Uye Ishe akashanyira Sara, sezvaakazvitaura, uye Ishe akaita kuna Sara sezvaakazvitaura. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mwanakomana kuna Abrahamu mukusakara kwake, panguva yakataurwa naShe kwaari. Uye Abrahamu akatumidza zita remwanakomana wake uyo akaberekerwa naye, uyo Sara akamuberekerwa naye, Isaka; Uye Abrahamu akadzingisa Isaka pazuva rerusere, sezvaakanga arairwa naMwari. Uye Abraham akanga ava namakore zana apo Isaka mwanakomana wake akaberekwa kwaari. Akati asi Sarah, Kuseka kwandiri akaita Ishe, uyo nokuti anganzwa achafara neni. Uye akati ndiani angataura kuna Abrahamu kuti Sara ari kuyamwisa mwana? Nokuti ndakabereka mwanakomana mukukwegura kwangu. Uye mwana akakura, uye akarumurwa; uye Abrahamu akaita mabiko makuru pazuva rakarumurwa Isaka mwanakomana wake. Sara aona mwanakomana waHagari muIjipiti, uyo akaberekwa naAbrahamu, achitamba naIsaka mwanakomana wake, akati kuna Abrahamu, Dzinga murandakadzi uyu nemwanakomana wake, nokuti mwanakomana wemurandakadzi uyu haazogari nhaka pamwe chete nemwanakomana wangu Isaka. Shoko rakaoma zvikuru pamberi paAbrahama pamusoro pomwanakomana wake. Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Rega zvive zvakaoma pamberi pako pamusoro pemwana, uye pamusoro pemurandakadzi; zvese zvingataurwa kwauri naSara, teerera inzwi rake; nekuti muna Isaka achanzi kwauri mbeu. Uye mwanakomana

wemurandakadzi uyu ndichamuita rudzi rukuru, nekuti imbeu yako. Akamuka asi Abrahamu mangwanani, uye akatora zvingwa uye dehwe remvura, uye akapa kuna Hagari; uye akaisa pamusoro pebandebvu rake mwana, uye akamuendesa; Aenda asi akadzungaira murenje, kutsime remhiko. Mvura yakapera muhomwe yeganda; uye akakanda mwana pasi pemuti wemufiri mumwe; Akaenda ndokugara pamberi pake kure, senge kupfura uta; nokuti akati, handifaniri kuona rufu rwemwana wangu. Uye akagara pakatarisana naye; mwana akadanidzira uye akachema. Mwari akanzwa inzwi remwana kubva panzvimbo paaiva; uye nhume yaMwari yakadana Hagari kubva kudenga, uye yakati kwaari, chii Hagari? Usatye; nekuti Mwari akanzwa inzwi remwana kubva panzvimbo paari. Simuka uye tora mwana, uye ubatisise noruoko rwako; nokuti ndichamuita rudzi rukuru. Uye Mwari akavhura maziso ake; uye akaona tsime remvura mhenyu, uye akaenda, uye akazadza ganda nemvura, uye akapa mwana kuti anwe. Uye Mwari akanga ari pamwe chete nemwana; uye akakura, uye akagara murenje; uye akava mupfuri weuta. Uye akagara murenje, uye mai vake vakamutorera mukadzi kubva kuParani muIjipiti. Zvakaitika munguva iyoyo, Abhimereki, Okozati mupi wezano wake, naFikori mukuru wemauto esimba rake, vakataura kuna Abrahamu vachiti, Mwari anewe muzvinhu zvose zvaunoita. Zvino saka pika kwandiri naMwari kuti hauzondikanganisa ini, kana vana vangu, kana zita rangu, asi maererano nokururamisira kwandakakuitira, uchandiitirazve, nenyika yawaigara mairi. Uye Abrahamu akati, Ini ndichaita mhiko. Uye Abrahamu akatsiura Abhimereki pamusoro pematsime emvura,

ayo akatorwa nevaranda vaAbhimereki. Uye Abimelech akati kwaari, Handina kuziva ndiani akaita chinhu ichi kwauri, uye iwe hauna kundiudza, uye ini handina kunzwa, asi nhasi. Uye Abrahamu akatora makwai nemhuru, akapa Abhimereki, uye vaviri vavo vakaita chibvumirano. Uye Abrahamu akamisa makwayana emakwai manomwe oga. Uye Abhimereki akati kuna Abrahamu, Makwayana manomwe ezvipfuwo izvi awakaisa ega ndeapi? Uye Abrahamu akati, Makwayana manomwe aya uchaaatora kubva kwandiri kuti ave uchapupu kwandiri kuti ini ndakachera tsime iri. Nekuda kweizvizvi, akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Tsime reMhiko, nekuti ipapo vakapika vaviri vavo. Uye vakaita sungano patsime remhiko. Abhimereki akasimuka, Okozati mushauri wake, naFikori mukuru wehondo yake, vakadzokera kunyika yevaFiristia. Uye Abraham akadyara munda patsime rechikonzero, uye akadana zita raShe ipapo, Mwari wekusingaperi. Akagara Abraham munyika yevaFiristia mazuva akawanda.

22

Uye zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, Mwari akaedza Abrahamu, uye akati kwaari, Abrahamu, Abrahamu, uye akati, Tarirai, ndiri pano. Uye akati, Tora mwanakomana wako mudiwa, wauri kuda, Isaka, uye enda munyika yakakwirira, uye umupe ipapo sechibayiro chinopiswa pamusoro perimwe remakomo andichakuudza. Akati asimuka Abrahamu

mangwanani, akaisungira mbongoro yake; uye akatora pamwe chete naye varanda vaviri, naIsaka mwanakomana wake; uye akati apamura huni dzechibayiro chinopiswa chose, akasimuka akaenda, uye akasvika panzvimbo iyo yakanga yaudzwa kwaari naMwari, pazuva rechitatu. Uye Abrahamu akati asimudza maziso ake, akaona nzvimbo iri kure. Uye Abrahamu akati kuvana vake, Garai pano nemhuka yembongoro; ini nemwana tichaenda kusvika ikoko; uye tichikotamira tichadzoka kwamuri. Abrahamu akatora huni dzechibairo chechipiriso chinopiswa chose, akadziisa pamusoro paIsaka mwanakomana wake, uye akatora mumaoko moto nomunondo, uye vaviri vakaenda pamwe chete. Isaka akati kuna Abrahamu baba vake, Baba; uye iye akati, Chii chiri, mwana? Akati, asi, tarirai moto nehuni, gwayana rechibayiro chinopiswa chose riri kupi? Abrahamu akati, Mwari achazvionera iye pachake gwai rechibayiro chinopiswa chose, mwana. Vakaenda vaviri pamwe chete, vakasvika panzvimbo yaakataurirwa naMwari; uye Abrahamu akavaka atari ipapo, akaisa huni; uye akasunga Isaka mwanakomana wake, akamuisa pamusoro peatari pamusoro pehuni. Uye Abrahamu akatambanudza ruoko rwake kuti atore munondo, kuti abaye mwanakomana wake. Mutumwa waIshe akamudana achibva kudenga, akati, Abrahamu, Abrahamu, iye akati, Ndiri pano. Uye akati, usaisa ruoko rwako pamusoro pemwana, kana kuita chinhu kwaari; nekuti zvino ndaziva kuti unotya Mwari, uye hauna kuchengetedza mwanakomana wako mudiwa nekuda kwangu. Uye Abrahamu akatarisa kumusoro nemaziso ake akaona, uye tarira gondobwe rimwe rakabatwa mumuti weSabeki nenyanga. Uye Abrahamu akaenda, uye

akatora gondobwe, uye akakwiridzira iro kuita chipiriso chinopiswa chose pachinzvimbo yaIsaka mwanakomana wake. Uye Abrahamu akadana zita renzvimbo iyo kuti, Ishe akaona, kuti vataure nhasi vachiti, Mugomo Ishe akaonekwa. Uye Mutumwa waShe akadana Abrahamu rwechipiri kubva kudenga, achiti, Ndikapika neni pachangu, anodaro Ishe, nekuda kwacho wakaita shoko iri, uye hauna kuponesa mwanakomana wako mudiwa nekuda kwangu, Zvirokwazvo ndichiropafadza ndichakuropafadza iwe, uye ndichiwanza ndichawanza mbeu yako, senyeredzi dzedenga, uye sejecha riri pamuromo wegungwa; uye mbeu yako ichagara nhaka maguta evavengi. Uye marudzi ese epasi achakombore reswa muchidzukuru chako, nekuti wakateerera inzwi rangu. Abrahamu akadzokera kuvana vake; uye vakasimuka vakaenda pamwe chete kutsime remhiko. Uye Abrahamu akagara patsime remhiko. Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, uye zvakaziviswa kuna Abrahamu, vachiti, tarira Mirika akabereka iye zvake vanakomana kuna Nahori munun'una wako, Uzi dangwe, uye Buzi munun'una wake, uye Kamueri baba vevaSiriya, uye Kesedi, uye Hazo, uye Piridashi, uye Jidirafi, uye Betueri. Bhetueri akabereka Rebheka. Vasere ava vanakomana, avo vakaberekwa naMirika kuna Nahori munin'ina waAbrahamu. Uye murongo wake, ane zita Reuma, akabereka uyewo Tebha, Gahamu, Tahashi, naMaaka.

23

Upenyu hwaSara hwakava makore zana makumi maviri nemanomwe. Uye Sara akafa muguta reArbok, riri mumupata, iri ndiyo Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani. Abrahamu akauya kuzochema Sara uye kuchema. Uye Abrahamu akasimuka kubva pamufi wake; uye Abrahamu akataura kuvanakomana vaHeti, achiti, Mugari wokune dzimwe nyika uye mweni ndiri pamwe chete nemi; ndipei nzvimbo yeguva pamwe chete nemi, uye ndichaviga mufi wangu kubva kwandiri. Vakapindura asi vanakomana vaHeti kuna Abrahama vachiti, Kwete, ishe. Inzwa hako yedu, mambo kubva kuna Mwari iwe uri pakati pedu. Mumakuva edu akasarudzwa viga chitunha chako, nokuti hapana mumwe wedu achadzivirira guva rake kwauri kuti uvige chitunha chako ikoko. Akasimuka asi Abraham akakotamira kuvanhu venyika, kuvanakomana vaHeti. Uye Abrahamu akataura kwavari achiti, Kana muchida nomweya wenyu kuviga chitunha changu kuti chibve pamberi pangu, ndinzwei, uye nditaurirewo kuna Efuroni mwanakomana waSoari. Uye ngaandipe bako rakakosha riri kwaari, riri muchikafu chemunda wake; nesirivha yakakosha ipei kwandiri pakati penyu kuti rive nzvimbo yeguva rangu. Efuroni akanga agere pakati pevanakomana vaHeti; uye Efuroni muHiti akapindura kuna Abrahamu akataura, vanakomana vaHeti vachizvinzwa, nevose vaipinda muguta, achiti, Iva pedyo neni, ishe, uye undinzwe; munda, uye bako riri mauri, ndinokupa iwe; pamberi pevagari vose vangu ndakakupa iwe; viga mutumbi wako. Uye Abrahamu akanamata pamberi pevanhu venyika. Uye akataura kuna Efuroni mumaenzeve pamberi pevanhu venyika, Nekuti uri kwandiri, nditeerere, tora sirivha

yemunda kubva kwandiri, uye ndichaviga chitunha changu ikoko. Efuroni akapindura Abrahamu, achiti, Kwete, ishe; ndakanzwa, ivhu ramazana mana esirivha; asi chii chingave ichi pakati pangu newe? Asi iwe viga mutumbi wako. Uye Abrahamu akanzwa Efuroni, uye Abrahamu akadzosera kuna Efuroni sirivha, iyo yaakataura munzeve dzemavanakomana vaHeti, mazana mana madhirakima esirivha yakaisvonaka pakati pevatengesi. Uye wakamira munda waEfuroni, waiva mubako rakapetwa kaviri, riri pamberi paMamure, munda nebako, raiva mariri, nemiti yose, yaiva mumunda, nezvose zviri mumiganhu yawo kutenderedza, kuna Abrahamu, kuva pfuma pamberi pevanakomana vaHeti, nevose vaipinda muguta. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Abrahamu akaviga Sara mukadzi wake mubako remunda wakapetwa kaviri, riri pakatarisana neMamure; iyi ndiyo Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani. Uye munda nebako raiva mariri zvakasimbisirwa kuna Abrahamu kuti zvive chivakwa cheguva, kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti.

24

Uye Abrahamu aiva mukuru akwegura, uye Ishe akaropafadza Abrahamu muzvinhu zvose. Uye Abrahamu akati kumwanakomana wake mukuru weimba yake, mutongi wezvose zvake, Isa ruoko rwako pasi pechidya changu. Uye ndinokurayirisa neIshe Mwari wokudenga naMwari wenyika, kuti usatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu Isaka kubva

kuvanasikana vevaKenani, vandiri kugara navo pakati pavo. Asi uchaenda munyika yangu kwandakaberekerwa, uye murudzi rwangu, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu Isaka kubva ikoko. Mwanakomana akati kwaari, Kana mukadzi asingadi kuenda neni kumashure kunyika ino, ndichadzosera mwanakomana wako here kunyika kwawakabuda ikoko? Abrahamu akati kwaari, Chenjera kuti usadzosera mwanakomana wangu ikoko. Ishe Mwari wokudenga naMwari wenyika, uyo akanditora kubva mumba mababa vangu, uye kubva munyika yandakaberekwa mairi, uyo akataura neni, uye uyo akapika kwandiri achiti, Kwauri ndichapa nyika iyi nekumbeu yako, iye achatuma Mutumwa wake pamberi pako, uye uchatora mudzimai kumwanakomana wangu kubva ikoko. Kana mukadzi asingadi kuenda newe kunyika iyi, uchava wakachena pamhiko yangu, asi usadzosera mwanakomana wangu ikoko. Uye mwanakomana akaisa ruoko rwake pasi pechidya chaAbrahama ishe wake, uye akapika kwaari pamusoro peshoko iri. Uye mwanakomana akatora ngamera gumi kubva mungamera dzaishe wake, uye kubva pazvinhu zvose zvakanaka zvaishe wake pamwe chete naye; uye akati asimuka akaenda kuMesopotamia kuguta raNahori. Uye akaradzisa ngamera kunze kweguta pedyo netsime remvura kusvika manheru, panguva iyo vanobuda vakadzi vanoteka mvura. Akati, Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abraham, ndibudirirei nhasi, uye itai tsitsi kuna tenzi wangu Abraham. Tarira, ini ndinemire pachitubu chemvura, uye vanasikana vevanhu vanogara muguta vanobuda kuzodhonza mvura. Uye achava mhandara yandingati kwairi, rerekesa chirongo chako

chemvura, kuti ndinwe, uye inoti kwandiri, nwa iwe, uye ngamera dzako ndichadziisa mvura, kusvikira dzaguma kunwa, uyu wakagadzirira mwanakomana wako Isaka; uye mune izvi ndichaziva, kuti wakaita tsitsi pamwe naishe wangu Abrahamu. Uye zvakaitika asati apedza kutaura mupfungwa dzake, uye tarira Rebeka aibuda, iye akaberekwa naBhetueri, mwanakomana waMirika mukadzi waNahori, munun'una waAbhrahama, aine chirongo pamusoro pemapfudzi ake. Mhandara uyu aiva akanaka zvikuru pakuoneka, aiva mhandara, murume haana kumbomuziva, akaburuka achienda kuchitubu, akazadza chirongo chake chemvura, ndokukwira. Mwanakomana akamhanyira kusangana naye, uye akati, Ndipei mvura shoma kubva mumudziyo wenyu wemvura. Iye zvino akati, Nwa, ishe, uye akakurumidza ndokuburutsa chirongo chemvura paruoko rwake, ndokumunwisa kusvikira apedza kunwa. Uye akati, Ndichadhirawo ngamera dzako mvura kusvikira dzose dzanwa. Uye akakurumidza ndokudhurura chirongo chemvura mudhirongo, ndokumhanyira kutsime kuti andodhonza zvakare, ndokuchera mvura yengamera dzose. Murume uyu akanga achimucherechedza, uye akanga achinyarara kuti azive kana Ishe akanga abudirisa nzira yake, kana kwete. Zvakaitika apo ngamera dzose dzakapedza kunwa, murume akatora mhete dzegoridhe dzehuremu hwedrachma, nembiri mabhenguro pamaoko ake, ehuremu hwegumi dzegoridhe. Uye akamubvunza, uye akati, uri mwanasikana waani? Ndizivise, kana paine nzvimbo kumba kwababa vako yatinogona kugara. Iye akati kwaari, Ndiri mwanasikana waBhatueri, mwanakomana waMerikasi, uyo aakaberekera

Nahori. Uye akati kwaari, Tine masaga nemafuro akawanda, uye nzvimbo yekugara. Uye murume akafara akapfugama kuna Ishe. Uye akati, ngaakudzwe Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abrahamu, uyo asina kusiya kururama kwake nechokwadi kubva kuna tenzi wangu; uye ini Ishe akanditungamirira kuimba yemunin'ina watenzi wangu. Uye musikana akati amhanya, akazivisa muimba yaamai vake maererano nemashoko aya. Asi Rebecca aiva nemukoma ainzi Laban, uye Laban akamhanyira kumurume uya kunze pachitubu. Uye zvakaitika apo akaona zvindori nezvishongo mumaoko ehanzvadzi yake, uye apo akanzwa mashoko aRebheka hanzvadzi yake achiti, Saizvozvo akataura kwandiri murume, akauya kumurume, iye amire pamusoro pengamera pachitubu. Uye akati kwaari, uya pano pinda, wakaropafadzwa waIshe; nei wakamira kunze? Ini asi ndakagadzirira imba, uye nzvimbo dzengamera. Murume akapinda mumba, akaburutsa ngamira, akapa uswa nezvinodyiwa kungamira, uye mvura yekusuka tsoka dzake netsoka dzevarume vaiva naye. Uye akaisa pamberi kwavari zvingwa kuti vadye, uye akati, Handisi kudya kusvikira ndataura mashoko angu. Uye akati, Taura. Uye akati, Mwana waAbrahamu ndini. Ishe akaropafadza ishe wangu zvikuru, uye akakudzwa; uye akamupa makwai, nemhuru, nesirivha, negoridhe, varanda, nevarandakadzi, ngamera, nembongoro. Uye Sara mukadzi waishe wangu akamuberekera mwanakomana mushure mokunge akwegura, uye akamupa zvose zvaakanga anazvo. Uye ishe wangu akandiita kuti ndipike, achiti, Hauzotori mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu kubva kuvakunda vavaKenani, vandiri kugara pakati pavo munyika

yavo. Asi uchaenda kuimba yababa vangu, uye kurudzi rwangu, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu kubva ikoko. Ndakati kuna ishe wangu, zvimwe mukadzi haachaendi neni. Uye akati kwandiri, Ishe Mwari wandakamufadza pamberi pake, iye achatuma Nhume yake newe, uye achabudirisa nzira yako, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu kubva kurudzi rwangu, uye kubva kuimba yababa vangu. Ipapo uchava usina mhosva pamituko yangu, nekuti kana ukauya kurudzi rwangu, uye vasingakupi, uchava usina mhosva pamhiko yangu. Uye ndauya nhasi pachitubu ndikati, Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abrahamu, kana iwe uchibudirisa nzira yangu yandiri kufamba mairi iye zvino, tarira ndimire pachitubu chemvura, uye vanasikana vevarume veguta vanobuda kuzochera mvura; uye zvichava mhandara yandichati kwairi, ndinwise mvura shoma kubva mumudziyo wako wemvura, uye inoti kwandiri, uye iwe nwa, uye ngamera dzako ndichadzidzera mvura, uyu mukadzi waakagadzirira muranda wake Isaka; uye mune izvi ndichaziva kuti wakaita tsitsi kuna tenzi wangu Abrahamu. Uye zvakaitika ndisati ndapedza kutaura mupfungwa dzangu, pakarepo Rebeka akabudira kunze aine chirongo pamapfudzi ake, uye akaburukira kuchitubu, uye akachera mvura, ndakati kwaari, ndipe kuti ndinwe. Uye akakurumidza kuburutsa chirongo chemvura paruoko rwake kubva paari pachake, uye akati, Nwa iwe, uye ngamera dzako ndichazonwisa, uye akanwa, uye akazonwisa ngamera. Uye ndakamubvunza, ndikati, Uri mwanasikana waani? Ndiudze. Iye akati, Ndiri mwanasikana waBhetueri, mwanakomana waNahori, uyo Merika aakamuberekera. Ndakabva ndamuisa

zvishongo zvenzeve nezvishongo zvamaoko pamaoko ake. Uye ndakafara, ndakanamata kuna Ishe, uye ndakaropafadza Ishe Mwari waishe wangu Abrahamu, uyo akandibudirisa munzira yechokwadi kuti nditore mwanasikana wehama yaishe wangu kumwanakomana wake. Kana saka muchiita imi tsitsi uye kururama kuna ishe wangu, kana zvisiri kudaro, ndiudzei, kuti ndichadzoka kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Achipindura, Rabhani naBhetueri vakati, Chinhu ichi chakabva kuna Ishe; hatikwanisi kukutaurirai zvakaipa kana zvakanaka. Tarira, Rebeka ari pamberi pako; mutore uende naye, uye ngaave mudzimai womwanakomana watenzi wako, sezvakataurwa naIshe. Zvakaitika kuti muranda waAbrahamu paakanzwa mashoko avo, akakotamira pasi kuna Ishe. Uye abudisa mwanakomana midziyo dzesirivha nedzigoridhe nembatya, akapa kuna Rebheka; uye zvipo akapa kuhama yake, nekuna amai vake. Uye vakadya uye vakanwa, iye nevarume vaaiva navo, uye vakavata. Akati amuka mangwanani, akati, Nditumei kuti ndiende kuna ishe wangu. Asi hama dzake neamai vake vakati, Ngaagare mhandara nesu mazuva anenge gumi, uye mushure maizvozvo achaenda. Asi iye akati kwavari, Musandibata, Ishe akabudirisa nzira yangu, nditumei kuti ndiende kuna tenzi wangu. Ivo vakati, Ngatiudane musikana, uye ngatimuudze pamuromo wake. Uye vakadana Rebheka, uye vakati kwaari, Uchaenda nemurume uyu? Uye iye akati, Ndichaenda. Uye vakatuma Rebheka hanzvadzi yavo, nepfuma yake, nemuranda waAbrahamu, neavo vaiva naye. Uye vakaropafadza Rebheka, uye vakati kwaari, Hanzvadzi yedu, iva zviuru zvemakumi ezviuru, uye mbeu yako ngaatore nhaka maguta evavavengi.

Rebeka akasimuka pamwe chete nevarandakadzi vake, vakakwira pamusoro pengamera, uye vakaenda nemurume; uye mukomana akatora Rebeka akaenda. Isaac akanga achifamba nerenje kutsime rekuona, uye akanga achigara munyika yekumaodzanyemba. Isaka akabuda achienda kusango manheru kuti andotaura, uye akasimudza maziso ake akaona ngamera dzichiuya. Uye Rebheka akasimudza maziso ake akaona Isaac, uye akasvetuka kubva pangamera. Uye akati kumwana, Ndiani munhu iyeye ari kufamba mumunda kuzosangana nesu? Mwanakomana akati, Uyu ndiye ishe wangu; uye iye akabata nguo yechirimo, akaipfeka. Uye mwana akarondedzera kuna Isaka mashoko ese aakaita. Isaka akapinda mumba maamai vake, uye akatora Rebheka, uye akava mukadzi wake, uye akamuda, uye Isaka akanyaradzwa pamusoro paSara amai vake.

25

Akabatana asi Abraham akatora mukadzi, ane zita rinonzi Keturah. Akamuberekera Zombran, naIezan, naMadal, naMidian, naIesbok, naSoie. Iezan akabereka Sheba naDedan, uye vanakomana vaDedan vaiva Asshurim, Letushim, naLeummim. Vanakomana vaMidian vaiva Gepher, naApher, naEnoch, naAbida, naEldaag; vose ava vaiva vanakomana vaKeturah. Abrahamu akapa Isaka mwanakomana wake pfuma yake yese. Uye kuvanakomana vevarongo vake, Abrahamu akavapa zvipo, uye akavadzinga kubva kuna Isaka

mwanakomana wake, achiri mupenyu, akavatumira kumabvazuva kunyika yemabvazuva. Aya ndiwo makore amazuva eupenyu hwaAbrahamu sezvaakararama, zana nemakumi manomwe neshanu makore. Uye achishaya akafa Abrahamu ari mukwegura akanaka, azere mazuva, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake. Uye vakamuviga iye Isaka naIshmael vanakomana vake mumapako akapetwa kaviri, mumunda waEfuroni mwanakomana waSoari muHiti, uri pamberi peMamure, munda nemapako, zvakatengwa naAbrahamu kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti; ikoko vakaviga Abrahamu, naSara mukadzi wake. Zvakaitika mushure mekufa kwaAbrahamu, Mwari akaropafadza Isaka mwanakomana wake, uye Isaka akagara pedyo netsime rekuona. Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzaIshmael mwanakomana waAbraham, uyo akaberekwa naHagar muIjipiti, murandakadzi waSarah, kuna Abraham. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaIshmael, zvichienderana nemazita ezvizvarwa zvake; dangwe raIshmael, uye Nebhayoti, uye Kedhari, uye Nabhdheeri, uye Masami, uye Mashima, uye Dhuma, uye Masa, uye Hadhadhi, uye Tema, uye Jeturi, uye Nafishi, uye Kedhema. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaIshmael, uye aya ndiwo mazita avo mumatende avo, nemumusasa wavo, vatongi gumi nevaviri zvichienderana nemarudzi avo. Uye aya ndiwo makore eupenyu hwaIshmael, zana makumi matatu nemanomwe makore, uye achishaya simba akafa, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake. Akagara kubva kuHavhira kusvika kuShuri, iri pamberi peIjipiti uchienda kuvaAsiria; pamberi pehama dzake dzese akagara. Uye idzi ndidzvo nhoroondo dzaIsaac mwanakomana waAbrahamu,

Abrahamu akabereka Isaak. Isaka aiva nemakore makumi mana paakawana Rebeka mwanasikana waBhetueri muSiriya wokuMesopotamia yeSiriya, hanzvadzi yaRabhani muSiriya, kuti ave mudzimai wake. Isaka akanyengetera kuna Ishe pamusoro paRebheka mukadzi wake, nekuti akanga ari mhanje, uye Mwari akamunzwa, Rebheka mukadzi wake akabata pamuviri. Vana vakanga vachikwakuka mukati make; uye akati, Kana zvichaita seizvi kwandiri, nei ndine izvi? Akaenda zvino kubvunza kuna Ishe. Uye Ishe akati kwaari, Marudzi maviri ari mudumbu rako, uye marudzi maviri achaparadzaniswa kubva mudumbu rako, uye rumwe rudzi ruchadarika rumwe rudzi, uye mukuru achashumira mudiki. Mazuva ekuti azvare akazadziswa, uye tarira, makanga mune mapatya mudumbu make. Akabuda dangwe akatsvuka, wose, senge ganda rine mvere, uye akapa zita rake Esau. Uye mushure meizvi akabuda hama yake, uye ruoko rwake rwakabata chitsitsinho chaEsau; uye akadana zita rake Jakobho. Isaka aiva nemakore makumi matanhatu, Rebheka paakavabereka ivo. Majaya akakura, uye Esau aiva munhu aiziva kuvhima, musango; asi Jakobho aiva munhu akajeka, achigara mumba. Isaka akada Esau, nekuti mhuru yake yaiva chikafu kwaari, asi Rebheka akada Jakobho. Jakobho akabika stew, uye Esau akauya kubva kumunda achikundikana. Uye Esau akati kuna Jakobho, Ndidyise kubva pachikafu chitsvuku chakabikwa ichi, nekuti ndava kuziya. Nekuda kweizvi, zita rake rakanzi Edhomu. Jakobho akati kuna Esau, Nditengese nhasi udangwe hwako. Uye Esau akati, Tarira, ini ndiri kuenda kufa, saka izvi zvedangwe zvinondibatsireiko? Jakobho akati kwaari, Pika kwandiri nhasi, uye akapika kwaari.

Esau akatengesawo chibereko chokutanga kuna Jakobho. Jacob asi akapa Esau chingwa nemuto wenyemba, akadya uye akanwa, uye akasimuka akaenda, uye Esau akazvidza chibereko chokutanga.

26

Kwakava nenzara munyika, kunze kwenzara yekutanga yakanga yaitika panguva yaAbrahamu, uye Isaka akaenda kuna Abhimereki mambo wevaFiristia kuGerari. Ishe akazviratidza kwaari, akati, Usaburuka kuenda kuIjipiti, asi gara munyika yandichakukuudza. Uye gara munyika iyi, uye ndichava newe, uye ndichakuropafadza. Kwauri nokuti uye kumbeu yako ndichapa nyika yose iyi, uye ndichasimbisa mhiko yangu, iyo ndakapika kuna Abrahamu baba vako. Uye ndichawanza mbeu yako senyeredzi dzokudenga, uye ndichapa kumbeu yako nyika yose iyi, uye marudzi ose enyika achakomborerwa mumumbu wako. Nokuti Abrahamu baba vako vakateerera inzwi rangu, uye vakachengeta mirairo yangu, nemitemo yangu, nezvakatongwa zvangu, nemitemo yangu. Isaka akagara muGerara. Varume venzvimbo vakazobvunza pamusoro paRebheka mukadzi wake, uye akati, Ihanzvadzi yangu, nokuti akatya kutaura kuti, Ndimukadzi wangu, kuti varume venzvimbo varege kumuuraya pamusoro paRebheka, nokuti aiva akanaka pakuonekwa. Zvakaitika kuti akagara ikoko kwenguva refu, uye Abhimereki mambo weGerari akati akotamira pasi achitarisa nepahwindo, akaona Isaka achitamba

naRebheka mukadzi wake. Abhimereki akadana Isaka, uye akati kwaari, Mukadzi wako here? Nei wakati, Ihanzvadzi yangu? Isaka akati kwaari, Ndakati kuti ndirege kufa nokuda kwayo. Uye Abhimereki akati kwaari, Chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri? Padiki mumwe munhu wemhuri yangu akarara nemukadzi wako, uye waizouuyisa pamusoro pedu kusaziva. Abhimereki akaraira vanhu vake vose achiti, Ani naani anobata murume uyu kana mukadzi wake achava nemhosva yorufu. Isaka akadyara muri ivhu iro, uye akawana muri gore iro bhari rakabereka zana-kaviri, uye Ishe akamuropafadza. Uye murume akakudzwa, uye achifambira mberi akawedzera kukura, kusvikira akava mukuru kwazvo. Akava nezvipfuwo zvemakwai, nezvipfuwo zvemombe, uye nebasa rekurima rakawanda. VaFiristia vakamugodora. Uye matsime ose aakacherwa nevana vababa vake munguva yababa vake, vaFiristia vakaavhara, uye vakaazadza neivhu. Abimereki akati kuna Isaka, Ibva kwatiri, nokuti wava nesimba kupfuura isu zvikuru. Uye Isaka akabva ikoko akaenda, akandogara mumupata weGerari, uye akagara ikoko. Uye zvakare Isaka akachera matsime emvura, ayo akacherwa nevaranda vaAbrahama baba vake, uye vaFiristia vakaavhara mushure mekufa kwaAbrahama baba vake; uye akaapa mazita maererano nemazita, ayo akapiwa nababa vake. Uye vana vaIsaka vakachera mumupata weGerari uye vakawana tsime remvura mhenyu ikoko. Vafudzi veGerari vakarwa nevafudzi vaIsaaki, vachiti mvura ndeyo yavo, uye vakadana zita retsime kuti Kusaruramisira, nokuti vakamutadzira. Akabva ikoko akachera tsime rimwe, vakakakavadzanawo pamusoro pacho,

uye akaritumidza zita racho kuti Ruvengo. Akabva ikoko akachera tsime rimwe, uye havana kurwa pamusoro paro, uye akatumidza zita raro Nzvimbo Yakafara, achiti, Nekuti ikozvino Ishe akawedzera nzvimbo yedu, uye akakurisa isu munyika. Akakwira achibva ikoko akaenda kutsime remhiko. Ishe akazviratidza kwaari usiku ihwohwo, akati, Ndini Mwari waAbrahama baba vako. Usatya, nokuti ndinewe, uye ndichakuropafadza, uye ndichawanza vana vako nekuda kwaAbrahama baba vako. Uye akavaka ipapo atari, uye akadana zita raShe, uye akadzika ipapo tende rake; vakachera asi ipapo vana vaIsaka tsime mumupata weGerari. Abhimereki akaenda kwaari achibva kuGerera, pamwe chete naAhuzati chipangamazano chake, naFikori mukuru wemauto esimba rake. Uye Isaka akati kwavari, Mauyirei kwandiri? Asi imi makandivenga ini, uye makandibvisa kubva kwamuri. Ivo vakati, tichiona takaona kuti Ishe aiva newe; uye takati, ngakuvepo mhiko pakati pedu nepakati pako, uye tichaita newe sungano, Usaita nesu zvakaipa, sezvo isu tisina kukuvenga iwe, uye nenzira yatakakuitira iwe zvakanaka, uye takatumira iwe norunyararo; uye zvino wakaropafadzwa iwe naIshe. Uye akavaitira mabiko, vakadya uye vakanwa. Uye vakati vasimuka mangwanani, mumwe nomumwe akapikira muvakidzani wake, uye Isaka akavaendisa, uye vakabva kwaari norugare. Zvakaitika pazuva iro, uye vana vaIsaka vakati vasvika vakamuzivisa pamusoro petsime ravakachera, uye vakati, hatina kuwana mvura. Uye akadana icho kuti Mhiko, nekuda kweizvi akadana zita reguta iro kuti Tsime reMhiko, kusvikira nhasi. Esau aiva nemakore makumi mana, uye akatora mukadzi

Judhiti, mwanasikana waBheori muHiti, uye Basemati, mwanasikana waEroni muHiti. Vakanga vachikakavara naIsaka naRebheka.

27

Zvakaitika mushure mekunge Isaka akwegura, maziso ake akasviba kuti asakwanisa kuona, uye akadana Esau mwanakomana wake mukuru, akati kwaari, Mwanakomana wangu, uye iye akati, Ndiri pano. Uye akati, Tarira, ndakwegura, uye handizivi zuva rekufa kwangu. Zvino saka tora mudziyo wako, goba neuta, uye buda uende kusango, uye ndivhimire mhuka. Uye ndigadzirire zvokudya, sezvandizvinoda ini, uye uuye nazvo kwandiri, kuti ndidye, kuti mweya wangu ukuropafadze iwe ndisati ndafa. Rebecca akanzwa Isaac achitaura kuna Esau mwanakomana wake, uye Esau akaenda kumupani kuvhima mhuka kuna baba wake. Rebeka asi akati kuna Jakobho mwanakomana wake muduku, tarira, ndakanzwa baba vako vachitaura kuna Esau mukoma wako, vachiti, Ndivigire mhuka, uye undigadzirire zvokudya, kuti ndidye ndigokuropafadza pamberi paIshe ndisati ndafa. Zvino saka, mwanakomana wangu, nditeerere, sezvo ini ndichikuraira. Uye enda kumasvingo emakwai, unditoreire ikoko mbudzana mbiri dzakapfava uye dzakanaka, uye ndichadzigadzirira baba vako zvikafu, sezvavanoda. Uye uchaunza kuna baba vako, uye vachadya, kuti baba vako vakuropafadze vasati vafa. Jakobho akati kuna Rebeka amai vake, Esau hama yangu murume ane

mvere, asi ini ndiri murume akatsetseka. Baba vangandigumbura, uye ndichava pamberi pavo semunhu anovazvidza, uye ndichazviuyisira chituko, kwete ropafadzo. Amai vake vakati kwaari, Chituko chako ngachive pamusoro pangu, mwana wangu, chingonzwa bedzi inzwi rangu, uende unonditorera. Akaenda akandotora, akauya nazvo kuna amai vake, uye amai vake vakagadzira zvokudya zvakanaka, sezvaifarirwa nababa vake. Rebeka akatora nguo yakanaka yaEsau mwanakomana wake mukuru, iyo yaiva naye mumba, akapfekedza Jakobho mwanakomana wake muduku. Uye matehwe embudzi diki akaisa pamaoko ake, uyewo pazvakashama zvemutsipa wake. Uye akapa zvokudya zvakanaka nezvingwa zvaakaita mumaoko aJakobho mwanakomana wake. Uye akauyisa kuna baba vake, akati, Baba, iye akati, Tarira, ndiri pano. Ndiani iwe, mwana wangu? Uye Jakobho akati kuna baba vake, Ndini Esau, dangwe renyu. Ndakaita sezvamakataura kwandiri. Simukai mugare, mudye nyama yemhuka dzangu dzandakavhima, kuti mweya wenyu undiropafadze. Isaka akati kumwanakomana wake, Chii ichi chawakaita kuti uwane nokukurumidza kudai, haiwa mwana? Asi iye akati, Izvo Ishe Mwari wako zvaakapa pamberi pangu. Isaka akati kuna Jakobho, Swedera pedyo neni, kuti ndikubate, mwana wangu, kuti ndione kuti uri mwanakomana wangu Esau here kana kwete. Jakobho akaswedera kuna Isaka baba vake, akamubata, uye akati, Inzwi nderaJakobho zvirokwazvo, asi maoko ndeaEsau. Uye haana kumuziva, nokuti maoko ake aiva semaoko aEsau mukoma wake, ane mvere; uye akamuropafadza, uye akati, iwe uri mwanakomana wangu Esau

here? Asi iye akati, Ini. Uye akati, Uyisa kwandiri, uye ndichadya kubva pakuvhima kwako, mwana wangu, kuti mweya wangu ukuropafadze. Akauya nayo kwaari, uye akadya, uye akauya newaini kwaari, uye akanwa. Uye Isaka baba vake vakati kwaari, Swedera kwandiri uye nditsvode, mwana wangu. Uye paakaswedera akatsvoda iye, uye akanzwa kunhuhwirira kwenguo dzake, uye akamuropafadza, uye akati, Tarirai, kunhuhwirira kwemwanakomana wangu, sekunhuhwirira kwemunda uzere, wakaropafadzwa naIshe. Uye Mwari ngaakupe dova rokudenga, uye kufuma kwenyika, uye kuwanda kwezviyo newaini. Marudzi ngaakushumire, uye vatongi ngavakukotamire, uye uve ishe wehanzvadzi yako, uye vanakomana vababa vako vachakukotamira, anotuka iwe ngaave akatukwa, asi anokuropafadza iwe ngaave akaropafadzwa. Zvakaitika mushure mekunge Isaka arega kuropafadza Jakobho mwanakomana wake, uye zvakaitika kuti Jakobho paakanga achibva pamberi paIsaka baba vake, Esau hama yake akasvika achibva kukuvhima. Uye iye akagadzirawo zvokudya, akazviunza kuna baba vake, uye akati kuna baba vake, Baba vangu ngavasimuke, vadye nyama yemhuka dzakavhimwa nomwanakomana wavo, kuti mweya wenyu undikomboropafadze. Uye Isaka baba vake akati kwaari, Uri ani? Asi akati, Ndini mwanakomana wako wedangwe Esau. Isaka akashamisika kushamisika kukuru kwazvo, uye akati, Ndiani zvino akandivhimira mhuka uye akandiunzira, uye ndakadya kubva kune zvose usati wauya iwe? Uye ndakamuropafadza, uye acharopafadzwa. Zvakaitika apo Esau akanzwa mashoko ababa vake Isaka, akadanidzira nenzwi guru

uye raivava kwazvo, uye akati, Ndiropafadzei chaizvo neni futi, baba. Akati kwaari, Hama yako yakauya nokunyengera uye yakatora ropafadzo rako. Uye akati, Zvakarurama akatumidzwa zita rake Jakobho, nokuti akanditsiva tarira rechipiri ichi. Dangwe rangu akatora, uye zvino akatora ropafadzo rangu. Uye Esau akati kuna baba vake, Hauna kusiya kwandiri ropafadzo here, Baba? Achipindura, Isaka akati kuna Esau, Kana ndakamuita ishe wako, uye hama dzake dzese ndakavaita varanda vake, uye ndakamutsigiridza nezviyo newaini, zvino ndingakuitirei iwe, mwana wangu? Akati asi Esau kuna baba vake, Handiti ropafadzo imwe chete kwamuri iri, baba? Ropafadza zvechokwadi neni futi, baba; Isaac paakabatwa nehanya, Esau akadanidzira nenzwi, uye akachema. Akapindura asi Isaka baba vake vakati kwaari, Tarira, kubva pakufuma kwenyika kuchava kugara kwako, uye kubva padova rokudenga kumusoro. Uye uchararama nebakatwa rako, uye uchashumira mukoma wako, asi zvichaitika kana ukaputsa uye ukabvisa joko rake pamutsipa wako. Uye Esau akavenga Jakobho pamusoro pekomborero, iyo baba vake vakamuropafadza nayo, uye Esau akati mupfungwa dzake, Ngadziswedere mazuva ekuchema baba vangu, kuti ndizouraya Jakobho munun'una wangu. Zvakaudzwa kuna Rebeka mashoko aEsau mwanakomana wake mukuru, uye akatuma akadana Jakobho mwanakomana wake muduku, uye akati kwaari, Tarira, Esau mukoma wako ari kukutyisidzira kuti akuuraye. Zvino saka, mwana wangu, teerera inzwi rangu, uye simuka utize uende kuMesopotamia kuna Rabhani mukoma wangu kuHarani. Uye gara naye mazuva mamwe, kusvikira hasha dzatendeuka, uye kutsamwa

kwemukoma wako kubva kwauri, uye akanganwe zvawakamuitira; uye ndikatuma ndichakudana kubva ikoko, kuti ndirege kurasikirwa nemwi muviri pazuva rimwe. Rebheka akati kuna Isaka, Ndaneta nehupenyu hwangu nekuda kwevanasikana vevaHeti. Kana Jakobho achatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana venyika ino, ndichararamireiko?

28

Akadana Isaka Jakobho, akamukomborera, uye akamurayira, achiti, Usatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana vevaKenani. Simuka utize uende kuMesopotamia, kuimba yaBhetueri baba wamai vako, uye uzvitorereko mukadzi ikoko kubva kuvanasikana vaRabhani munin'ina wamai vako. Asi Mwari wangu ngaakuropafadze, uye akuwedzere, uye akuwandise, uye uchava maungano emarudzi. Uye ngaape kwauri ropafadzo raAbrahama baba vangu, kwauri nekumbeu yako pamwe chete newe, kuti ugare nhaka nyika yekugara kwako, iyo yakapiwa naMwari kuna Abrahama. Isaka akatuma Jakobho, uye akaenda kuMesopotamia kuna Rabhani mwanakomana waBhetueri muSiria, munin'ina waRebheka aiva amai vaJakobho naEsau. Ona asi Esau kuti Isaka akaropafadza Jakobho, uye akamutuma kuenda kuMesopotamia yeSyria kuti andotora mukadzi kubva ikoko paakanga achimukomborera, uye akamuraira achiti, Usatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana vevaKenani. Jakobho akanzwa baba namai vake, uye akaenda kuMesopotamia yeSiria. Aona uye Esau kuti vakaipa vanasikana veCanaan

pamberi paIsaac baba vake, akaenda Esau kuna Ishmael; uye akatora Maeleth, mwanasikana waIshmael mwanakomana waAbraham, hanzvadzi yaNebaioth, pamusoro pevakadzi vake, mukadzi. Jakobho akabuda patsime yeMhiko akaenda kuHarani. Uye akasangana nenzvimbo, uye akarara ipapo, nokuti zuva rakanga ranyura, uye akatora kubva pamabwe enzvimbo, uye akaisa pamusoro wake, uye akarara munzvimbo iyoyo. Uye akarota, uye tarira, paiva nedhadha rakamiswa panyika, iro musoro waro waisvika kudenga, uye nhume dzaMwari dzaikwira uye dzaidzika pariri. Asi Ishe akatsigirwa pamusoro payo, uye akati, Ini ndiri Mwari waAbrahama baba vako, uye Mwari waIsaaka. Usatya. Nyika yaunorara pamusoro payo, ndichaipa kwauri iwe nekumbeu yako. Uye mbeu yako ichava sejecha renyika, uye ichapararira kuenda kugungwa, neChamhembe, neKuchamhembe, uye kumabvazuva, uye mhuri dzose dzenyika dzichakomborerwa mauri, uye muumbeu hwako. Uye tarira, ini ndinewe, ndichikuchengeta munzira dzose dzaunoenda nadzo, uye ndichakudzosera kunyika ino, nekuti handizokusiya, kusvikira ndaita zvose zvandakataura kwauri. Uye Jakobho akamuka kubva pahope dzake, uye akati, Ishe ari munzvimbo ino, asi ini ndakanga ndisingazivi. Uye akatya, akati, Nzvimbo iyi inotyisa! Iyi haisi chimwe chinhu kunze kweimba yaMwari, uye iri ndiro gedhi rokudenga. Uye Jakobho akamuka mangwanani, akatora ibwe raakanga akaisa ipapo pasi pemusoro wake, akariisa sembiru, uye akadurura mafuta pamusoro paro. Uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyoyo Imba yaMwari, uye Luz raiva zita reguta rakapfuura. Uye Jakobho akanyengetera mhiko, achiti, Kana Ishe Mwari akava neni, uye

akandichengeta munjira iyi yandiri kufamba nayo, uye akandipa chingwa chekudya, uye nguvo yekupfeka, uye akandidzorera norugare kuimba yababa vangu, Ishe achava Mwari kwandiri. Uye ibwe iri, randakamisa sembiru, richava imba yaMwari kwandiri, uye zvose zvamungandipa, ndichazvipa chegumi kwauri.

29

Uye Jakobho akasimudza tsoka dzake akaenda kunyika yekumabvazuva, kuna Rabhani mwanakomana waBhetueri muSiria, hama yaRebheka, amai vaJakobho naEsau. Uye anoona, uye tarira, tsime raiva mubani, uye ipapo paiva nemapoka matatu emakwai aizorora pamusoro paro, nokuti kubva mutsime iro vaipa mvura mapoka, uye ibwe guru raiva pamusoro pemuromo wetsime. Uye mapoka ese ezvipfuwo aiunganidzwa ipapo, uye vaikungurura ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye vainwisa makwai, uye vaidzosera ibwe pamusoro pemuromo wetsime munzvimbo yaro. Akati kwavari Jakobho, Hama, munobva kupi imi? Asi ivo vakati, Tinobva kuHarani. Akati kwavari, Munoziva here Rabhani mwanakomana waNahori? Uye ivo vakati, Tinoziva. Akati kwavari, Ari bhoo here? Uye ivo vakati, Ari muhutano; uye tarira Rakeri mwanasikana wake aiva achiuya nemakwai. Uye Jakobho akati, Zuva richiri kukura, harisati riri nguva yokuunganidza zvipfuwo. Nwiisai makwai, muende munofudza. Asi ivo vakati, Hatikwanisi, kusvikira vafudzi vese vaungana, uye

vachakungurusa ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye tigonwisa makwai. Achiri iye achitaura kwavari, uye tarira, Rakeri mwanasikana waRabhani aiva kuuya nemakwai ababa vake, nokuti iye aiva kufudza makwai ababa vake. Zvakaitika kuti Jakobho paakangobona Rakeri mwanasikana waRabhani, hanzvadzi yaamai vake, nemakwai aRabhani hanzvadzi yaamai vake, Jakobho akaswededzera akakungurutsa ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye akanwisa makwai aRabhani hanzvadzi yaamai vake. Uye Jakobho akatsvoda Rakeri, uye achidanidzira nenzwi rake akachema. Uye akazivisa Rakeri kuti ihama yababa vake, uye kuti mwanakomana waRebheka, uye akamhanya akazivisa baba vake maererano nemashoko aya. Zvakaitika kuti Rabhani paakanzwa zita raJakobho mwanakomana wehanzvadzi yake, akamhanyira kumusangana, akamumbundikira akamutsvoda, uye akamuunza mumba make, uye Jakobho akaudza Rabhani mashoko ose aya. Uye Rabhani akati kwaari, Uri wemapfupa angu nenyama yangu, uye akagara naye mwedzi wose. Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Nokuti uri hama yangu, hausi kuzoshandira ini mahara. Ndiudze kuti mubayiro wako ndeupi? Asi Rabhani aiva nevanasikana vaviri, zita remukuru raiva Rea, uye zita remuduku raiva Rakeri. Maziso aLeah akanga asina simba, asi Rakeri akanga akanaka pachimiro, uye akanaka pakuoneka kwazvo. Jakobho akada Rakeri, uye akati, Ndichakushandira makore manomwe nokuda kwaRakeri mwanasikana wako mudiki. Rabhani akati kwaari, Zvirinani kuti ndikupe iye kwauri, pane kuti ndimupe kumurume mumwe; gara neni. Jakobho akashanda pamusoro paRakeri makore manomwe, uye

aiva kwaari semazuva mashoma nekuda kwokuda kwake iye. Jakobho akati kuna Labhan, Ndipe mukadzi wangu, nokuti mazuva azadzwa kuti ndipinde kwaari. Rabhani akaunganidza varume vese venzvimbo, uye akaita muchato. Uye zvakaitika manheru, uye akanga atora Rea mwanasikana wake, akamuunza kuna Jakobho, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Rabhani akapa Rea mwanasikana wake Zerifa mushandikadzi wake semuranda wake. Zvakaitika mangwanani, uye tarira aiva Rea; Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, chii ichi chawakaita kwandiri? Handina kukushandira nokuda kwaRakeri here? Uye nei wakandinyengera? Rabhani akapindura achiti, hazvisi zvakadaro munzvimbo yedu, kupa muduku pamberi pemukuru. Pedzisa vhiki ino, uye ndichakupa iyeyu futi pachinzvimbo chebasa raunoshanda kwandiri kwemamwe makore manomwe. Jakobho akaita saizvozvo, uye akazadzisa vhiki iyoyo, uye Rabhani akamupa Rakeri mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Rabhani akapa Bhira, murandakadzi wake, kumwanasikana wake kuti ave murandakadzi wake. Uye akapinda kuna Rakeri, akada Rakeri kupfuura Rea, uye akashumira kwaari mamwe makore manomwe. Ishe Mwari paakaona kuti Rea aivenga, akavhura chibereko chake, asi Rakeri aiva mhanje. Uye Rea akabata mimba, uye akabereka mwanakomana kuna Jakobho, akadana zita rake Rubheni, achiti, Nekuti Ishe akaona kudzikiswa kwangu, uye akandipa mwanakomana, zvino naizvozvo murume wangu achandida. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka mwanakomana wechipiri kuna Jakobho, uye akati, Ishe akanzwa kuti ndinovenga, uye akandipa uyuwo, uye akadana zita rake

Simioni. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka mwanakomana, uye akati, Panguva ino zvino murume wangu achava kwandiri, nokuti ndakamuberekera vanakomana vatatu. Nekuda kwaizvozvo akadana zita rake Revhi. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare akabereka mwanakomana, uye akati, Zvino ndichatenda Ishe, nekuda kweizvozvo akadana zita rake Judha, uye akarega kubereka.

30

Rakeri akati aona kuti akanga asina kuberekera Jakobho, akagodora hanzvadzi yake, uye akati kuna Jakobho, Ndipe vana, kana zvisina kudaro, ndichafa ini. Akatsamwa Jakobho kuna Rakeri akati kwaari, Handisi ini panzvimbo paMwari here, iye akakutorera chibereko chechizvaro? Rakeri akati kuna Jakobho, Tarira murandakadzi wangu Bhira, pinda kwaari, uye achabereka pamabvi angu, uye ini ndichavakwa kubva kwaari. Uye akamupa Bhira murandakadzi wake kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Uye Bilhah, murandakadzi waRachel, akabata pamuviri uye akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana. Uye Rakeri akati, Mwari akanditongera, uye akanzwa inzwi rangu, uye akandipa mwanakomana; nekuda kweizvi akadana zita rake Dhani. Uye Bhira, murandakadzi waRakeri, akabatazve pamuviri, uye akabereka mwanakomana wechipiri kuna Jakobho. Rakeri akati, Mwari wangu akandimiririra, uye ndakarwa nehanzvadzi yangu, uye ndakakunda, uye akadana zita rake Nafutari. Leah akaona kuti

akanga amira kubereka, saka akatora Zilpah murandakadzi wake, akamupa kuna Jakobho kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Uye Zelpha, murandakadzi waLeah, akabata mimba, uye akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana. Uye Rea akati, Mune rombo rakanaka, uye akatumidza zita rake Gadhi. Uye Zelpha murandakadzi waLeah akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka Jakobho mwanakomana wechipiri. Rea akati, Ndakaropafadzwa ini, nokuti vakadzi vachanditi ndakaropafadzwa, uye akatumidza zita rake Asheri. Rubheni akaenda mumazuva ekukohwa gorosi, akawana maapuro emandragora mumunda, akauyisa iwo kuna Rea amai vake. Rakeri akati kuna Rea hanzvadzi yake, Ndipe mamwe emandragora emwanakomana wako. Leah akati, hazvina kukwana kwauri here kuti wakatora murume wangu? Kwete uye mandrake dzemwanakomana wangu uchatore here? Rakeri akati, Kwete, kwete saizvozvo; ngaavate newe usiku huno pachinzvimbo chemandragora dzomwanakomana wako. Jakobho akapinda achibva kumunda manheru, uye Rea akabuda kuti andosangana naye, akati, Kwauri ini uchapinda nhasi, nokuti ndakakuhaya pachinzvimbo yemamandiragora emwanakomana wangu, uye akarara naye usiku ihwohwo. Uye Mwari akanzwa Rea, uye akava nemimba akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana wechishanu. Uye Rea akati, Mwari andipa mubairo wangu, nokuti ndakapa murandakadzi wangu kumurume wangu, uye akadana zita rake Isakari, rinoreva mubairo. Uye Rea akabata pamuviri zvakare, akabereka mwanakomana wechitanhatu kuna Jakobho. Uye Rea akati, Mwari andipa chipo chakanaka panguva ino; zvino murume

wangu achandisarudza, nokuti ndamuberekera vanakomana vatanhatu. Akabva atumidza mwana wake zita rokuti Zebhuruni. Uye mushure meizvi, akabereka mwanasikana, uye akadana zita rake Daina. Mwari akarangarira Rachel, uye Mwari akamuteerera, uye akazarura chizvaro chake. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mwanakomana kuna Jakobho, uye Rakeri akati, Mwari wangu akabvisa kushoorwa kwangu. Uye akadana zita rake Josefa, achiti, Mwari ngaawedzere kwandiri mumwe mwanakomana. Zvakaitika Rakeri paakanga achangobereka Josefa, Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Nditume, kuti ndiende kunzvimbo yangu nokunyika yangu. Dzosera vakadzi vangu nevana vangu vandakakushandira, kuti ndiende; nokuti iwe unoziva basa randakakushandira. Rabhani akati kwaari, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, ndakauka, nokuti Mwari akandiropafadza nokuda kwokuuya kwako. Taura mubhadharo wako kwandiri, uye ndichapa. Jakobho akati, iwe unoziva zvandakakushandira, uye zvakawanda zvakanga zviri zvipfuwo zvako neni. Nokuti zvakanga zviri zvishoma zvawaiva nazvo ndisati ndasvika, uye zvakawanda kuita chaunga, uye Ishe Mwari akakuropafadza nokuda kwokuuya kwangu, zvino naizvozvo ndichazviitira ini imba rinhi? Uye Rabhani akati kwaari, Chii kwamuri ndichaipa? Jakobho akati kwaari, Hauzondipa chinhu, kana ukandiitiira shoko iri, ndichafudzazve makwai ako, uye ndichaaachengeta. Rega zvipfuure makwai ako ese nhasi, uye paradzanisa kubva ikoko makwai ese akasviba ari mumakwayana, uye ese ane mitsetse uye ane mavara ari mumbudzi, zvichava mubairo wangu. Uye kururama kwangu kuchanditeerera pazuva rinotevera, nekuti mubayiro wangu uri

pamberi pako, zvese zvisina mavara uye mitsetse michena mumbudzi, uye dema mumakwayana, zvichava zvakabwa kwandiri. Rabhani akati kwaari, Ngazvive maererano neshoko rako. Uye musi iwoyo akaparadzanisa nhongo dzechirume dzine mavara nedzine makwapa, nembudzi dzose dzine mavara nedzine makwapa, nezvose zvaiva neruvara rwakasviba mumakwayana, nezvose zvaiva zvichena mazviri, akazvipa kuburikidza nevanakomana vake. Uye akabvisa nzira yemazuva matatu pakati pavo naJakobho, uye Jakobho aifudza makwai aLabhan akanga asara. Jakobho akazvitorera tsvimbo yemustoraki inyoro, neyemunhanji, neyemupurani, uye Jakobho akadzibvisa zvibvurutso zvichena, uye achikwesha chinyoro, chichena chakaonekwa pamatanda icho akabvisa, chakasiyana. Uye akaisa tsvimbo dzaakasvuura muzvigubhu zvemvura yekumwisa, kuti kana makwai auya kunwa, pamberi petsvimbo, paauya kunwa, makwai aite mimba achitarisa tsvimbo. Uye makwai akanga achifunga mumatanda, uye makwai akabereka akachena, akasiyana-siyana uye akachena-chena ane mavara. Makwayana asi akaparadzanisa Jakobho, uye akamisa pamberi pemakwai gondobwe rine mitsetse michena, nezvese zvakasiyana mumakwayana, uye akazvitsaurira mapoka ega ega, uye haana kuvhenganisa iwo mumakwai aLabhan. Zvakaitika munguva iyo makwai akanga achitora mimba, Jakobho akaisa tsvimbo pamberi pemakwai muzvigubhu, kuti atore mimba maererano netsvimbo. Apo makwai asina simba aizozvarwa, haana kuisa matanda, zvakaitika kuti asina mavara aiva a Rabhani, asi ane mavara aiva a Jakobho. Uye murume uyu akapfuma zvikuru zvikuru, uye akava nezvipfuwo

zvakawanda, nemombe, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, nengamera, nembongoro.

31

Jakobho akanzwa mashoko evanakomana vaRabhani vachiti, Jakobho atora zvese zvababa vedu, uye kubva kune zvababa vedu aita mbiri yese iyi. Uye Jakobho akaona chiso chaRabhani, uye tarira, chakanga chisiri kwaari sezvakaita nezuro nemarimwezuro. Ishe akati kuna Jakobho, Dzokera kunyika yababa vako nokuhama dzako, uye ndichava newe. Atuma uye Jakobho akadana Rea uye Rakeri kuti vauye kumupata kwaiva nemakwai. Uye akati kwavari, Ndinoona ini chiso chababa venyu, kuti hachisi kwandiri sezuro neyechitatu zuva, asi Mwari wababa vangu aiva neni. Uye imi munoziva izvi, kuti ndakashumira baba venyu nesimba rangu rose. Asi baba venyu vakandinyengera, uye vakachinja mubairo wangu kagumi, asi Mwari haana kumubvumira kuti andikuvadze. Kana akataura saizvozvo, zvine mavara zvichava mubhadharo wako, uye makwai ose achabereka aine mavara; asi kana akataura kuti zvine chena zvichava mubhadharo wako, makwai ose achabereka aine chena. Uye Mwari akatora zvipfuwo zvose zvababa venyu, akandipa izvo. Uye zvakaitika apo makwai ainge achitora mimba, uye ndakaona nemaziso angu muhope; uye tarira mbudzi nhongo nemakondohwe zvainge zvichikwira pamusoro pemakwai uye mbudzi, zvakachena kwazvo uye zvakasiyana-siyana uye zvakaita madota esaswa zvine mavara.

Uye Mutumwa waMwari akati kwandiri muhope, Jakobho, uye ini ndakati, Ndechii? Uye akati, Tarisa nemaziso ako, uone nhongo dzechirume nemakondobwe achikwira pamusoro pemakwai nembudzi dzine mavara, dzakasiyana-siyana, uye dzine ruvara rwemadota dzine mavara, nokuti ndaona zvose zvaRabhani ari kukuitira. Ini ndiri Mwari uyo akazviratidza kwauri munzvimbo yaMwari, kwawakandizodza mbiru ipapo, uye wakandipikira mhiko ipapo. Zvino naizvozvo simuka, ubude munyika ino, uende munyika yemazvarirwo ako, uye ndichava newe. Uye Rakeri naRea vakapindura vakati kwaari, Hatichina mugove kana nhaka here mumba mababa vedu? Kwete here takaverengerwa naye sevatorwa? Akatitengesera iye nokuti uye nekudya kwakanyanya akadya sirivha yedu. Pfuma yose nekubwinya zvose, zvakatorwa naMwari wababa vedu, zvichava zvedu nezvevana vedu, saka zvino zvose zvakataurwa kwauri naMwari, zviite. Akasimuka Jakobho akatora vakadzi vake nevana vake akavaisa pamusoro pengamera; Uye akatungamirira kure zvinhu zvose zvaakanga anazvo, nemitoro yose yake, yaakazviwanira muMesopotamia, nezvose zvake, kuenda kuna Isaka baba vake kunyika yeKenani. Laban akaenda kuveura makwai ake, asi Rakeri akaba zvifananidzo zvababa vake. Jakobho akavanzira Rabhani muSiria kuti asamuudza kuti ari kutiza. Uye akatiza iye nezvake zvose, akayambuka rwizi, ndokumhanyira kugomo reGireadhi. Labhan muSyria akaziviswa pazuva rechitatu kuti Jakobho akanga atiza. Uye akabva atora hama dzake pamwe chete naye, akamutevera kwenguva yemazuva manomwe, uye akamubatira mugomo reGireadhi. Mwari akauya kuna Rabhani muSiria muhope

usiku, akati kwaari, Zvichenjere kuti urege kutaura naJakobho zvakaipa. Uye Rabhani akabata Jakobho, Jakobho akadzikawo tende rake mugomo, uye Rabhani akamisa hama dzake mugomo reGireadhi. Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Chii chawakaita? Nei wakatiza muchivande, uye wakandiba ini, uye wakatungamirira vanasikana vangu, sevakasungwa nemunondo? Uye kana wakandiudza, ndingadai ndakakutumira nemufaro, uye nevaimbi, uye nengoma, uye nembira. Uye handina kuonekwa ndakakodzera kutsvoda vana vangu nevanasikana vangu; asi zvino wakaita noupenzi. Uye zvino ruoko rwangu rune simba rokukukuvadza, asi Mwari wababa vako nezuro akati kwandiri, achiti, Zvichenjere kuti usambotaura naJakobho zvakaipa. Zvino saka waenda, nekuti wakanyatsoshuva kuenda kuimba yababa vako, asi nei wakaba vamwari vangu? Achipindura asi Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Ndakatya, nokuti ndakati, zvimwe ungabvisa vanasikana vako kwandiri, nezvose zvangu. Uye Jakobho akati, Ani zvake waunowana vamwari vako paari, haangararami pamberi pehama dzedu. Ziva chii chiri kwandiri chezvinhu zvako, uye utore. Asi haana kuziva chinhu paari. Jakobho haana kuziva kuti Rakeri mukadzi wake akanga aba vamwari avo. Apinda Rabhan akatsvaga mukati meimba yaRea, uye haana kuwana, uye akabuda kubva muimba yaRea, uye akatsvaga imba yaJakobho, uye muimba yevaviri varandakadzi, uye haana kuwana, akapinda zvakare mukati meimba yaRakeri. Rachel asi akatora zvifananidzo, akaisa izvo mukati mehomwe dzengamera, uye akagara pamusoro pazvo. Uye akati kuna baba vake, Regai kutsamwa, ishe wangu, handikwanise kusimuka pamberi penyu, nekuti tsika dzevanakadzi dziri kwandiri.

Rabhani akatsvaga mumba mose, asi haana kuwana zvifananidzo. Jakobho akatsamwa, uye akarwa naRabhani; uye achipindura Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, chii chakaipa changu? Uye chii chivi changu, kuti wakandodzingirira shure kwangu, uye kuti wakatsvaga midziyo yese yeimba yangu? Chii chawakawana kubva pamidziyo yose yeimba yako? Isa pano pamberi pehama dzako nehama dzangu, uye ngavatonge pakati pedu vaviri isu. Izvi makore makumi maviri ini ndiri newe; makwai ako nembudzi dzako hazvina kurasikirwa nevana; makondobwe emakwai ako handina kudya. Zvakabvarurwa nezvikara handina kuuya nazvo kwauri; ini ndakanga ndichiripa kubva kwandiri pachake zvakabiwa masikati, uye zvakabiwa usiku. Ndakatsva nezuva nekupisa kwacho masikati, nechando chehusiku, uye hope dzakandiparira mumaziso angu. Izvi zvava makore makumi maviri ndiri mumba mako, ndakakushandira makore gumi nemana nokuda kwevanasikana vako vaviri, uye makore matanhatu mumakwai ako, uye wakanyengera mubairo wangu kagumi. Dai Mwari wababa vangu Abrahamu, uye kutya kwaIsaka, vasina kuva neni, iwe ungadai wakandidza ndisina chinhu, asi Mwari akaona kuderedzwa kwangu nokutambudzika kwamaoko angu, uye akakutsiura nezuro. Achipindura asi Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Vanasikana, vanasikana vangu, uye vanakomana, vanakomana vangu, uye zvipfuwo, zvipfuwo zvangu, uye zvose zvakawanda iwe unoona, zvangu zviri. Uye yevanasikana vangu, chii ndichaita kune ava nhasi kana kuvana vavo vavakabereka? Zvino saka uya ndigaite chibvumirano ini newe, uye chichava chapupu pakati pangu newe. Akati kwaari, Tarira

hapana munhu nesu, ona Mwari chapupu pakati pangu newe. Jakobho akati atora dombo, akariisa sembiru. Jakobho akati kuhana dzake, Unganidzai mabwe, uye vakaunganidza mabwe, vakaita chikomo, vakadya ikoko pamusoro pechikomo. Rabhani akati kwaari, Chikomo ichi chinopupura pakati pangu newe nhasi. Uye Rabhani akadana iwo kuti Murwi weChapupu, asi Jakobho akadana iwo kuti Murwi Chapupu. Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Tarira murwi uyu nembiru iyi, yandakamisa pakati pangu newe. Murwi uyu unopupura, uye mbiru iyi inopupura. Nekuda kweizvi akanzi zita, Murwi unopupura. Uye chiratidzo icho chakataura kuti, Mwari ngaatarire pakati pangu nemi, nekuti tichatsauka mumwe kubva kune mumwe. Kana ukaderera vanasikana vangu, kana ukatora vakadzi pamwe chete nevanasikana vangu, ona, hapana munhu nesu ari kuona, Mwari chapupu pakati pangu uye pakati pako. Kana ini ndisingayambuki kwauri, uye iwe usingayambuki kwandiri, chikomo ichi nembiru iyi pamusoro pezvakaipa. Mwari waAbrahamu naMwari waNahori vatonge pakati pedu, uye Jakobho akapika nokutya kwababa vake Isaka. Akabayira chibayiro mugomo, akadana hama dzake, vakadya, vakanwa, uye vakavata mugomo.

32

Akasimuka mangwanani, Rabhani akatsvoda vanakomana nevanasikana vake, uye akavaropafadza, uye Rabhani akadzoka akaenda kunzvimbo yake. Jakobho akaenda parwendo rwake,

uye paakasimudza meso ake akaona musasa waMwari wakadzika, uye nhume dzaMwari dzakasangana naye. Jakobho akati paakaona ivo, Uyu ndiwo musasa waMwari, uye akapa nzvimbo iyo zita rokuti Misasa. Jakobho akatuma nhume pamberi pake kuna Esau hama yake kunyika yeSeira, kunyika yeEdhomu. Uye akavaraira ivo, achiti, Saizvozvo muchataura kuna ishe wangu Esau: Saizvozvo anoti muranda wenyu Jakobho: Ndakagara naRabhani, uye ndakanoka kusvika zvino. Uye ndakava nemombe, nembongoro, nemakwai, nevana, nevarandakadzi; uye ndakatuma kuzivisa ishe wangu Esau, kuti muranda wenyu awane nyasha pamberi penyu. Nhume dzakadzokera kuna Jakobho dzichiti, Takauya kuna mukoma wako Esau, uye tarira, iye anouya kuzokusangana, uye varume mazana mana vari naye. Jakobho akatya zvikuru uye akavhiringidzika, ndokuparadzanisa vanhu vaaiva navo, nenzombe, nengamera, uye namakwai, kuita misasa miviri. Uye akati Jakobho kuti kana Esau achiuya kumusasa mumwe chete ndokuurova, musasa wechipiri uchava wekuponeswa. Akati Jakobho, Mwari wababa vangu Abrahamu, uye Mwari wababa vangu Isaka, Ishe iwe wakati kwandiri, Dzokera kunyika yekuberekwa kwako, uye ndichakuitira zvakanaka; ngazvikwane kwandiri kubva pakururama kwese, uye kubva pachokwadi chese, chawakaita kumuranda wako; nekuti netsvimbo yangu iyi ndakayambuka Jodhani iri; asi zvino ndava misasa miviri. Ndinunure kubva muruoko rwemunin'ina wangu, kubva muruoko rwaEsau, nekuti ndinomutya iye, kuti arege kuuya kundirova ini, neamai pamwe chete nevana. Iwe asi wakati, Ndichakuitira zvakanaka, uye ndichaita mbeu yako

sejecha regungwa, risingaverengwi nekuda kweuwandu hwaro. Uye akarara ikoko usiku ihwohwo; uye akatora zvaaiva kuuya nazvo zvipo; uye akatumira kuna Esau munin'ina wake, mbudzi mazana maviri, nhongo makumi maviri, makwai mazana maviri, makondobwe makumi maviri, ngamera dzinoyamwisa uye vana vadzo makumi matatu, mombe makumi mana, hando gumi, mbongoro makumi maviri, uye vana vembongoro gumi. Uye akapa izvo kuvana vake, boka rega rega riri roga; asi akati kuvana vake, Fambai pamberi pangu, uye itai nzvimbo pakati peboka neboka. Uye akaraira wekutanga, achiti, kana Esau munun'una wangu akasangana newe, uye akakubvunza, achiti, uri waani? Uye uri kuenda kupi? Uye izvi zviri kufamba pamberi pako ndezva ani? Uchati, Zvemwana wako Jakobho; zvipo zvatumirwa kuna ishe wangu Esau; uye tarira iye ari shure kwedu. Uye akaraira wekutanga, newechipiri, newechitatu, nevese vaienda pamberi shure kwemapoka aya, achiti, maererano neshoko iri taurai kuna Esau pamunomuwana iye. Uye muchati, tarira muranda wako Jakobho anouya shure kwedu; nekuti akati, ndichamunyaradza chiso chake nezvipo zvinoenda pamberi pake, uye mushure meizvi ndichaona chiso chake; zvimwe nekuti achagamuchira chiso changu. Uye zvipo zvakaenda pamberi pake, asi iye pachake akarara usiku ihwohwo mumusasa. Asimuka usiku ihwohwo, akatora vakadzi vaviri, nevarandakadzi vaviri, nevana gumi nerimwe vake, akayambuka nzvimbo yokuyambuka yaJabhoki. Uye akavatora, akayambuka rwizi rwaiyerera, uye akayambutsa zvese zvaiva zvake. Jakobho akasara oga, uye murume akarwa naye kusvikira mangwanani.

Akaona asi kuti haakwanisi kumukunda, uye akabata upamhi hwechidya chake, uye upamhi hwechidya chaJakobho hukava manhunzwa pakurwa kwake naye. Uye akati kwaari, nditume, nokuti mambakwedza akwira. Asi iye akati, handisi ndichakutumira, kana usina kundikomborera. Akati kwaari, Zita rako ndiani? Asi iye akati, Jakobho. Uye akati kwaari, Hauchazodanwizve nezita rako rokuti Jakobho, asi Israeri richava zita rako, nekuti wakasimba naMwari, uye nevanhu uchava nesimba. Jakobho akabvunza, uye akati, Ndiudze zita rako. Uye akati, Nei iwe uchibvunza zita rangu? Uye akamukomborera ikoko. Uye Jakobho akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo, Chimiro chaMwari; nokuti ndakaona Mwari chiso kuchiso, uye mweya wangu wakaponeswa. Zuva rakamubудira apo ainge apfuura napachimiro chaMwari, uye iye akanga achikamhina nechidya chake. Nekuda yeizvi havazodyi vanakomana vaIsraeri rutsinga rwakaoma, rwuri pamusoro pemupendero wechidya, kusvikira pazuva iri, nekuti akabata mupendero wechidya waJakobho werutsinga rwakaoma.

33

Atarisa maziso ake Jakobho akaona; uye tarira Esau mukoma wake achiuya, uye mazana mana varume pamwe chete naye; uye Jakobho akaparadzanisa vana pamusoro paRea, uye pamusoro paRakeri, uye varandakadzi vaviri. Uye akaisa varandakadzi vaviri nevanakomana vavo pamberi, uye Rea

nevana vake kumashure, uye Rakeri naJosefa pakupedzisira. Iye pachake akafambira mberi pamberi pavo, uye akakotamira pasi kanomwe, kusvikira pakuswedera kumukoma wake. Esau akamhanyira kusangana naye, akamumbundikira, akawira pamutsipa wake, akamutsvoda, uye vese vaviri vakachema. Uye Esau atarisa kumusoro akaona vakadzi nevana, uye akati, Izvi zvauri nazvo ndezvipi? Iye akati, Vana, avo Mwari akaratidza tsitsi kumuranda wako. Uye vasikana vadiki nevana vavo vakaswedera, uye vakanamata. Uye Rea nevana vake vakaswedera, uye vakanamata, uye mushure meizvozvi Rakeri naJosefa vakaswedera, uye vakanamata. Uye akati, Chii izvi kwauri, misasa yese iyi yandakasangana nayo? Uye akati, Kuti mwanakomana wako awane nyasha pamberi pako, ishe. Akati Esau, Ndine zvizhinji, hama yangu, zvako ngazvive zvako. Jakobho akati, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, gamuchira zvipo kuburikidza nemaoko angu; nekuda kweizvi ndakaona chiso chako, sezvinoita mumwe akaona chiso chaMwari, uye uchafadzwa neni. Tora maropafadzo angu andakakuvigira, nekuti Mwari akandnzwira tsitsi, uye ndine zvose, uye akamukakamidza, uye akatora. Uye akati, Tobva tiende nenzira yakarurama. Akati kwaari, Ishe wangu anoziva kuti vana vakapfava, uye makwai nemombe zviri kubereka pasi pekunditarira; kana ndikazvitevera zuva rimwe chete, zvipfuwo zvose zvichafa. Ngaaende mberi ishe wangu pamberi pemuranda wake; asi ini ndichazvisimbisa munzira maererano nekunonoka kwerwendo rwuri pamberi pangu, uye maererano netsoka dzevana, kusvikira ndasvika kuna ishe wangu muSeiri. Akati asi Esau, Ndichasiya newe vanhu kubva kuvanhu vari

neni. Iye akati, Nei izvi? Zvakaringana kuti ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, ishe. Akadzoka asi Esau musi iwoyo munzira yake kuenda kuSeiri. Jakobho akaenda kumatende, akavakira iye pachake dzimba ipapo, uye akavakira mombe dzake matende. Nekuda kwaizvozvi, akadana nzvimbo iyoyo kuti Matende. Uye Jakobho akauya kuSaremu, guta reSekemu, riri munyika yeKenani, paakadzoka kubva kuMesopotamiya yeSiriya, uye akadzika musasa pamberi peguta. Uye akatenga chikamu chemunda, paakamisa ipapo tende rake, kubva kuna Hamori baba vaSekemu, nemazana. Uye akamisa atari ipapo, uye akadana Mwari waIsraeri.

34

Dinah, mwanasikana waLeah, uyo waakabereka kuna Jakobho, akabuda kunze kuti aone vakunda vevagari venzvimbo. Uye Shekemu mwanakomana waEmmori muHivhi, mutongi wenyika, akamuona, akamutora, akavata naye, uye akamuninipisa. Uye akatarisa kumweya waDinah mwanasikana waJakobho, uye akada mhandara, uye akataura zvakanaka kumwoyo wemhandara. Shekemu akati kuna Hamori baba vake achiti, Nditorerei musikana uyu kuti ave mukadzi wangu. Jacob akanzwa kuti mwanakomana waEmmor akanga asvibisa Dinah mwanasikana wake, asi vanakomana vake vakanga vari nezvipfuwo zvake musango, saka Jacob akanyarara kusvikira vauya. Asi Emori baba vaShekemu vakabuda vakaenda kuna Jakobho kuti vazotaura naye. Vanakomana vaJakobho vakauya

vachibva kumunda, uye pavakanzwa, varume ava vakatambudzika, uye zvaiva zvinorwadza kwavari zvikuru, nekuti akanga aita chinhu chinonyadzisa muIsraeri, arara nemwanasikana waJakobho, uye hazvizovi saizvozvo. Uye Hamori akataura kwavari, achiti, Shekemu mwanakomana wangu akasarudza nemweya wake mwanasikana wenyu; saka mupei iye kwaari somukadzi, uye rooranai nesu; vanasikana venyu mupei kwatiri, uye vanasikana vedu torai kuvanakomana venyu. Uye mugare pakati pedu, uye tarirai, nyika yakakura iri pamberi penyu, garai mairi, uye tengesai mairi, uye muve nezvivakwa mairi. Shekemu akati kuna baba vake uye kuna hama dzake, Ndiwane nyasha pamberi penyu, uye chose chamunoreva, tichachipa. Wedzai roora zvikuru kwazvo, uye ndichapa sezvamunondiudza, uye mupe kwandiri mwanasikana uyu kuti ave mudzimai. Vanakomana vaJakobho vakapindura Shekemu naHamori baba vake nokunyengera, uye vakataura navo, nokuti vakanga vasvibisa Dhaina hanzvadzi yavo. Uye Simeon naLevi, vanin'ina vaDinah, vakati kwavari, Hatikwanisi kuita chinhu ichi, kupa hanzvadzi yedu kumurume ane ganda rechemberere, nokuti ndikunyadzisa kwatiri. Chete mune izvi tichaitwa kufanana nemi, uye tichagara pakati penyu, kana mukava sesu isu, mukudzingiswa kwenyu varume vese. Uye tichapa vanasikana vedu kwamuri, uye kubva kuvanasikana venyu tichatore vakadzi vedu, uye tichagara pakati penyu, uye tichava sorudzi rumwe chete. Kana musingatirereri nezvokudzingiswa, tichatore mwanasikana wedu tigoenda. Mashoko akafadza Emori naShekem mwanakomana waEmori. Uye jaya haana kunonoka kuita shoko

iri, nokuti akanga achishuvira mwanasikana waJakobho, uye iye pachake akanga ari anokudzwa zvikuru pane vese vaiva mumba mababa vake. Akauya asi Hamori naShekemu mwanakomana wake kugedhi reguta ravo, uye vakataura kuvarume veguta ravo, vachiti, Vanhu ava vanorunyararo, ngavagare nesu panyika, uye ngavashambadze mairi; nyika tarirai yakafara pamberi pavo; vanasikana vavo tichavawana isu vakadzi, uye vanasikana vedu tichavapa ivo. Mune izvi chete vanhu vachafanana nesu kuti vagare nesu, kuti tive vanhu vamwe chete, pakudzingiswa kwedu varume vese, sezvo ivo vakadzingiswa. Uye zvipfuwo zvavo, uye mhuka dzina makumbo mana, uye zvinhu zvavo, hazvizovi zvedu here? Chete mune izvi ngativaitwe kufanana navo, uye vachagara nesu. Uye Emori naShekemu mwanakomana wake vakateerwa nevanhu vese vaitengesa pagedhi reguta ravo, uye vakadzingiswa nyama yeganda rechembereko chavo, varume vese. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitatu, pavakanga vari mukurwadziwa, vanakomana vaviri vaJakobho, Simioni naRevi, hama dzaDhina, vakatora mumwe nomumwe munondo wake, vakapinda muguta vakachengeteka, vakauraya varume vose. Iye naEmmor naShekemu mwanakomana wake vakauraya neminondo, uye vakatora Dhinah kubva mumba waShekemu, uye vakabuda. Asi vanakomana vaJakobho vakapinda kuvakakuvara, uye vakapamba guta, muguta mavakanga vasvibisa Dhinah hanzvadzi yavo. Uye makwai avo, nemombe dzavo, nembongoro dzavo, zvose zvaiva muguta, nezvose zvaiva mubani, vakatora. Uye vakatapa miviri yavo yese, nenhumbi dzavo dzese, nevakadzi vavo, uye vakapamba zvese zvakanga

zviri muguta nezvese zvakanga zviri mudzimba. Jakobho akati kuna Simioni naRevi, Makaita kuti ndivenga, kuti ndive wakaipa kuna vese vanogara munyika, pakati pavaKenani napakati pavaPerezi. Ini ndiri vashoma pakuwanda, uye kana vakandiungana vachandirwisa, uye ndichaparadzwa ini neimba yangu. Asi ivo vakati, Ko vachashandisa hanzvadzi yedu sechiifeve here?

35

Mwari akati kuna Jakobho, Simuka uende kunzvimbo yeBheteri, ugare ikoko, uye uvake ikoko atari kuna Mwari uyo akazviratidza kwauri pawakanga uchitiza kubva pachiso chaEsau munun'una wako. Jakobho akati kuimba yake nevose vaiva naye, Bvisai vamwari vatorwa vari pakati penyu, muzvinatse, uye shandurai nguvo dzenyu. Uye takasimuka, ngatiende kumusoro kuBheteri, uye ngatiite ikoko atari kuna Mwari akanditeerera pazuva rekutambudzika kwangu, iye aiva neni, uye akandiponesa munzira yandakafamba. Uye vakapa kuna Jakobho vamwari vavatorwa vaiva mumaoko avo, nezvishongo zvaiva munzeve dzavo, uye Jakobho akaviga izvo pasi pemuti weterebhindi waiva muShekemu, uye akaparadza izvo kusvika nhasi. Uye Israeri akabva muShekemu, uye kutya Mwari kwakawira pamusoro pemaguta aivakomba, uye havana kutevera vanakomana vaIsraeri. Jakobho akauya muLuza iri munyika yeKenani, rinova Bheteri, iye nevanhu vose vaiva naye. Uye akavaka atari ipapo, uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyi

kuti Bheteri, nokuti Mwari akazviratidza kwaari ipapo paakanga achitiza kubva pachiso chaEsau munun'una wake. Dhebbhora, mukoti waRebheka, akafa uye akavigwa pasi peBheteri pasi pemuoki, uye Jakobho akadana zita rawo kuti Muoki weKuchema. Mwari akaonekwa kuna Jakobho achiri muLuza, paakanga auya achibva kuMesopotamia yeSiria, uye Mwari akamuropafadza. Mwari akati kwaari, Zita rako harichazonzi Jakobho, asi Israeri richava zita rako, uye akamutumidza zita rake kuti Israeri. Mwari akati kwaari, Ini ndini Mwari wako, wedzera uye uwande, marudzi nemauungano emarudzi vachava kubva kwauri, uye madzimambo vachabuda kubva muchiuno chako. Uye nyika yandakapa Abrahamu naIsaka, ndakakupa iwe, ichava yako, uye ndichaipa kuzvizvarwa zvako zvinokutevera, nyika iyi. Mwari akakwira achibva panzvimbo paaiva ataura naye. Uye Jakobho akamisa mbiru munzvimbo maakataura naye Mwari, mbiru yemabwe, uye akadururira pairi chipiriso chokunonwa, uye akadira pairi mafuta. Uye Jakobho akadana zita renzvimbo iyo Mwari akataura naye ikoko, Bheteri. Akabva asi Jakobho kubva Bheteri, akadzika tende rake mhiri yeshongwe Gaderi. Zvakaitika kuti apo akaswedera kuChabhrata kuti asvike kuEfurata, Rakeri akabereka, uye akatambudzika pakubereka. Zvakaitika asi pakubereka kwake kwakaoma, mbuya akati kwaari, Tora ushingi, nekuti uyu mwanakomana wako. Zvakaitika asi pakuregedzera kwake mweya, nokuti akanga achifa, akadana zita rake, Mwanakomana wekurwadziwa kwangu, asi baba vakadana zita rake, Bhenjamini. Rakeri akafa, uye akavigwa munzira yenhandare yemabhiza yeEfurata, iyo

ndiyo Bheterehema. Uye Jakobho akamisa mbiru pamusoro pemuguva wayo, iyi ndiyo mbiru pamusoro pemuguva waRakeri kusvikira zuva iri. Zvakaitika kuti Israeri paakagara munyika iyoyo, Rubheni akaenda akandorara naBhara murongo wababa vake Jakobho, uye Israeri akanzwa, uye chakaonekwa sechakaipa pamberi pake. Vana vechirume vaJakobho vaiva gumi nemaviri. Vanakomana vaLeah, dangwe raJacob, Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judha, Issachar, Zebulun. Vanakomana vaRachel vaiva Joseph naBenjamin. Vanakomana vaBhiriha murandakadzi waRakeri, Dhani, naNafutari. Vanakomana vaZilpah murandakadzi waLeah vaiva Gad naAsher. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaJacob vakaberekerwa kwake muMesopotamia yeSyria. Jakobho akasvika kuna Isaka baba vake kuMamure, kuguta remusango, rinova Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani, makagara Abrahamu naIsaka. Mazuva aIsaac aakararama akava makore zana namakumi masere. Uye achishaya simba, Isaka akafa, uye akawedzerwa kurudzi rwake ari mukuru uye azere mazuva, uye Esau naJakobho vanakomana vake vakamuviga.

36

Izvi ndizvo zvizvarwa zvaEsau; iye ndiye Edomu. Esau akatora vakadzi vake kubva kuvakunda vevaChananaiti, Adah, mwanasikana waAilom muHeti, naOlibema, mwanasikana waAna, mwanakomana waSebegon muEvaeus. Uye Basemath, mwanasikana waIshmael, hanzvadzi yaNebaioth. Ada

akamuberekera Erifazi, uye Basemati akabereka Ragueri. Uye Olibema akabereka Ieous, naIeglom, naKore. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaEsau, vakaberekerwa kwaari munyika yeKanani. Esau akatora vakadzi vake, vanakomana vake, vanasikana vake, vanhu vose veimba yake, zvinhu zvose zvake, zvipfuwo zvose, nezvose zvaakazviwanira, nezvose zvaakaunganidza munyika yeKenani, uye Esau akabva munyika yeKenani achibva pamberi paJakobho munun'una wake. Nokuti zvinhu zvavo zvakanga zvakawanda zvekuti vakanga vasingagoni kugara pamwe chete, uye nyika yavaigara mairi yenguva yakanga isingagoni kuvaringana nokuda kwokuwanda kwezvinhu zvavo. Esau akagara mugomo reSeiri; Esau ndiye Edhomu. Idzi ndiwo mazera aEsau baba waEdhomu mugomo reSeiri. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaEsau: Erifazi mwanakomana waAdha mukadzi waEsau, naRagueri mwanakomana waBhasemate mukadzi waEsau. Vanakomana vaErifazi vakava Temani, Omari, Zofari, Gotomi, naKenazi. Thamna aiva murongo waEliphaz mwanakomana waEsau, uye akabereka Amalek kuna Eliphaz; ava vaiva vanakomana vaAdah mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaRagueri: Nahoti, Zare, Some, naMoze. Ava ndivo vaiva vanakomana vaBhasemate, mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaOlibemas mwanasikana waAna, mwanakomana waSebegon, mukadzi waEsau. Akaberekera Esau Ieous, naIeglom, naKore. Ava vatungamiri vanakomana vaEsau; vanakomana vaErifazi dangwe raEsau; mutungamiri Temani, mutungamiri Omari, mutungamiri Zefo, mutungamiri Kenazi, mutungamiri Kora, mutungamiri Gatamu, mutungamiri Amareki; ava vatungamiri

vaErifazi munyika yeEdhomu; ava vanakomana vaAdha. Uye ava vanakomana vaRagueri mwanakomana waEsau: mutungamiri Nahoti, mutungamiri Zare, mutungamiri Some, mutungamiri Moze. Ava ndivo vatungamiri vaRagueri munyika yeEdhomu; ava ndivo vanakomana vaBasemati mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaOlibemas mukadzi waEsau: mutungamiri Ieous, mutungamiri Ieglom, mutungamiri Kore. Ava ndivo vatungamiri vaOlibemas mwanasikana waAna, mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaEsau, uye ava ndiwo vatungamiri vavo, ava ndiwo vanakomana vaEdomu. Ava asi vanakomana vaSeri muHori, aigara munyika; Rotani, Shobhari, Zibheoni, Ana, uye Dhishoni, uye Ezeri, uye Dhishani; ava vatungamiri vevaHori, vanakomana vaSeri, munyika yeEdhomu. Vanakomana vaLotan vakava Chorri naHeman, uye hanzvadzi yaLotan yaiva Thamna. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaShowal: Golam, Manahath, Gaibel, Zophar, naOmar. Uye ava vanakomana vaSebhegoni, Aie, naAna; uyu ndiye Ana, uyo akawana Iameini murenje, paakanga achifudza mhuka dzomutoro dzaSebhegoni baba vake. Uye ava vanakomana vaAna; Dhishoni, naOribhema mwanasikana waAna. Asi ava vanakomana vaDeson: Amadah, Asban, Ithran, naHaran. Ava asi vanakomana vaAsar: Bharaamu, Zoukamu, naIoukamu. Ava asi vanakomana vaRison: Sa naKutuka. Ava vaiva vatungamiri vevaHori: mutungamiri Rotani, mutungamiri Shobhari, mutungamiri Zibheoni, mutungamiri Ana, mutungamiri Dhishoni, mutungamiri Ezeri, mutungamiri Dhishani; ava vaiva vatungamiri vevaHori muutungamiri hwavo munyika yeEdhomu. Uye ava ndiwo madzimambo akatonga muEdhomu,

mambo asati atonga muIsraeri. Uye Balak mwanakomana waBeor akatonga muEdom, uye zita reguta rake rainzi Dennaba. Akafa Balaki, uye Jobhabhi mwanakomana waZera kubva kuBhosora akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Akafa asi Jobab, uye Asom kubva munyika yeThaimani akatonga panzvimbo yake. Asom akafa, uye Hadad mwanakomana waBarad akatonga pachinzvimbo chake, iye akauraya Midian mubani reMoab, uye zita reguta rake rainzi Gethaim. Akafa asi Hadad, uye Samlah kubva kuMasrekah akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Samada akafa, uye Sauro wokuRooboth yepakati perwizi akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Akafa asi Saul, uye akatonga panzvimbo pake Ballenon mwanakomana waAchobor. Akafa Ballenon mwanakomana waAchobor, uye Arad mwanakomana waBarad akatonga panzvimbo yake, uye zita reguta rake raiva Peor, uye zita remukadzi wake raiva Metebeel, mwanasikana waMatraith, muzukuru waMaizoob. Aya ndiwo mazita evatungamiri vaEsau, mumarudzi avo, maererano nenzvimbo yavo, munyika dzavo, uye mumarudzi avo; mutungamiri Timna, mutungamiri Alva, mutungamiri Jeteri, mutungamiri Oholibhama, mutungamiri Era, mutungamiri Pinoni, mutungamiri Kenazi, mutungamiri Temani, mutungamiri Mazari, mutungamiri Magidieri, mutungamiri Iramu; ava vatungamiri veEdhomu, munzvimbo dzakavakwa munyika yefuma yavo; uyu Esau baba vaEdhomu.

37

Jakobho akagara munyika maigara baba vake, munyika

yeKenani, uye iyi ndiyo nhoroondo yaJakobho. Josefa aiva nemakore gumi nemanomwe, achifudza makwai ababa vake pamwe chete nehama dzake, ari muduku, pamwe chete nevanakomana vaBhirha, uye pamwe chete nevanakomana vaZiripa, vakadzi vababa vake. Josefa akaburitsa mhosva yakaipa kuna Israeri baba vavo. Jacob akada Joseph kupfuura vanakomana vake vose, nekuti aiva mwanakomana wechikuru kwaari, uye akamuitira nguvo yakasiyana-siyana. Hama dzake padzakaona kuti baba vake vaimuda kupfuura vanakomana vavo vese, vakamuvenga, uye havana kugona kutaura naye chinhu chine rugare. Josefa akati arota hope, akazivisa hama dzake. Uye akati kwavari, Inzwai chiroto ichi chandakarota. Ndakafunga imi kusunga zvisote mukati mubani, uye chisote changu chakasimuka, uye chakamiswa, asi zvisote zvenyu zvakatendeuka, zvakanamata chisote changu. Hama dzake vakati kwaari, Ko uchatibata pamusoro pedu here, kana kuti uchatitonga here? Vakawedzera kumuvenga zvakanyanya nekuda kwehope dzake uye nekuda kwemashoko ake. Akaona chiroto chimwe, akachirondedzera kuna baba vake nehama dzake, akati, Tarirai, ndakarota chiroto chimwe, zuva, nemwedzi, nenyeredzi gumi neimwe zvakandikotamira. Uye baba vake vakamutsiura, uye vakati kwaari, Chii chiroto ichi chawarota? Saka zvechokwadi takauya tichauya here ini neamai vako nehama dzako kuzokotamira kwauri pasi? Hama dzake vakamugodora, asi baba vake vakachengeta shoko iroro. Hama dzake vakaenda kufudza makwai ababa vavo kuSikemu. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, handiti hama dzako dziri kufudza kuSikemu? Pano ndichatuma iwe kuna ivo; asi akati kwaari,

tarira ndiri pano. Israeri akati kwaari, Enda undoona kana hama dzako dziri zvakanaka, nemakwai, ugondiudza, uye akamutuma achibva mumupata weHebhuroni, akasvika muShekemu. Uye murume akamuwana achidzungaira musango, murume akamubvunza achiti, Unotsvaga chii? Asi akati, Ndiri kutsvaga hama dzangu, ndiudze kwadziri kufudza. Murume akati kwaari, Vakaenda kubva pano, nokuti ndakavanzwa vachiti, Ngatiendei kuDothaim. Josefa akaenda achitevera vanun'una vake, uye akavawana muDothaim. Vakamuona ari kure asati asvika kwavari, uye vakarangana zvakaipa kuti vamuuraye. Vakati mumwe nomumwe kuhama yake, Tarirai, muroti uya ari kuuya. Zvino saka uyai timuuraye, tikamukande mune rimwe remigomba, uye tichati, chikara chakaipa chakamumedza, uye tichaona kuti hope dzake dzichava sei. Akazvinzwa asi Rubheni, akanunura iye kubva mumaoko avo, uye akati, Hatifaniri kurova iye mumweya. Rubheni akati kwavari, Musateura ropa, mukandei mukomba rimwe chete remakomba aya ari murenje, asi musaisa ruoko kwaari, kuti anunure iye kubva mumaoko avo, uye amudzosere kuna baba vake. Zvakaitika kuti Josefa paakauya kuvanun'una vake, vakamubvisa nguvo yake yaiva nemavar'a. Uye vakamutora, vakamukanda mugomba, asi gomba raiva risina chinhu, rakanga risina mvura. Vakagara pasi kuti vadye chingwa; uye vakasimudza maziso avo vakaona, uye tarira vafambi vechiIshmael vakanga vachiuya vachibva kuGiriadhi; uye ngamera dzavo dzakanga dzakazara nezvinonhuhwirira neresin nemura. Vakanga vachienda kuti vaunze pasi kuIjipiti. Judha akati kuhama dzake, Tichawaneiko kana tikauraya hama

yedu uye tikavanza ropa rake? Uyai timutengese kuvaIshmaerite ava; asi maoko edu ngaarege kuva pamusoro pake, nekuti ihama yedu uye inyama yedu. Hama dzake vakanzwa. Uye varume vaMidhiani vatengesi vaiva kupfuura, uye vakakweva uye vakabudisa Josefa kubva mugomba; uye vakatengesa Josefa kuvaIsmaeri nemakumi maviri egoridhe. Uye vakaendesa Josefa kuIjipiti. Rubheni akadzoka kugomba, asi haana kuona Josefa mugomba, uye akabvarura nguo dzake. Uye akadzokera kuhama dzake, uye akati, mwana haasi; asi ini ndiri kuenda kupi zvino? Vakatora nguvo yaJoseph, vakauraya mbudzana yembudzi, uye vakasvibisa nguvo neropa. Uye vakatumira nguvo yakasiyana-siyana, vakaiuyisa kuna baba vavo, vakati, Takawana iyi, ziva kana iri nguvo yemwanakomana wako here kana kwete. Uye akaziva iye, uye akati, Chiuno chemwanakomana wangu ichi, chikara chakaipa chakamudya, chikara chakabata Josefa. Jakobho akabvarura nguwo dzake, uye akaisa masaga pachiuno chake, uye akachema mwanakomana wake mazuva akawanda. Vanakomana vake vese nevanasikana vake vakaungana, vakauya kuzomunyaradza, asi haana kuda kunyaradzwa, achiti, Ndichaburuka kuna mwanakomana wangu ndichichema kusvika kugehena. Baba vake vakamuchema. VaMidhiani vakatengesa Josefa kuIjipiti kuna Potifari, muranda waFarao, mukuru wevabiki.

38

Zvakaitika munguva iyoyo, Judha akaburuka achibva kuhama dzake, uye akasvika kumurume mumwe weAdullam, ainzi Hira. Uye Judha akaona ipapo mwanasikana wemurume muKenani, ainzi Shua, akamutora, ndokupinda kwaari. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Er. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mumwe mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Onani. Uye akawedzerazve akabereka mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Shiro. Uyu asi aiva muChasbi paakavabereka. Uye Judha akatora mukadzi waEri, dangwe rake, ainzi Tamari. Zvakaitika kuti Er dangwe raJudha akaipa pamberi paShe, uye Mwari akamuuraya. Judha akati kuna Onani, Pinda kuna mukadzi wehanzvadzi yako, umuwane, ugomutsiira hanzvadzi yako vana. Onani paakanga aziva kuti mbeu haisizovi yake, paaipinda kumukadzi wehanzvadzi yake, aidurura pasi, kuti asapa mbeu kuhanzvadzi yake. Chakaipa chakaonekwa pamberi paMwari, nekuti akaita izvi, uye akamuurayawo. Judha akati kuna Tamari muroora wake, Gara sechirikadzi mumba mababa vako, kusvikira Shera mwanakomana wangu akura; nokuti akanga ati, Zvimwe iyeyu angafa, sezvakaita hama dzake. Aenda kure asi Tamari akanga achigara mumba mababa vake. Mazuva akawanda, uye Shua mukadzi waJudha akafa, uye Judha akati anyaradzwa akakwira kuvaiveura makwai ake, iye naHira mufudzi wake muAdhurami kuenda kuTimna. Uye akaudza Tamar muroora wake, vachiti, tarira tezvara wako ari kukwira achienda kuTimnah, kunoveura makwai ake. Uye akabvisa nguvo dzechirikadzi kubva kwaari, akapfeka nguvo yezhizha, uye akazvishongedza, uye akagara pamasuo eAinani, iyo iri munzira yeTamuna, nokuti akaona kuti

Shiro akura, asi iye haana kumupa kwaari semukadzi. Uye Judha paakamuvona, akafunga kuti chifeve, nokuti akanga akafukidza chiso chake uye haana kumuziva. Akatsauka asi kwairi munzira, uye akati kwairi, Nditendere kupinda kwauri, nokuti akanga asingazivi kuti mwenga wake ndiyo. Asi iye akati, Chii kwandiri uchandipa, kana ukapinda kwandiri? Iye akati, Ini ndichakutumira mwana wembudzi kubva pamakwai angu, asi iye akati, Kana ukandipa chitsidzo kusvikira wautumira. Asi akati, Rubatso rupi rwandingakupai? Uye akati, Mhete yako, uye rukodzi rwako, uye tsvimbo iri muruoko rwako. Uye akamupa kwaari, uye akapinda kwaari; uye akatora pamuviri kubva kwaari. Akasimuka akaenda, akabvisa nguvo yake yezhizha, akapfeka nguvo dzake dzouchirikadzi. Judha akatuma mwana wembudzi noruoko rwemushamwari wake muAdulami, kuti atore chitsidzo kubva kumukadzi, asi haana kumuwana. Akabvunza varume vebva munzvimbo iyi, chifeve chaiva muEnan pamugwagwa chiripi? Uye vakati, Kwakanga kusina chifeve pano. Uye akadzokera kuna Judha, akati, Handina kumuwana, uye vanhu vomunzvimbo iyoyo vanoti hapana chifeve pano. Judha akati, Ngaave nazvo, asi kuti tirege kusekwa. Ini ndakatumira mbudzana iyi, asi iwe hauna kuiwana. Zvakaitika kuti mushure memwedzi mitatu, zvakaziviswa kuna Judha, vachiti, Tamari muroora wako aita upombwe, uye tarira, ane mimba kubva muupombwe. Judha akati, Mubudisei, uye ngaatsve. Iyi asi ichitungamirirwa, yakatumira shoko kuna tezvara wayo ichiti, Ndine pamuviri nemurume ane zvinhu izvi. Uye yakati, Ziva kuti mhete iyi, cheni uye tsvimbo ndezvaani. Judha akaziva, uye akati, Tamari

akaruramiswa kupfuura ini, nokuti handina kumupa kuna Shiro mwanakomana wangu. Uye haana kuzovazve kumuziva. Zvakaitika kuti paaizvara, maiva mapatya mudumbu make. Zvakaitika paainge achibereka, mumwe akabudisa ruoko, mbuya anobatsira pakubereka akatora akasungira paruoko rwake rushinda rutsvuku, achiti, Uyu achabuda kutanga. Asi paakadzosera ruoko, pakarepo mukoma wake akabuda; uye iye akati, Chii chakaparadzwa nekuda kwako chidzitiro? Uye akadana zita rake, Perezi. Uye mushure meizvi, hama yake akabudira, iye aiva netsvuku paruoko rwake, uye akadana zita rake Zara.

39

Josefa akaendeswa kuIjipiti, uye Petifari eunuch waFarao, mukuru wevabiki, murume muIjipiti, akamutora kubva mumaoko evaIsmaeri, avo vakanga vamuendesa ikoko. Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJosefa, uye aiva murume aibudirira, uye akava mumba maishe wake muIjipita. Tenzi wake akaziva kuti Ishe aiva naye, uye zvose zvaanoita, Ishe anozviobudirisa mumaoko ake. Josefa akawana nyasha pamberi paishe wake, uye akamufadza. Uye akamugadza pamusoro peimba yake; uye zvese zvaiva naye, akapa kuburikidza neruoko rwaJosefa. Zvakaitika kuti mushure mekuva iye pamusoro peimba yake nepamusoro pezvese zvakanga zviri kwaari, Ishe akaropafadza imba yemuIjipiti nekuda kwaJosefa, uye ropafadzo yaIshe yakava muzvinhu zvese zvaiva kwaari muimba nemumunda

wake. Uye akaisa zvese zvaiva naye mumaoko aJosefa; uye akanga asingazivi chinhu pamusoro pezvake, kunze kwechingwa chaaidya iye. Uye Josefa aiva akanaka muchimiro, uye akanaka pakuonekwa zvikuru. Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, mukadzi watenzi wake akatarisa Josefa, akati, Vata neni. Asi iye haana kuda; akati kumukadzi watenzi wake, Kana tenzi wangu asingazivi chinhu muimba make nekuda kwangu, uye zvese zvaanazvo akazvipa mumaoko angu, uye hapana chinhu chakakura muimba ino kupfuura ini, uye hapana chinhu chakabviswa kwandiri, kunze kwako, nekuti uri mukadzi wake, zvino ndingaita sei chinhu chakaipa ichi, uye ndichatadza pamberi paMwari? Papo zvino paainge achitaura kuna Josefa zuva nezuva, uye haana kumuteerera kuti arare naye, kuti asangane naye. Zvakaitika zuva rakadaro, uye Josefa akapinda mumba kuti aite mabasa ake, asi hapana munhu aiva mukati memba. Uye akamubata nezvokudya zvake achiti, Rara neni, uye akasiya nguo dzake mumaoko ake, akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Uye zvakaitika sezvo akaona kuti asiya nguvo dzake mumaoko ayo akatiza, uye akabuda kunze, uye akadana vaiva mumba, uye akati kwavari, achiti, Onai, akatipinzira mwana muHebheru, kutitamba; akapinda kwandiri, achiti, Vata neni; uye ndakadanidzira nenzwi guru. Asi paakanzwa kuti ndakasimudza inzwi rangu uye ndakadanidzira, akasiya nguo dzake kwandiri akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Uye akasiya nguvo paari, kusvikira tenzi akauya muimba yake. Uye akataura kwaari maererano nemashoko aya, achiti, mwanakomana muHebheru uya wawakauyisa kwatiri akapinda kwandiri kuti andiseke; uye akati kwandiri, ndicharara newe. Sezvo akanzwa

kuti ndakasimudza inzwi rangu uye ndakadanidzira, akasiya nguwo dzake kwandiri, akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Zvakaitika zvakadaro, sezvo ishe akanzwa mashoko emukadzi wake, zvose zvaakataura kwaari, achiti, saizvozvo muranda wako akaita kwandiri, uye akatsamwa nehasha. Uye ishe akatora Josefa, akamuisa munzvimbo yakasimba, munzvimbo iyo vasungwa vamambo vanochengetwa ikoko munzvimbo yakasimba. Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJosefa, uye akadururira tsitsi paari, uye akamupa nyasha pamberi pomuchengeti mukuru wejeri. Uye mukuru wejeri akaisa jeri mumaoko aJosefa, nevose vakasungwa vaivapo mujeri, uye zvose zvaiitwa ikoko, iye pachake ndiye aiita. Mukuru wejeri haana kuziva chinhu kuburikidza naye, nekuti zvese zvaiva muruoko rwaJosefa, nekuti Ishe aiva naye, uye zvese zvaakaita, Ishe akazvibudirisa mumaoko ake.

40

Zvakaitika mushure mezwi izvi, mukuru wevadiri wamambo weIjipiti akatadza, pamwe chete nomukuru wevabiki, pamberi paishe wavo mambo weIjipiti. Uye Farao akatsamwira varanda vake vaviri, mukuru wevadiri vewaini, uye mukuru wevabiki; Uye akavaisa mujeri munzvimbo iyo Josefa akanga akaiswa ikoko. Uye mukuru wejeri akagadzira ivo kuna Josefa, uye akavabatsira, uye vakava mazuva mujeri. Uye vakaona vaviri chiroto mune imwe usiku; uye chiratidzo chechoroto chemukuru wevadiri wewaini nemukuru wevabiki, avo vaiva

vamambo weIjipiti, ivo vari mujeri, chaiva chizvi. Josefa akapinda kwavari mangwanani, uye akavaona, uye vakanga vashushikana. Uye akabvunza varanda vaFarao, avo vaiva pamwe chete naye mujeri paari pana tenzi wake, achiti, Nei zviso zvenyu zvakasuwa nhasi? Ivo vakati kwaari, takaona chiroto, uye anodudzira hakupo; Josefa akati kwavari, handizi here kuburikidza naMwari kududzirwa kwazvo kunenge kuri? Ngatsiurayi zvakaitika kwandiri. Uye mukuru wevadiri akarondedzera chiroto chake kuna Josefa, uye akati, Muhope dzangu kwaiva nemuzambiringa pamberi pangu. Mumudzambiringa maiva nemativi matatu, uye yakanga ichikura, yakabudisa mabukira, masumbu emazambiringa akanga aibva. Mukombe waFarao wakanga uri muruoko rwangu, uye ndakatora mazambiringa, ndikaasvinira mumukombe, ndikapa mukombe muruoko rwaFarao. Uye Josefa akati kwaari, Iyi ndiyo dudziro yayo: matavi matatu ndiwo mazuva matatu. Kuchiri nemazuva matatu, uye Farao achayeuka chinzvimbo chako, uye achakudzosera pachinzvimbo chako chemudiri mukuru, uye uchapa kapu kuna Farao muruoko rwake, maererano nechinzvimbo chako chekutanga, sezvawakanga uri mudiri wewaini. Asi ndirangarire nekuda kwako pachako, kana zvakanaka zvikaitika kwauri, uye uite kwandiri ngoni, uye undirangarire kuna Farao, uye undibudise mutorongo uyu. Nokuti ndakabiwa kubva munyika yevaHebheru, uye pano handina kuita chinhu, asi vakandikanda mugomba iri. Uye mukuru webheka akaona kuti akadudzira zvakanaka, uye akati kuna Josefa, ini ndakaona chiroto, uye ndakafunga ndichitakura matengu matatu

echingwa pamusoro pemusoro wangu. Mutengu rapamusoro maiva nemarudzi ese ezvokudya zveFarao, basa remubheka, uye shiri dzedenga dzakadya izvo kubva mutengu rapamusoro pemusoro wangu. Achipindura, Josefa akati kwaari, Iyi ndiyo dudziro yayo: Matengu matatu, mazuva matatu ari. Muchingori mazuva matatu, uye Farao achabvisa musoro wako kubva kwauri, uye achakuturika pamuti, uye shiri dzedenga dzichadya nyama yako kubva kwauri. Zvakaitika asi pazuva rechitatu, raiva zuva rekuzvarwa kwaFarao, uye akagadzira mabiko kuvashandi vake vese; uye akarangarira chinzvimbo chemudiri wewaini nechinzvimbo chemubiki pakati pevashandi vake. Uye akadzosera mukuru wevadiri pabasa rake, uye akapa mukombe muruoko rwaFarao. Asi mukuru webheka akarembedzwa, sezvo akataura kwavari Josefa. Uye mukuru mudiri wewaini haana kuyeuka Josefa, asi akamukanganwa.

41

Zvakaitika mushure memakore maviri, Farao akaona chiroto, akafunga kuti akanga akamira parwizi. Uye tarira, sezvo kubva murwizi kwakakwira mhou nomwe, dzakanaka pachimiro, uye dzakasarudzwa panyama, uye dzakafura muAchei. Dzimwe mhou nomwe dzakakwira mushure meidzodzo kubva murwizi, dzakashata pakuoneka, uye dzakaonda munyama, uye dzakafura parutivi pemhou pamhenderekedzo yerwizi. Uye nomwe mombe dzakaipa uye dzakatetepa panyama dzakadya nomwe mombe dzakanaka pachimiro uye dzakasarudzika

panyama, asi Farao akamuka. Uye akarota rwechipiri, uye tarira, hura nomwe dzakanga dzichikwira pamubvumo mumwe chete, dzakasarudzwa uye dzakanaka. Uye tarira, hova nomwe dzezviyo dzakatetepa uye dzakaparadzwa nemhepo dzakanga dzichimera pamwe chete nadzo. Uye hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakamedza hura nomwe dzakasarudzwa uye dzakazara, asi Farao akamuka, uye chaiva chiroto. Zvakaitika mangwanani, mweya wake ukatambudzika, uye akati atuma, akadana vashanduri vese veIjipiti nevakachenjera vese vayo, uye Farao akarondedzera chiroto chake kwavari, asi pakanga pasina aigona kuchidudzira kuna Farao. Uye mukuru wevadiri akataura kuna Farao achiti, Ndinoyeuka chivi changu nhasi. Faro akatsamwiswa nevana vake, uye akatiisa mutirongo, mumba memubiki mukuru, ini nemubiki wechingwa mukuru. Uye takaona chiroto vaviri mune usiku humwe, ini naiye, mumwe nomumwe maererano nechiroto chake takaona. Kwaiva nemujaya wechiHebheru mwanakomana wemukuru wevabiki pamwe chete nesu, uye takamutaurira, uye akatidudzira. Zvakaitika, sezvo akadura kwatiri, saizvozvo zvakaitika: ini ndakadzorerwa pachigaro changu, asi iye akarembedzwa. Akatuma asi Farao akadana Josefa, uye vakabudisa iye kubva mujeri, uye vakaveurura iye, uye vakachinja nguvo yake, uye akasvika kuna Farao. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ndakaona chiroto, uye hapana munhu anogona kuchitsanangura. Asi ndakanzwa nezvako kuti kana unonzwa chiroto, unogona kuchitsanangura. Achipindura, Josefa akati kuna Farao, Pasina Mwari, haangapinduri chiponeso chaFarao. Farao akataura kuna Josefa, achiti, Muhope

yangu ndakafunga kuti ndakanga ndimire pamahombekombe erwizi. Uye sezvo kubva murwizi kwakakwira mhou nomwe dzakanaka pakuoneka uye dzakasarudzwa panyama, uye dzakanga dzichifura muAchei. Uye tarira, mhou nomwe dzimwe dzakakwira shure kwadzo kubva murwizi, dzakaipa uye dzakashata pakuonekwa, uye dzakatetepa panyama, dzakadai handina kumboona dzakadaro munyika yose yeIjipiti dzakanyanya kushata. Uye mombe nomwe dzakashata uye dzakatetepa dzakadya mombe nomwe dzekutanga dzakanga dzakanaka uye dzakasarudzwa. Uye vakapinda mudumbu ravo, asi havana kujeka, nokuti vakapinda mudumbu ravo, uye maziso avo aiva akashata, sezvazvaiva pakutanga, ndakati ndamuka ndakazorarara. Uye ndakaona zvakare muhope mangu, uye sezvakaita hura nomwe dzakakwira mudzinde rimwe dzakakwana uye dzakanaka; Asi dzimwe hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakamera dzichibatirira kwadziri. Hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakamedza hura nomwe dzakanaka uye dzakanga dzizere, saka ndakataura kuvashanduri, asi pakanga pasina munhu aigona kundiudza zvazvaiva. Uye Josefa akati kuna Farao, Chiroto chaFarao chimwe chete; zvose Mwari zvaanoita, akaratidza kuna Farao. Mhou nomwe dzakanaka ndimakore manomwe, uye hura nomwe dzakanaka ndimakore manomwe; chiroto chaFarao ndechemwe chete. Uye mhou nomwe dzakatetepa dzinokwira shure kwadzo, makore manomwe iri, uye hura nomwe dzezviyo dzakatetepa uye dzakaparadzwa nemhepo, makore manomwe iri, zvichava makore manomwe enzara. Shoko randakataura kuna Farao,

zvose zvinoitwa naMwari, akazviratidza kuna Farao. Tarira, makore manomwe epfuma zhinji ari kuuya munyika yese yeIjipiti. Ichauya asi makore manomwe enzara mushure meizvi, uye vachakangawa kuguta kwaizova muEgypt yose, uye nzara ichaparadza nyika. Uye kubudirira hakuchazivikanwi panyika nekuda kwenzara ichauya mushure meizvi, nekuti ichava yakasimba kwazvo. Pamusoro pokudzokororwa kwechiroto chaFarao kaviri, ndokuti chokwadi chichava shoko rinobva kuna Mwari, uye Mwari achakurumidza kuzviita. Zvino saka funga munhu akachenjera uye akangwara, ugomugadza pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti. Uye ngaaite Farao uye ngaagadze vatungamiriri pamusoro penyika; uye ngavatore chikamu chechishanu chezvibereko zvese zvenyika yeIjipiti yemakore manomwe efuma, uye ngavaunganidze zvekudya zvese zvemakore manomwe ari kuuya akanaka aya; uye ngaaunganidze zviyo pasi peruoko rwaFarao; zvekudya mumaguta ngazvichengetwe. Uye zvokudya zvakachengetwa munyika zvichava zvemakore manomwe enzara achauya munyika yeIjipiti, uye nyika haizaparadzwa nenzara. Shoko iri rakafadza Farao nevaranda vake vose. Uye Farao akati kuvana vake vese, Hatizowani here munhu akadaro, ane Mweya waMwari maari? Farao akati kuna Josefa, Sezvo Mwari akaratidza zvose izvi kwauri, hapana munhu akachenjera uye akangwara kupfuura iwe. Iwe uchava pamusoro peimba yangu, uye pamusoro pemuromo wako vanhu vangu vose vachateerera, asi chigaro cheushe ndichava mukuru kupfuura iwe. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, ndinokugadza iwe nhasi pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti. Farao akabvisa mhete kubva

paruoko rwake, akaisa iyo paruoko rwaJosefa, akamupfekedza nguvo yomucheka wakanaka, uye akaisa chikorekedzo chegoridhe pamutsipa wake. Uye akamukwidza pangoro yake yechipiri, uye murevereri akaparidza pamberi pake, uye akamugadza pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ini ndini Farao, asi pasina iwe hapana munhu achasimudza ruoko rwake munyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye Farao akadana zita raJosefa kuti Psontomphanech, uye akamupa Asenati mwanasikana waPotifera mupristi weHeliopolis kuti ave mudzimai wake. Josefa aiva nemakore makumi matatu paakamira pamberi paFarao mambo weIjipiti, uye Josefa akabuda pamberi paFarao, akapfuura nenyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye nyika yakaita zvisauko mumakore manomwe ebudiriro. Uye akaunganidza zvokudya zvese zvemakore manomwe, paiva nefuma munyika yeIjipiti, uye akaisa zvokudya mumaguta, zvokudya zvemabani eguta zvakatenderedza akaisa mairi. Josefa akaunganidza zviyo zvakawanda kwazvo, zvakanga zvakaita sejecha regungwa, kusvikira zvisingagoni kuverengwa, nokuti zvakanga zvisina uwandu. Asi Josefa vakaitwa nevanakomana vaviri makore manomwe enzara asati auya, avo vakaberekwa kwaari naAseneti mwanasikana waPetefera mupristi weHeriopori. Josefa akadana zita remwana wokutanga, Manase; nekuti Mwari akandiita ndikanganwe matambudziko angu ose, neose eimba yababa vangu. Uye zita rewechipiri akadana, Efuremu; nekuti Mwari akandikurisa munyika yokudzikiswa kwangu. Vakapfuura makore manomwe ebudiriro, akaitika munyika yeIjipiti. Uye yakatanga makore manomwe enzara kuuya, sezvaakataura Josefa, uye kwakava

nenzara munyika yese, asi munyika yese yeIjipiti maiva nezvokudya. Nyika yose yeIjipiti yakava nenzara, uye vanhu vakachema kuna Farao vachikumbira chingwa. Farao akati kuvaIjipiti vose, Endai kuna Josefa, uye zvose zvaanokuudzai, itai. Nzara yakanga iri pamusoro penyika yose, asi Josefa akazarura matura ose, uye akatengesa kuvaIjipita vose. Uye nyika dzose dzakauya muIjipiti kutenga kuna Josefa, nokuti nzara yakanga yatonga munyika yose.

42

Jakobho akati aona kuti kune kutengesa muIjipiti, akati kuvanakomana vake, Munomirireiko musina basa? Tarirai, ndakanzwa kuti kune zviyo muIjipiti; burukai ikoko munotitengerera zvokudya zvishoma, kuti tirarame uye tisafa. Vakaburuka hama dzaJosefa gumi, kutenga zviyo kubva kuIjipiti; asi Bhenjamini, hama yaJosefa, haana kumutuma pamwe chete nehama dzake; nokuti akati, zvimwe njodzi ingamuwira. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakauya kuzotenga pamwe chete nevamwe vaiuya, nokuti kwakanga kune nzara munyika yeKenani. Joseph aiva mutongi wenyika, uyu akatengesa kuvanhu vese venyika, uye hama dzaJoseph vakauya vakanamata kwaari, vakakotamira pasi nezviso zvavo. Aona asi Josefa hama dzake, akaziva; uye akaita semutorwa kwavari, uye akataura kwavari zvinhu zvakaoma; uye akati kwavari, munobva kupi? Ivo vakati, Kubva munyika yeKenani kutenga zvokudya. Josefa akaziva hama dzake; asi ivo havana kumuziva;

Uye Josefa akarangarira hope dzake, dzaakaona iye; uye akati kwavari, muri vasori, makauya kuona makwara enyika. Asi ivo vakati, Kwete, ishe; varanda venyu takauya kutenga chikafu. Tose tiri vanakomana vemunhu mumwe; tiri vanhu vorugare, vana venyu havasi vasori. Akati kwavari, Kwete, asi makauya kuzoona nzvimbo dzakashama dzenyika. Uye vakati, Isu vana venyu tiri gumi nevaviri hama munyika yeKenani; uye tarira muduku ari nababa vedu nhasi; asi mumwe haasisipo. Josefa akati kwavari, Ndicho chandakakuudzai, ndichiti muri vasori. Muchazviratidza neizvi, neuhutano hwaFarao, hamuzobudi kubva pano, kana munun'una wenyu mudiki asina kuuya pano. Tumai mumwe wenyu, uye atore hama yenyu, asi imi muchaendeswa kusvikira mashoko enyu ava pachena, kana munotaura chokwadi kana kwete. Kana zvisiri kudaro, nezvoutano hwaPharaoh, zvirokwazvo muri vasori. Uye akaisa ivo mujeri kwemazuva matatu. Akati kwavari pazuva rechitatu, Itai izvi, mugozorarama, nokuti ini ndinotya Mwari. Kana muri vanhu vorunyararo, hama yenyu mumwe ngaachengeterwe mujeri, asi imi endai munotora zviyo zvamakatenga. Uye munin'ina wenyu mudiki uyai naye kwandiri, uye mashoko enyu achatendwa; asi kana musingadaro, muchafa. Vakaita saka zvakadaro. Uye mumwe nomumwe akati kuhama yake, hongu, tiri muzvivi pamusoro pemukoma wedu, nokuti takarega kuteerera kutambudzika kwemweya wake, paakanga achikumbira kwatiri, uye hatina kumuteerera, uye nekuda kwaizvozvi kutambudzika uku kwakauya pamusoro pedu. Achipindura asi Rubheni akati kwavari, handina kutaura kwamuri here, ndichiti, musaitira mwana chakaipa, uye

hamuna kunditeerera? Uye tarira, ropa rake riri kutsvakwa. Ivo pachavo havana kuziva kuti Josefa anonzwa; nokuti mududziri aiva pakati pavo; Asi Josefa akatendeuka kubva kwavari akachema; uye zvakare akauya kwavari, uye akataura kwavari; uye akatora Simeoni kubva kwavari, uye akamusunga pamberi pavo. Josefa akaraira kuti mizadze midziyo yavo nezviyo, uye kuti sirivha yavo idzosererwe mumwe nemumwe mumusaga wake, uye kuti vapihwe mbuva yerwendo, uye zvakaitika kwavari saizvozvo. Uye vakaisa zviyo pamusoro pembongoro dzavo, vakaenda kubva ikoko. Mumwe wavo akasunungura homwe yake kuti ape mhuka dzake chikafu panzvimbo yavaivata, uye akaona chisungo chesirivha yake chakanga chiri pamusoro pemuromo wehomwe. Uye akati kuhana dzake, Sirivha yangu yakadzoserwa kwandiri, uye tarirai, iri mubhegi rangu. Mwoyo yavo yakakatyamara, uye vakatambudzika, vachitaurirana vachiti, Chii ichi Mwari chaakaita kwatiri? Vakauya kuna Jakobho baba vavo kunyika yeKenani, uye vakamuzivisa zvinhu zvose zvakavaitikira, vachiti, Murume ishe wenyika akataura nesu nehutsinye, uye akatiisa mujeri, sevanhu vaisora nyika. Takati asi kwaari, Tiri varugare, hatisi vasori. Tiri hama gumi nembiri, vanakomana vababa vedu, mumwe haachipo, asi muduku ari nababa vedu nhasi munyika yeKenani. Murume uya, ishe wenyika, akati kwatiri, Ndichaona kuti mune rugare nechinhu ichi: siyai hama imwe pano neni, asi mutore zviyo zvamakatenga zvemba yenyu muende. Uye uyai kwandiri munin'ina wenyu mudiki, uye ndichaziva kuti hamusi vasori, asi kuti muri varugare, uye munin'ina wenyu ndichadzosera kwamuri, uye muchashambadzira munyika.

Zvakaitika pakudururа kwavo masaga avo, uye pakanga paine wemumwe nemumwe chisungo chesirivha muri musaga rake; uye vakaona zvisungo zvesirivha yavo ivo pachavo, nababa vavo, uye vakatya. Jakobho baba vavo akati kwavari, Imi makanditorera vana; Josefa haako, Simeoni haako, uye Bhenjamini muchamutora here? Pamusoro pangu zvakaitika izvi zvese. Rubheni akati kuna baba vavo achiti, Urayai vanakomana vangu vaviri kana ndisingadzoki naye kwamuri. Muisei muruoko rwangu, uye ini ndichamudzosa kwamuri. Asi iye akati, Kwete, mwanakomana wangu haachaburuki nemi, nekuti hama yake yakafa, uye iye oga ndiye akasara. Kana chimwe chinhu chikamuitira mukufamba kwenyu, muchaburusira ukuru hwangu kuHadhesi nokuchema.

43

Asi nzara yakanyanya munyika. Zvakaitika pavakapedza kudya zviyo zvavakanga vauya nazvo kubva kuIjipiti, baba vavo vakati kwavari, Endai zvakare munotitengerai zvokudya zvishoma. Judha akati kwaari, Murume uya, ishe wenyika, akatirayira zvikuru achiti, Hamuzoni chiso changu kana munun’una wenyu mudiki asina kuuya nemi. Kana zvirokwazvo saka unotumira munin'una wedu pamwe chete nesu, tichaburuka uye tichakutengera zvokudya. Kana usingatomiri hama yedu pamwe chete nesu, hatiendi, nokuti murume akati kwatiri achiti, Hamuzoni chiso changu, kana hama yenyu mudiki isina kuva nemi. Israeri akati, Nei makandikuvadza muchiudza murume

uya kuti mune hama? Asi ivo vakati, Murume uyu akabvunza zvikuru nezvedu uye nezvemhuri yedu, achiti, Baba venyu vachiri vapenyu here? Mune mumwe munun'una here? Uye takamupindura maererano nemibvunzo yake iyi. Takanga tisingazivi kuti achazoti kwatiri, Uyai nomunun'una wenyu. Judha akati kuna Israeri baba vake, Tumira mwana aine neni, uye takasimuka tichaenda kuti tirarame uye tisafa isu, uye iwe, uye nhumbi dzedu. Ini asi ndinomumirira iye, kubva muruoko rwangu tsvaka iye; kana ndisingauye naye kwauri, uye ndichamumisa pamberi pako, ndichava ndatadza kwauri mazuva ose. Dai tisina kunonoka, tingadai takanga tadzoka kaviri. Baba vavo Israeri akati kwavari, Kana zvakadaro, itai izvi: torai zvimwe zvezvibereko zvenyika mumidziyo yenyu, muburutsire murume uya zvipo zveresin, uchi, zvinonhuhwirira, mura, terebhindi, nenzungu. Uye sirivha yakapetwa kaviri torai mumaoko enyu, sirivha yakadzoswa mumasaga enyu dzosai pamwe chete nemi, zvimwe zvakanga zviri kukanganisa. Uye torai mununakomana wenyu, musimuke muburuke muende kumurume. Asi Mwari wangu ngaakupai nyasha pamberi pemurume uyu uye atumire hama yenyu mumwe, naBenjamin; ini zvirokwazvo, sezvo ndakundikana vana, ndakundikana vana. Varume vakatora zvipo izvi nesirivha yakapetwa kaviri mumaoko avo, pamwe chete naBhenjamini, vakasimuka vakaburuka vachienda kuIjipiti, uye vakamira pamberi paJosefa. Josefa akaona ivo, naBhenjamini hama yake yeamai vamwe chete, uye akati kune mutariri weimba yake, Pinzai varume muimba, uye mubaye zvibairo, uye mugadzirire, nokuti varume vachadya zvingwa neni masikati. Murume uyu

akaita sezvaakataura Josefa, uye akapinza varume muimba yaJosefa. Vaona varume kuti vakapinzwa mumba maJoseph, vakati, Nekuda kwesirivha yacho yakadzoswa mumasaga edu pakutanga, isu tiri kupinzwa, kuti vatipomere uye vatirwise, kuti vatitore kuva varanda, uye mbongoro dzedu. Vakasvika kuna murume weimba yaJosefa, vakataura naye pasuo reimba, vachiti, tinokumbira, ishe; takaburuka pakutanga kutenga zvokudya. Zvakaitika kuti patakasvika panzvimbo yekugara, tikavhura masaga edu, uye tarira, sirivha yemumwe nemumwe wedu yakanga iri muhomwe rake, sirivha yedu yakazara pakurema kwayo, uye tadzoka nayo zvino mumaoko edu. Uye takauya neimwe sirivha pamwe chete nesu kuti titenga zvokudya, hatizivi ndiani akaisa sirivha mumasaga edu. Akati kwavari, Ngoni kwamuri, musatya. Mwari wenyu naMwari wemadzibaba enyu akakupai pfuma mumasaga enyu. Sirivha yenyu yakagamuchirwa, ndakaigamuchira. Uye akabudisa Simioni kwavari. Uye akauya nemvura yekusuka tsoka dzavo, uye akapa chikafu kumbongoro dzavo. Vakagadzirira zvipo kusvikira Josefa asvika masikati, nekuti vakanga vanzwa kuti aizodya ikoko. Josefa akapinda mumba, uye vakauya kwaari nezvipo zvavaiva nazvo mumaoko avo mumba, uye vakanamata kwaari vakakotamira pasi. Akavabvunza asi ivo, makadini? Uye akati kwavari, Baba venyu mukuru uya wamakareva vari nehutano here? Achiri kupenyu here? Ivo vakati, Mwanakomana wako baba vedu ari kurarama, achiri mupenyu. Uye akati, Akaropafadzwa murume iyeye naMwari; uye vakakotamira pasi vakamunamata. Atarisa maziso ake Josefa, akaona Bhenjamini munin'ina wake waakaberekwa

naamai vamwe chete, uye akati, uyu ndiye munin'ina wenyu muduku wamakareva kwandiri kuti muuye naye here? Uye akati, Mwari ngaakuitire tsitsi, mwana. Josefa akatambudzika, nokuti mwoyo wake wakanga uchimonana pamusoro pomunun'una wake, uye akatsvaka kuchema, uye apinda mukamuri, akachema ikoko. Uye akashamba chiso, akabuda akazvibata, uye akati, Isai zvingwa. Uye vakaisa pamberi pake ari oga, uye kwavari vari voga, uye kuvaIjipita vaidya pamwe chete naye vari voga, nokuti vaIjipita vakanga vasingagoni kudya pamwe chete nevaHebheru zvingwa, nokuti ndicho chinyangadzo kuvaIjipita. Vakagara pamberi pake, dangwe maererano nezvikodzero zvake, uye muduku maererano neuduku hwake, vanhu vakashamiswa mumwe nomumwe achitarisa hama yake. Vakatora migove kubva kwaari vakaenda nayo kwavari, asi mugove waBhenjamini wakakura kupfuura migove yavo vose kashanu; vakanwa uye vakafara naye.

44

Uye Josefa akaraira uya aiva pamusoro peimba yake achiti, Zadzai masaga evarume nezvokudya, zvakawanda sezvavangakwanisa kutakura, uye isai sirivha yemumwe nemumwe pamuromo wesaga. Uye mukombe wangu wesirivha isai muhomwe yemuduku, pamwe chete nemutengo wezviyo zvake. Zvakaitika maererano neshoko raJosefa, sezvaakareva. Mangwanani akati asvika, vanhu vakatumwa pamwe chete nembongoro dzavo. Vakati vabuda muguta, vasati vaenda kure,

Josefa akati kumuranda ari pamusoro peimba yake, Simuka utevere varume avo, uye kana wavabata, uti kwavari, Makadzidziseiko zvakaipa pachinzvimbo chezvakanaka? Nei makabirwa mukombe wangu wesirivha? Kwete here iyi ndiyo, iyo inomwira ishe wangu? Asi iye pachake anoita ukomberi neukomberi maari. Zvakaipa makapedzisa zvamakaitwa. Awana uye ivo, akataura kwavari maererano nemashoko aya. Asi ivo vakati kwaari, nei ishe achitaura maererano nemashoko aya? Ngazvirege kuitika kuvana vako kuita maererano neshoko iri. Kana zvirokwazvo sirivha iyo takawana muri masaga edu takadzosera kwauri kubva munyika yeKenani, tingaba sei mumba mashe wako sirivha kana goridhe? Pane uyo waungawana mukombe wevana vako, ngaafe; uye isu tichava varanda kuna ishe wedu. Iye akati, Uye zvino, sezvamunoreva, saizvozvo zvichava; uyo anowanikwa aine mukombe, achava muranda wangu, asi imi muchava vakachena. Uye vakakurumidza, uye mumwe nemumwe akaburutsa homwe yake pasi, uye mumwe nemumwe akazarura homwe yake. Akatsvaga akatanga kubva kumukuru, kusvikira akasvika kumuduku. Uye akawana mukombe muhomwe yaBhenjamini. Uye vakabvarura nguo dzavo, mumwe nemumwe akaisa homwe yake pamusoro pembongoro yake, vakadzokera muguta. Judha nehama dzake vakapinda kuna Josefa achiri ikoko, vakawira pasi pamberi pake. Josefa akati kwavari, Chinhu chipi ichi chamakaita? Hamuzivi here kuti munhu anoita kuvuka nezvemashiripiti, akadai seni? Akati uye Judha, Chii chatichapindura kuna ishe, kana chii chatichataura, kana chii chatichazviruramisidzwa? Mwari akawana zvakaipa zvevana

vako; tarira tiri varanda kuna ishe wedu, isu tose, uye iye akawanwa aine mukombe. Josefa akati, ngazvirege kuti ndiite chinhu ichi; murume uyo wakawanikwa mukombe maari, iye achava muranda wangu; asi imi mudzokere norugare kuna baba venyu. Aswedera kwaari Judha akati, ndinokumbira, ishe; muranda wenyu ngaataure shoko pamberi penyu, uye musatsamwira muranda wenyu, nokuti imi muri saFarao. Ishe, iwe wakabvunza vana vako, uchiti, kana mune baba kana hama. Uye takati kuna ishe, tine baba vakuru, uye mwana wechidiki weukuru kwavari, uye hama yake yakafa, iye oga akasara kuna amai vake, uye baba vakamuda. Makati kuvana venyu, burutsai iye kwandiri, uye ndichachengeta iye. Uye takati kuna ishe, mwana haangakwanisi kusiya baba vake; asi kana akasiya baba, achafa. Iwe uye wakati kuvana vako, kana asingauyi munin'ina wenyu muduku nemwi, hamuchazowedzeri kuona chiso changu. Zvakaitika apo takakwira kuna mwanakomana wako baba vedu, takamuzivisa mashoko aishe wedu. Baba vedu vakati, Endai zvakare mundotitengera chikafu chidiki. Isu asi takati, Hatingazvikwanisi kuburuka, asi kana munun’una wedu muduku achiburuka nesu, tichaburuka, nokuti hatingazvikwanisi kuona chiso chemurume, munun’una wedu muduku asipo nesu. Akati mwanakomana wako baba vedu kwatiri, imi munoziva kuti vaviri vakandiberekera mukadzi, uye mumwe akabuda kwandiri; uye makati kuti akadyiwa nemhuka dzesango, uye handina kumuona kusvikira zvino. Kana saka mukamutora uyu kubva pachiso changu, uye zvikamuitira utera munzira, muchaburutsa ukuru hwangu nechisuwi kuhadesi. Zvino saka kana ndikadzokera

kumwanakomana wako, anova baba vedu, uye mwana asina kuva nesu, uye mweya wake unorembera pamweya wemwana uyu, uye zvichava pakuona kwake mwana asiri nesu, achafa, uye vanakomana vako vachaburutsa ukuru hwemwanakomana wako, anova baba vedu, neshungu kugehena. Nokuti mwanakomana wako akagamuchira mwana kubva kuna baba, achiti, Kana ndisingauye naye kwauri, uye ndikamumisa pamberi pako, ndichava ndakatadza kuna baba mazuva ese. Zvino saka ndichasara newe mwana panzvimbo yemwana, muranda watenzi; asi mwana ngaakwire nehama dzake. Ndichakwira sei ndichienda kuna baba, mwana asiri nesu? Kuti ndirege kuona zvakaipa, izvo zvichawana baba vangu.

45

Uye Josefa haana kukwanisa kutsungirira vese vakanga vakamira naye, asi akati, endesai vese kubva kwandiri, uye hapana akanga akamira naJosefa, panguva paakazivisa kuhama dzake. Uye akabudisa inzwi achichema, uye vaIjipiti vese vakanzwa, uye zvakanzwikwa muimba yaFarao. Josefa akati kuhama dzake, Ini ndiri Josefa; baba vangu vachiri vapenyu here? Uye hama hadzina kugona kumupindura; nokuti vakanga vavhiringidzika. Josefa akati kuhama dzake, Swederai pedyo neni, uye vakaswedera, uye akati, Ini ndini Josefa hama yenyu, uyo wamakatengesa kuenda kuIjipiti. Zvino saka musashungurudzika, uye musaona zvakaoma, kuti makanditengesa pano, nokuti Mwari akandituma pamberi

penyu kuti ndichengetedze upenyu. Ichi gore rechipiri renzara panyika, uye ichiri yasara makore mashanu, mune ayo haachazovi nekurima, kana kukohwa; Nokuti Mwari akandituma pamberi penyu, kuti ndisiye chisaririra chenyu panyika, uye kuti ndichengete vakasara venyu vakawanda. Zvino saka kwete imi makandituma pano, asi Mwari, uye akandita sebaba vaFarao, naishe weimba yake yese, uye mutongi wenyika yese yeIjipiti. Makakurumidza saka endai kuna baba vangu, uye muti kwaari, zvinhu izvi zvinotaura mwanakomana wenyu Josefa; Mwari akandiita ishe wenyika yose yeIjipiti; burukai saka kwandiri, uye musagara; Uye muchagara munyika yeGosheni yeArabia; uye muchava pedyo neni imi, uye vanakomana venyu, uye vanakomana vevanakomana venyu, makwai enyu, uye mombe dzenyu, uye zvose zviri zvenyu. Uye ndichakudyisa iwe ikoko, nokuti kuchiri makore mashanu enzara, kuti urege kuparadzwa iwe, nevanakomana vako, nezvese zvinhu zvako. Tarirai, meso enyu anoona, nemeso aBhenjamini munun’una wangu, kuti muromo wangu ndiwo uri kutaura kwamuri. Shorirai saka kuna baba vangu kubwinya kwangu kwose kuri muEgypt, nezvose zvamakaona, uye nekukurumidza burutsai baba vangu pano. Akawira pamutsipa waBhenjamini munin'ina wake, akachema pamusoro pake, uye Bhenjamini akachema pamutsipa wake. Uye achinge atsvoda hama dzake dzese, akachema pamusoro pavo, uye mushure meizvozvo hama dzake vakataura naye. Uye shoko rakanzwikwa muimba yaFarao vachiti, Hama dzaJosefa dzauya. Farao akafara pamwe chete nevaranda vake. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Udza hama dzako kuti, itai izvi: zadzai

masaga enyu, muende munyika yeKenani. Uye mutore baba venyu nezvinhu zvenyu, muuye kwandiri, uye ndichakupai zvese zvakanaka zveIjipiti, uye muchadya mwongo wenyika. Iwe zvino raira izvi: kuti vatore ngoro kubva munyika yeIjipiti kuvana venyu, uye kuvakadzi venyu; uye vatora baba venyu muuye. Uye musarega maziso enyu pamusoro pezvinhu zvenyu, nokuti zvinhu zvese zvakanaka zveIjipiti zvichava zvenyu. Vakaita saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri; uye Josefa akavapa ngoro maererano nezvakataurwa naFarao mambo; uye akavapa mbuva yerwendo. Uye kune vose akapa nguvo mbiri mbiri; asi kuna Bhenjamini akapa mazana matatu egoridhe, uye nguvo shanu dzinochinjana. Uye kuna baba vake akatumira maererano nezvinhu izvi: mbongoro gumi dzakatakura zvinhu zvakanaka zvese zveIjipiti, nenyurusi gumi dzakatakura zvingwa kuna baba vake parwendo. Akatuma hama dzake, uye vakaenda, uye akati kwavari, Musatsamwa munzira. Vakakwira vachibva kuIjipiti, vakauya munyika yeKenani kuna Jakobho baba vavo. Uye vakamuzivisa vachiti, Mwanakomana wako Josefa mupenyu, uye iye anotonga nyika yese yeIjipiti. Jakobho akashamiswa mupfungwa dzake, nokuti haana kuvatenda. Vakataura kwaari zvose zvakataurwa naJosefa, zvose zvaakataura kwavari. Aona ngoro dzakatumwa naJosefa kuti dzimutore, mweya waJakobho baba vavo wakamutsiridzwa. Israeri akati, Chinhu chikuru kwandiri kana Joseph mwanakomana wangu achiri kurarama; ndichaenda ndinomuona ndisati ndafa.

46

Israeri akabva afamba, iye nezvese zvake, akasvika patsime remhiko, uye akabayira chibayiro kuna Mwari wababa vake Isaka. Mwari akati kuna Israeri muchiratidzo chehusiku, achiti, Jakobho, Jakobho, iye akati, Ndechii? Iye akati kwaari, Ini ndiri Mwari wemadzibaba ako. Usatya kuburuka kuenda muIjipiti, nokuti ndichakuita rudzi rukuru ikoko. Uye ini ndichaburuka newe kuenda muIjipiti, uye ini ndichakuwidza kusvika kumagumo, uye Josefa achaisa maoko ake pamusoro pemaziso ako. Jakobho akasimuka kubva kutsime remhiko, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatora baba vavo, nenhumbi, nevakadzi vavo, vakavaisa pamusoro pengoro dzakatumwa naJosefa kuti dzimutakure. Uye vakatora zvinhu zvavo, nepfuma yese yavakanga vawana munyika yeKenani, vakapinda muIjipiti, Jakobho, nembeu yake yese pamwe naye. Vanakomana, uye vanakomana vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye; vanasikana, uye vanasikana vevanasikana vake; uye mbeu yake yose akatungamirira kuenda muIjipiti. Izvi ndizvo mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda muIjipiti pamwe chete naJakobho baba vavo. Jakobho nevanakomana vake; dangwe raJakobho, Rubheni. Vanakomana vaReuben vaiva Enoch, naPallu, naHezron, naCharmi. Vanakomana vaSimeon vaiva Jemueri, naJamini, naEhudi, naJakini, naZohari, naSauro mwanakomana womukadzi muKenani. Vanakomana vaLevi vaiva Gershon, Kath naMerari. Vanakomana vaJudha vaiva Er, naOnan, naShiloh, naPerez, naZara, asi Er naOnan vakafa

munyika yeKanani, uye vanakomana vaPerez vaiva Hezron naHamul. Vanakomana vaIssachar vaiva Tola, naPhua, naHashum, naShimron. Vanakomana vaZebulun vaiva Sered, Allon, naAchoel. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaRea, vaakabereka kuna Jakobho muMesopotamia yeSyria, pamwe chete naDheina mwanasikana wake; vose pamwe chete, vanakomana nevanasikana, vaiva makumi matatu nevatatu. Vanakomana vaGadhi vaiva Safoni, naAngisi, naSanisi, naThasobani, naAhedhesi, naAroedhesi, naAreelesi. Vanakomana vaAsheri, Iemna, Iessoua, uye Ieoul, uye Baria, uye Sara hanzvadzi yavo. Vanakomana vaBaria, Chobor, naMelchiil. Ava vanakomana vaZilpah, uyo akapiwa naLabhan kuna Leah mwanasikana wake, uyo akabereka ava kuna Jakobho, gumi nematanhatu mweya. Vanakomana vaRakeri mukadzi waJakobho vaiva Josefa naBhenjamini. Vakava vanakomana vaJosefa munyika yeIjipiti, avo vakaberekwa kwaari naAsenati mwanasikana waPotiferi mupristi weHeriopori, Manase naEfuremu. Vakava vanakomana vaManase, avo vakaberekwa kwaari nomurongo muSiria, Makiri. Makiri akabereka Giriyadhi. Vanakomana vaEfuremu munin'una waManase, Sutara naTaamu. Vanakomana vaSutara, Edhomu. Vanakomana vaBhenjamini, Bhara naBhokori, naAsibheri. Vakava vanakomana vaBala, Gera, naNoeman, naAnchis, naRosh, naMamphim; uye Gera akabereka Arad. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaRakeri, vaakabereka kuna Jakobho, mweya yose gumi nesere. Vanakomana vaDan aiva Asom. Uye vanakomana vaNaphtali: Asiel, naGuni, naIzhar, naShillem. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaBallas, uyo akanga apiwa naLabhan kuna Rakeri mwanasikana wake, uyo akabereka ava kuna Jakobho;

vose mweya nomwe. Mweya yose yakapinda pamwe chete naJakobho muIjipiti, avo vakabuda kubva muchiuno chake, kunze kwevakadzi vevanakomana vaJakobho, mweya yose, makumi matanhatu nematanhatu; Uye vanakomana vaJosefa vakaberekwa kwaari munyika yeIjipiti, mweya mipfumbamwe. Mweya yose yeimba yaJakobho, iyo yakapinda naJakobho muIjipiti, mweya makumi manomwe nemashanu. Asi Judah akatumwa pamberi pake kuna Joseph, kuti asangane naye paHeroes guta, munyika yeRameses. Akasungirira Joseph ngoro dzake, akakwira kuenda kusangana naBaba vake Israel kuHeroes Guta, uye paakamubata akawira pamutsipa wake akachema nekuchema kukuru. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Ndichafa kubva zvino, sezvo ndaona chiso chako, nokuti iwe uchiri mupenyu. Josefa akati kuvanin'ina vake, Ndichakwira ndinoenda kuzivisa Farao, uye ndichati kwaari, Vanin'ina vangu neimba yababa vangu, avo vaigara munyika yeKenani, vauya kwandiri. Varume ava vari vafudzi, nokuti vaiva vachengeti vezvipfuwo, uye vakauya nezvipfuwo, nenzombe, nezvose zvavo. Kana saka Farao akakudanai, uye akakubvunzai kuti basa renyu nderei? Muchati, varume vafudzi vezvipfuwo tiri isu vana venyu kubva pakuva vana kusvika zvino, uye isu, uye madzibaba edu; kuti mugare munyika yeGosheni yeArabia; nokuti chinyangadzo ndizvo kuvaEgipita mufudzi wose wemakwai.

47

Josefa akati auya, akashevedzera kuna Farao achiti, Baba vangu, nehama dzangu, nezvipfuwo zvavo, nemombe dzavo, nezvese zvavo, vakauya vachibva kunyika yeKenani, uye tarirai, vari munyika yeGosheni. Kubva kuhana dzake akatora varume vashanu, uye akavamisa pamberi paFarao. Uye Farao akati kuhanakomana vaJosefa, Chii basa renyu? Vakati kuna Faro, Vafudzi vemakwai varanda venyu, isu pamwe chete nemadzibaba edu. Vakati kuna Farao, kugara munyika takauya, nokuti hapana mafuro ezvipfuwo zvevana venyu, nokuti nzara yakasimba munyika yeKenani; naizvozvo zvino tichagara munyika yeGosheni. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ngavagare munyika yeGosheni; uye kana uchiziva kuti mune varume vane simba pakati pavo, ugadze ivo vatariri vezvipfuwo zvangu. Vakauya kuIjipiti kuna Josefa Jakobho, nevanakomana vake; uye Farao mambo weIjipiti akanzwa. Uye Farao akati kuna Josefa, achiti, Baba vako nehama dzako vakasvika kwauri. Tarira, nyika yeIjipiti iri pamberi pako, munyika yakanakisisa garisa baba vako nehama dzako. Josefa akapinza Jakobho baba vake, akamumisa pamberi paFarao, uye Jakobho akaropafadza Farao. Akati asi Farao kuna Jakobho, Makore mangani amazuva eupenyu hwako? Jakobho akati kuna Farao, Mazuva emakore eupenyu hwangu, andiri mugari, izana nemakumi matatu. Mashoma uye akaipa ava mazuva emakore eupenyu hwangu, haana kusvika kumazuva emakore eupenyu hwemadzibaba angu, ayo mazuva avakagara. Uye Jakobho aropafadza Farao, akabuda pamberi pake. Josefa akagadza baba vake nehama dzake, uye akavapa chivakashure munyika yeIjipiti, munzvimbo yakanakisisa yenyika, munyika yeRamesesi, sezvakaraira Farao.

Uye Josefa aiyera zviyo kuna baba vake, nehama dzake, neimba yese yababa vake, maererano nemunhu mumwe nemumwe. Zviyo zvakanga zvisipo munyika yese, nokuti nzara yakanga yasimba kwazvo, nyika yeIjipiti nenyika yeKenani zvakakundikana nokuda kwenzara. Josefa akaunganidza sirivha yose yakawanikwa munyika yeIjipiti nomunyika yeKenani, yezviyo zvavakanga vachitenga, uye akavayerera, uye Josefa akaisa sirivha yose muimba yaFarao. Uye sirivha yose yakapera kubva munyika yeIjipiti uye kubva munyika yeKenani; vaIjipiti vose vakauya kuna Josefa, vachiti, tipe chingwa, uye nei tichifa pamberi pako? Nokuti mari yedu yapera. Josefa akati kwavari, Uyai nemombe dzenyu, uye ndichakupai zvingwa pachinzvimbo chemombe dzenyu, kana sirivha yenyu yapera. Vakauyisa zvipfuwo zvavo kuna Josefa, uye Josefa akavapa zvingwa panzvimbo yemabhiza, nemakwai, nemombe, nembongoro, uye akavararamisa nezvingwa panzvimbo yezvipfuwo zvavo zvose mugore iroro. Yakabuda gore iro, uye vakauya kwaari mugore rechipiri, uye vakati kwaari, Tingaparadzwa here pamberi paishe wedu? Kana sirivha yedu yapera, uye zvinhu zvedu nezvipfuwo kwauri iwe ishe, uye hapana chasara kwatiri pamberi pashe wedu, kunze kwemuviri wedu chete nenyika yedu, kuti saka tisafa pamberi pako, uye nyika iparadzwe, titengesei isu nenyika yedu pachinzvimbo chechingwa, uye tichava isu nenyika yedu varanda kuna Farao; ipa mbeu, kuti tidyare, uye tirarame uye tisafa, uye nyika haizopariswa. Uye Josefa akawanira Farao nyika yese yevaIjipiti, nokuti vaIjipiti vakatengesa nyika yavo kuna Farao, nokuti nzara yakavakunda, uye nyika yakava yaFarao. Uye vanhu akavaita varanda kwaari

kuva vana, kubva kumigumo yemiganhu yeIjipiti kusvika kumigumo, kunze kwenyika yavapristi chete; haana kuwana iyi Josefa; mukupa nokuti akapa chipo kuvapristi Farao, uye vaidya chipo chaakavapa Farao; nekuda kweizvi havana kutengesa nyika yavo. Josefa akati kuvaIjipiti vose, Tarirai, ndakakutengai imi nenyika yenyu nhasi kuna Farao. Zvino torai mbeu musakure nyika. Uye zvirimwa zvayo zvichava, uye muchapa chikamu chechishanu kuna Farao, asi zvikamu zvina zvichava zvenyu imi kuva mbeu yevhu, uye kuva kudya kwenyu, uye kune vose vari mudzimba dzenyu. Uye vakati, wakatinunura; takawana nyasha pamberi paishe wedu, uye tichava varanda vaFarao. Uye Josefa akaisa kwavari murairo kusvikira zuva rino, pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti kuna Farao kuti vape, kunze kwenyika yevapristi chete, yakanga isiri yaFarao. Akagara Israeri munyika yeIjipiti munzvimbo yeGosheni, uye vakagara nhaka ikoko, uye vakakura uye vakawanda zvikuru. Akararama asi Jakobho munyika yeIjipiti makore gumi nenomwe, uye mazuva eupenyu hwake akasvika makore zana makumi mana nenomwe. Zvakasvika mazuva aIsraeri ekufa; uye akadana mwanakomana wake Josefa, uye akati kwaari, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, isa ruoko rwako pasi pechidya changu, uye uchaita kwandiri tsitsi, uye chokwadi, chekuti usandiviga muIjipiti; Asi ndichavata namadzibaba angu; uye uchanditora kubva muIjipiti, uye uchandiviga muguva ravo; iye akati, ini ndichaita maererano neshoko rako. Akati, Pika kwandiri, uye akapika kwaari, uye Israeri akakotamira pamusoro pemusoro wetsvimbo yake.

48

Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, uye zvakataurwa kuna Josefa kuti, Baba vako vari kurwara, uye akatora vanakomana vake vaviri, Manase naEfuremu, akaenda kuna Jakobho. Zvakaudzwa kuna Jakobho vachiti, Tarira, mwanakomana wako Josefa anouya kwauri, uye Israeri akasimbiswa akagara pamubhedha. Uye Jakobho akati kuna Josefa, Mwari wangu akaonekwa kwandiri muLuzi munyika yeKenani, uye akandiropafadza, uye akati kwandiri, tarira ini ndichakukurisa, uye ndichakuwanza, uye ndichakuita ungano dzemarudzi, uye ndichakupa nyika iyi, uye mbeu yako mushure mako, kuva nhaka yokusingaperi. Zvino saka vanakomana vako vaviri, vakazvarirwa kwauri munyika yeIjipiti ndisati ndauya kwauri kuIjipiti, ndivo vangu, Efuremu naMenase, saRubheni naSimeoni vachava kwandiri. Asi vana vauchabereka mushure meizvi vachava muzita remadzikoma avo, vachazodanwa munhaka dzeavo. Ini asi panguva yandaiuya kubva kuMesopotamia yeSyria, akafa Rakeri amai vako munyika yeKenani, pandaiswedera kunhandare yemabhiza yeChabhrata yenyika, kuti ndisvike kuEfrata, uye ndakamuviga munzira yenhandare yemabhiza, iyi ndiyo Bhetrehema. Aona asi Israeri vanakomana vaJosefa, akati, Ndivanaani kwauri ava? Josefa akati kuna baba vake, Vanakomana vangu ava, avo Mwari akandipa pano. Jakobho akati, Uyisa kwandiri ivo, kuti ndivaropafadze. Maziso aIsraeri akanga aremara nekuda kwekukwegura, uye akanga asisagoni kuona, uye akavaunga

kwaari, uye akavasveta, uye akavambundikira. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, handina kunyimwa chiso chako, uye tarira, Mwari akandiratidza kunyange mbeu yako. Uye Josefa akavabuda pamabvi ake, uye vakanamata kwaari nezviso zvavo pasi. Josefa akanga atora vanakomana vake vaviri, Efuremu muruoko rworudyi, kubva kuruboshwe kwaIsraeri, uye Manase kubva kuruboshwe, kubva kurudyi kwaIsraeri, akavaswededza kwaari. Akatambanudza asi Israeri ruoko rwerudyi, akaisa pamusoro musoro waEfuremu; uyu asi aiva mudiki, uye rweruboshwe pamusoro musoro waManase, achinjana maoko. Uye akavaropafadza, uye akati, Mwari, uyo madzibaba angu Abrahamu naIsaka vakafadza pamberi pake, Mwari anondipa zvokudya kubva pauduku kusvika zuva rino, Mutumwa anondirwira kubva pamatambudziko ose, ngaaropafadze vana ava; uye zita rangu richadanwa maari, nezita ramadzibaba angu Abrahamu naIsaka; uye ngavawande kuva chaunga chikuru panyika. Josefa paakona kuti baba vake vakaisa ruoko rwavo rworudyi pamusoro womusoro waEfuremu, zvakamurema, uye Josefa akabata ruoko rwababa vake kuti arubvise pamusoro womusoro waEfuremu agoruisa pamusoro womusoro waManase. Joseph akati kuna baba vake, Kwete saizvozvo, baba, nokuti uyu ndiye mwana wokutanga; isai ruoko rwenyu rworudyi pamusoro pemusoro wake. Uye haana kuda, asi akati, Ndinoziva, mwana wangu, ndinoziva, uye uyu achava rudzi rwevanhu, uye uyu achakudzwa, asi munun'una wake achava mukuru kupfuura iye, uye mbeu yake ichava chaunga chemarudzi. Uye akavaropafadza muzuva racho iro, achiti, Mukati menyu acharopafadzwa Israeri, vachiti, Mwari

ngaakuite kwauri saEfuremu uye saManase. Uye akaisa Efuremu pamberi paManase. Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, ini ndiri kufa, asi Mwari achava nemi, uye achakudzosai kunyika yemadzibaba enyu. Ini asi ndinopa kwauri Shekemu yakasiyana kupfuura hama dzako, iyo ndakatora kubva muruoko rwavaAmori nemunondo wangu neuta.

49

Jakobho akadana vanakomana vake, uye akati kwavari, Unganai, kuti ndikuudzei zvichaitika kwamuri mumazuva ekupedzisira. Unganai, muteerere, imi vanakomana vaJakobho, teererai Israeri, teererai baba venyu. Reuben dangwe rangu, iwe simba rangu, uye kutanga kwevana vangu, akaoma kutakurwa, uye akaoma anozvikudza. Wakaita nemazvikokwa semvura, usafashukire, nokuti wakakwira pamusoro pemubhedha wababa vako; ipapo wakasvibisa mubhedha pawaakakwira. Simeon naLevi hama vakapedzisa kusaruramisira kwekubviswa kwavo; Mumano mavo mweya wangu ngaurege kupinda, uye pamusoro pekuumbwa kwavo chiropa changu ngachirege kupikisana; nekuti mukutsamwa kwavo vakauraya varume, uye muchishuvo chavo vakagura marunda enzombe. Yakatukwa hasha dzavo, nekuti dzakazvikudza, uye kutsamwa kwavo, nekuti kwakanyanya kuoma; ndichavaparadzanisa muna Jakobho, uye ndichavaparadzira muna Israeri. Judha, iwe vakarumbidza hama dzako, maoko ako pamusana pevavengi vako, vachakotamira kwauri vanakomana vababa vako. Mwana

weshumba waJudha, kubva pamhukira, mwanakomana wangu, wakakwira, wakavata pasi wakarara seshumba uye semwana weshumba, ndiani achamumutsa? Mutongi haazoshayikwi kubva kuna Judha, uye mutungamiri kubva kuzvibereko zvechiuno chake, kusvikira zvinhu zvakachengetwa kwaari zvichiuya, uye iye achava tariro yemarudzi. Achazosungira mwana wembongoro wake pamuzambiringa, uye mwana wembongoro wedhongi rake padavi, achashambidza nguvo yake muwaini, uye chipfeko chake muropa wemazambiringa. Meso ake anopenya kupfuura waini, uye mazino ake machena kupfuura mukaka. Zebulun kumahombekombe achagara uye iye pachivuko chezvikepe, uye achatambanudza kusvikira kuSidon. Issachar akachivawo chakanaka, achizorora pakati pemigove. Uye aona zororo kuti rakanaka, uye nyika kuti yakaorera, akaisa bapiro rake pasi kuti ashande, uye akava murimi. Dan achatonga vanhu vake, serudzi rumwe muIsraeri. Uye ngakuvapo Dhani nyoka pamusoro penzira, agere pamusoro pemukova, achiruma chitsitsinho chebhiza; uye mutasvi webhiza achawa kumusana, achimirira ruponeso rwaIshe. Gad, boka revapambi richampamba, asi iye achavadzingirira kusvikira patsoka dzavo. Asher, chingwa chake chakakora, uye iye achapa umbozha kuvatongi. Naphtali hunde yakaregererwa, ichipa runako mukubereka. Mwanakomana akakura Josefa, mwanakomana wangu akakura anodikanwa, mwanakomana wangu muduku, dzoka kwandiri. Mukati meuyo vakafunga nezvake vakamutuka, uye vakamubatira chikwambo madzishe emiseve. Uye uta yavo zvakaputswa nesimba, uye tsandanyama dzemazamu eruoko rwavo zvakaneta,

kuburikidza neruoko rwomutongi Jakobho, kubva ikoko ane simba waIsraeri kubva kuna Mwari wababa vako. Uye akakubatsira iwe Mwari wangu, uye akakuropafadza iwe kuropafadzwa kwedenga kubva kumusoro, uye kuropafadzwa kwenyika ine zvose, nekuda kwekuropafadzwa kwemazamu nechizvaro, kuropafadzwa kwababa vako namai vako; kwakakunda pamusoro pekuropafadzwa kwemakomo akasimba, uye pamusoro pekuropafadzwa kwezvikomo zvisingaperi; zvichava pamusoro pemusoro waJosefa, uye pamusoro pemusoro waakatungamirira hama. Benjamin imhumhi inoparadza; mangwanani achadya achiri kudya, uye manheru anopa zvokudya. Vose ava vanakomana vaJakobho gumi nevaviri, uye izvi akataura kwavari baba vavo, uye akaropafadza ivo, mumwe nemumwe maererano neropafadzo yake akaropafadza ivo. Uye akati kwavari, ini ndiri kubatanidzwa kuvanhu vangu; ndivigei pamwe chete namadzibaba angu mubako, riri mumunda waEfuroni muHiti, mubako rakapetwa kaviri, rakatarisana neMamure, munyika yeKenani, rakatengwa naAbrahamu, bako, kubva kuna Efuroni muHiti pakuva nzvimbo yekuviga. Ipapo vakaviga Abrahamu naSara mukadzi wake; ipapo vakaviga Isaka naRebheka mukadzi wake; ipapo vakaviga Rea; Muchivakwa chemunda nebako raiva mairi, kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti. Uye Jakobho akazorora achiraira vanakomana vake, uye akasimudza tsoka dzake pamubhedha, akafa, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake.

50

Uye Josefa akawira pamusoro pechiso chababa vake, akachema pamusoro pake, uye akamutsvoda. Uye Josefa akaraira vana vake vanoita kugadzirira kuvigwa, kuti vagadzirire baba vake kuvigwa; uye vanoita kugadzirira kuvigwa vakagadzirira Israeri. Uye vakazadzisa mazuva ake makumi mana, nokuti ndizvo zvakaverengwa mazuva ekuvigwa, uye Ijipiti yakamuchema mazuva makumi manomwe. Sezvo mazuva ekuchema akapfuura, Josefa akataura kuvabati vaFarao, achiti, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, taurai pamusoro pangu munzeve dzaFarao, muchiti, baba vangu vakandipikisa, vachiti, muguva randakazvicherera muvhu yeKenani, ikoko uchandiviga; naizvozvo zvino ndichikwira ndichoviga baba vangu, uye ndichadzoka. Uye Farao akati kuna Josefa, kwira, uvige baba vako, sezvavakakupikisa. Uye Josefa akakwira kuti avige baba vake; uye vakakwira pamwe chete naye vese vana vaFarao, uye vakuru veimba yake, uye vese vakuru venyika yeIjipiti, uye mhuri yese yaJosefa, uye hama dzake, uye imba yese yemadzibaba ake, uye hama dzake; uye makwai, uye nzombe vakaasiira munyika yeGosheni. Uye vakakwira pamwe chete naye nengoro nevatasvi vemabhiza, uye musasa wakava mukuru kwazvo. Uye vakasvika paburiro weAtadi, riri mhiri kweJorodhani, uye vakamuchema kuchema kukuru uye kwakasimba zvikuru, uye akaita kuchema kuna baba vake mazuva manomwe. Uye vagari venyika yeKenani vakaona kuchema paburiro raAtadhi, uye vakati, kuchema kukuru uku ndekwevaIjipiti; nekuda kweizvi akadana zita rayo, Kuchema kweIjipiti, iro riri mhiri kweJodhani. Vanakomana vake vakaita kwaari saizvozvo. Vanakomana vake vakamutora vakaenda

naye kunyika yeKenani, vakamuviga mubako rakapetwa kaviri, iro rakawanikwa naAbrahamu sebako mukuwanikwa guva kubva kuna Efuroni muHiti, pakatarisana neMamure. Josefa akadzokera kuIjipiti, iye nehama dzake, nevaya vakanga vaenda navo kundoviga baba vake. Hama dzaJosefa padzakaona kuti baba vavo vakanga vafa, vakati, Josefa angatidzivengera here, uye atitsivire zvakaipa zvose zvatakaita kwaari? Uye vasvika kuna Josefa vakati, baba vako vakaita mhiko vasati vafa vachiti, saka muti kuna Josefa: kanganwira kwavari kukanganisa nechivi chavo, nokuti zvakaipa vakakuratidza; uye zvino gamuchira kukanganisa kwevaranda vaMwari wababa vako; uye Josefa akachema pavakanga vachitaura naye. Uye vakauya kwaari vakati, Isu tiri varanda venyu. Uye Josefa akati kwavari, Musatya, nokuti ndiri waMwari. Imi makafunga zvakaipa pamusoro pangu, asi Mwari akafunga zvakanaka pamusoro pangu, kuti zvingaitika sezvazvakaita nhasi, uye vanhu vakawanda varairiwe. Uye akati kwavari, Musatya, ini ndichakuriritsai imi nemhuri dzenyu, uye akavanyaradza, uye akataura nenzira inonyaradza mwoyo yavo. Uye Josefa akagara muIjipiti, iye nevanakomana vababa vake, neimba yose yababa vake, uye Josefa akararama makore zana negumi. Uye Josefa akaona vana vaEfuremu, kusvika chizvarwa chechitatu; uye vanakomana vaMakiri mwanakomana waManase vakaberekwa pamabvi aJosefa. Uye Josefa akati kuhana dzake, achiti, Ini ndiri kufa, asi zvirokwazvo Mwari achakushanyirai, uye achakubudisai munyika ino achiende nemi kunyika yakapikwa naMwari kumadzibaba edu, Abrahamu, Isaka, naJakobho. Uye Josefa akapikisa vanakomana vaIsraeri achiti, Pakushanyira

kwaachashanyi Mwari imi, muchakwidza mapfupa angu kubva pano pamwe chete nemi. Uye Josefa akafa ava namakore zana negumi, uye vakamuviga, uye vakamuisa mubhokisi remuviri muIjipiti.

Eksodho

1

Aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda muIjipiti pamwe chete naJakobho baba vavo, mumwe nemumwe neimba yake yose vakapinda. Rubheni, Simeoni, Revhi, Judha, Isakari, Zebhuruni, Bhenjamini, Dhani, uye Nafutari, Gadhi, uye Asheri. Joseph aiva muIjipiti, uye mweya yose yaibva kuna Jacob yaiva makumi manomwe neshanu. Akafa Joseph, nehama dzake dzese, nerudzi rwose urwu. Asi vana vaIsraeri vakawedzera uye vakawanda uye vakava vazhinji uye vakasimba zvikuru zvikuru, uye nyika yakavawedzera. Mambo mumwe akasimuka pamusoro peEgypt, uyo akanga asingazivi Josefa. Akati kune rudzi rwake, Tarirai, rudzi rwevakomana vaIsraeri ungano guru, uye vane simba kupfuura isu. Uyai saka ngatinyengererei ivo, zvimwe zvingawanda, uye kana hondo ikaitika kwatiri, vachawedzerwawo ava kuvavengi, uye vakarwa nesu, vachabuda munyika. Uye akaisa pamusoro pavo vatariri vebasa, kuti vavatambudze mumabasa. Uye vakavaka maguta akasimbiswa kuna Farao, Peitho neRamesesi neOn, iyo iri Guta

reZuva. Sezvo vaivadzvinyirira, ndipo pavakawedzera kuwanda, uye vakasimba zvikuru zvikuru, uye vaIjipiti vakasema vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vaIjipiti vakadzvinyirira vana vaIsraeri nechisimba. Uye achitambudza upenyu hwavo mumabasa akaoma, nedhaka uye nekuita zvidhinha, uye nemabasa ese ari muminda, maererano nemabasa ese, avakaita nhapwa nechisimba. Uye mambo wevaIjipiti akati kuvanyamukuta vevaHebheru, mumwe wavo zita rake Zipporah, uye zita remumwe wechipiri Puah: Uye akati, pamunobereka vakadzi vevaHebheru, uye vava pedyo nekubereka, kana ari mwana mukomana, muurayi; asi kana ari mwana musikana, muchengetei. Vanyamukuta vakatya Mwari, uye havana kuita sezvo mambo weIjipiti akavarayira, uye vakachengeta vana vechirume vari vapenyu. Asi mambo weIjipiti akadana vanabamukadzi, uye akati kwavari, Chii chamakaita chinhu ichi, uye muchichengeta vanhurume vari vapenyu? Vanyamukuta vakati kuna Farao, Vakadzi vechiHebheru havafanani nevakadzi veIjipiti, nokuti vanobereka vanyamukuta vasati vasvika kwavari. Mwari akaita zvakanaka kuvanabata, vanhu vakawedzera, uye vakasimba zvikuru. Nekuti vananyamukuta vakatya Mwari, vakazvivakira dzimba. Farao akaraira vanhu vake vose achiti, Mwanakomana wose anozvarirwa vaHebheru, mukandei murwizi, asi mwanasikana wose, mumuchengetei ari mhenyu.

2

Kwaiva nomumwe munhu werudzi rwaRevhi, uyo akatora mumwe wevanasikana vaRevhi. Uye akava nemimba, uye akabereka mwanakomana, uye vakati vamuona kuti akanaka, vakamuvanza kwemwedzi mitatu. Sezvo vakanga vasisagoni kuvanza iye zvakadaro, amai vake vakatora tswanda, uye vakaizora nebhitumini nepichi, uye vakaisa mwana mukati mayo, uye vakaisa iyo mutsanga pedyo nerwizi. Uye hanzvadzi yake aiva achitarisa kubva kure kuti azive zvaizoitika kwaari. Mwanasikana waFarao akaburuka kuti andoshamba parwizi, uye varandakadzi vake vaipfuura parutivi rwerwizi, uye paakaona tswanda iri mudambo, akatuma murandakadzi wake, akaitora. Paakazarura anoona mwana achichema mubasikiti; uye mwanasikana waFarao akamunzwira tsitsi, uye akati, uyu ndewevana vevaHebheru. Uye hanzvadzi yake akati kumwanasikana waFarao, unoda here kuti ndikudanire mukadzi anoyamwisa kubva kuvaHebheru, uye achakuyamwisira mwana? Mwanasikana waFarao akati, enda; musikana paakauya akadana amai vemwana. Mwanasikana waFarao akati kwaari, Ndichengetere mwana uyu, uye undiyamwise, ini ndichakupa muripo. Mukadzi akatora mwana, akamuyamwisa. Mwana akati akura, akauya naye kumwanasikana waFarao, uye akava mwanakomana kwaari; uye akatumidza zita rake Mosesi, achiti, ndakamutora kubva mumvura. Zvakaitika mumazuva mazhinji iwayo, Mozisi akura, akabuda kuna hama dzake vanakomana vaIsraeri. Aona basa rakaoma ravo, uye anoona murume muIjipiti achirova mumwe muHebheru, webhama dzake vanakomana vaIsraeri. Atarisa pano nepapo, haana kuona munhu, uye arova muIjipita,

akamuviga mujecha. Akabuda asi pazuva rechipiri, anoona varume vaviri vaHebheru vachirwa, uye anoti kune anoita zvakaipa, Nemhaka yei iwe unorova muvakidzani? Asi akati, Ndiani akakugadza mutongi nomutongi pamusoro pedu? Hausi kuda kundiuraya ini here, nenzira yawakauraya nayo muIjipita zuro? Mozisi akatya, uye akati, Kana zvakadaro shoko iri rava pachena. Farao akanzwa shoko iri, uye akatsvaka kuuraya Mozisi. Akabva asi Mozisi kubva pachiso chaFarao, uye akagara munyika yeMidhiani; asvika munyika yeMidhiani, akagara patsime. Mupristi weMidhiani aiva nevanasikana vanomwe, vaifudza makwai ababa vavo Jetro, uye vakati vasvika vakateka mvura, kusvikira vakazadza midziyo, kuti vanwise makwai ababa vavo Jetro. Vafudzi vakati vasvika, vakadzinga vakadzi ava, asi Mosesi akasimuka akavarwira, uye akavacherera mvura, uye akanwisa makwai avo. Vakasvika kuna Ragueri baba vavo, uye akati kwavari, Nei makakurumidza kusvika nhasi? Ivo vakati, Murume muIjipita akatirwira kubva kuvafudzi, uye akaticherera mvura, uye akanwisa makwai edu. Zvino akati kuvanasikana vake, Zvino aripi? Uye nei masiya murume? Danai iye saka kuti adye chingwa. Mosesi akagara kumurume uyu, uye akamupa Zipora mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Mukadzi akava nepamuviri akabereka mwanakomana, uye Mosesi akatumidza zita rake kuti Gerishom, achiti, Nokuti ndiri mueni munyika yavamwe. Mushure kwemazuva mazuva akawanda iwayo, akafa mambo weIjipiti, uye vakagomera vanakomana veIsraeri kubva kumabasa, uye vakadanidzira, uye kuchema kwavo kwakakwira kuna Mwari kubva kumabasa. Mwari akanzwa kugomera kwavo, uye Mwari

akarangarira sungano yake yaakaita naAbrahamu, Isaka, naJakobho. Uye Mwari akatarisa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akazviratidza kwavari.

3

Uye Mozisi akanga achifudza makwai aJetro tezvara wake, mupristi weMidhiani, uye akatungamirira makwai kuenda murenje, uye akasvika kugomo reHorebhi. Mutumwa waShe akaonekwa kwaari ari mumurazvo womoto unobva mugwenzi, uye anoona kuti gwenzi rinopfuta nemoto, asi gwenzi harina kutsva. Mosesi akati, Ndichaenda ndindoona chiratidzo chikuru ichi, nokuti gwenzi haripisi. Sezvo Ishe akaona kuti anoswedera kuona, Ishe akamudana achibva mugwenzi, achiti, Mozisi, Mozisi, uye iye akati, Chii chiri? Asi iye akati, Usaswedera pano; bvisa shangu kubva patsoka dzako, nokuti nzvimbo. Muuyo iwe wakamira, nyika itsvene. Uye akati, Ini ndiri Mwari wababa vako, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaaka, uye Mwari waJakobho. Mosesi akadzora chiso chake, nokuti aitya kutarisa pamberi paMwari. Akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, Ndaona ndakaona kutambudzika kwevanhu vangu vari muIjipiti, uye kuchema kwavo ndakanzwa kubva kuvatariri vebasa; nekuti ndinoziva kurwadziwa kwavo, uye ndaburuka kuvanunura kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti, uye kuvabudisa kubva munyika iyoyo, uye kuvapinza munyika yakanaka uye yakawanda, munyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi, munzvimbo yevaKenani, nevaHiti, nevaAmori, nevaPerizi, nevaGirigashi, nevaHivhi, nevaJebhusi.

Uye zvino tarira, kuchema kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kwasvika kwandiri, uye ini ndaona kutambudzika kunobatwa nako navaEgipita. Uye zvino uya, ndichatuma iwe kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye uchabudisa vanhu vangu vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Mozisi akati kuna Mwari, Ndini ani ini, kuti ndiende kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye kuti ndibudise vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti? Mwari akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, Ndichava newe, uye ichi ndicho chiratidzo kwauri chokuti ndini ndichakutuma: Kana uchibudisa vanhu vangu kubva muIjipiti, muchashumira Mwari pagomo iri. Mozisi akati kuna Mwari, tarira ini ndichabuda ndiende kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichati kwavari, Mwari wamadzibaba edu akandituma kwamuri; vachandibvunza, zita rake ndiani? Chii chandichaataura kwavari? Uye Mwari akati kuna Mosesi achiti, Ini ndiri Iye Aripo, uye akati, Saizvozvo uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Iye Aripo akandituma kwamuri. Uye Mwari akati zvakare kuna Mozisi, Saizvozvo uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba edu, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaka, uye Mwari waJakobho, akandituma kwamuri. Iri ndicho zita rangu rekusingaperi, uye chirangaridzo chemarudzi kumarudzi. Uchiuya saka unganidza dare remakurukota evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba edu akaonekwa kwandiri, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaka, uye Mwari waJakobho, achiti, Nekushanyira ndakakushanyirai imi, uye zvose zvakaitika kwamuri muEgipita. Uye akati, Ndichauyisa imi kubva mumatambudziko evaIjipiti, muende munyika yevaKenani, nevaHiti, nevaAmori, nevaPerizi,

nevaGirigashi, nevaHivhi, nevaJebhusi, munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Uye vachanzwa inzwi rako, uye uchapinda iwe nedare remakurukota yeIsraeri kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye uchati kwaari, Mwari wevaHebheru akadana isu; saka tichaenda rwendo rwemazuva matatu murenje, kuti tibayire kuna Mwari wedu. Asi ini ndinoziva kuti Farao mambo weIjipiti haasi achakuregai kuenda, kana asiri neruoko rune simba. Uye ndatambanudza ruoko, ndicharova vaIjipiti nezvishamiso zvangu zvose, zvandichaitira mukati mavo, uye mushure meizvi achakutumirai. Uye ndichapa nyasha kuvanhu ava pamberi pevaIjipiti; asi kana muchibuda, hamuzobvi musina chinhu; Asi mukadzi achakumbira kubva kumuvakidzani uye kumugari wepedyo naye midziyo yesirivha, uye yegoridhe, uye mbatya; uye muchaisa pamusoro pevanakomana venyu, uye pamusoro pevanasikana venyu, uye muchapamba vaIjipiti.

4

Mosesi akapindura akati, Kana vasingaditendi, uye kana vasingateereri inzwi rangu, vachati, Mwari haana kukuonekwa, ndichataurei kwavari? Akati kwaari Ishe, Chii ichi chiri muruoko rwako? Iye akati, Tsvimbo. Uye akati, Urikande pasi, uye akarikanda pasi, uye rakashanduka rikava nyoka, uye Mosesi akatiza pairi. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako, ubate muswe, saka akatamudzira ruoko rwake akabata muswe, uye rwakashanduka kuva tsvimbo muruoko rwake. Kuti vatende kwauri, kuti Mwari wemadzibaba avo wakazviratidza

kwauri, Mwari waAbrahamu, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho. Ishe akati kwaari zvakare, Isa ruoko rwako muchipfuva chako, uye akaisa ruoko rwake muchipfuva chake, uye akabudisa ruoko rwake kubva muchipfuva chake, uye ruoko rwake rwakava sechando. Uye akati zvakare, Isa ruoko rwako muchipfuva chako, uye akaisa ruoko muchipfuva chake, uye akarubudisa kubva muchipfuva chake, uye zvakare rwakadzokera kuruvara rwenyama yarwo. Kana vasingakutendi, uye vasingateereri izwi rechiratidzo chekutanga, vachakutenda izwi rechiratidzo chechipiri. Uye zvichaitika kana vasingakutendi nezviziso zviviri izvi, uye kana vasingateereri inzwi rako, uchatora mvura murwizi, uye uchaichidurura pavhu rakaoma, uye mvura yauchenge watora murwizi ichava ropa pavhu rakaoma. Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, handisi wakakwana kubvira zuro kana kubvira marimwezuro, uye kubva pamakanga matanga kutaura kumuranda wenyu, ini ndine rurimi runononoka uye ndinotaura zvinoneta. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Ndiani akapa muromo kumunhu? Uye ndiani akagadzira asinganzwi zvakanaka nembeveve, anoona nebofu? Handisi here ini Mwari? Uye zvino enda, uye ini ndichazvizarura muromo wako, uye ndichakudzidzisa zvaunotaura. Uye Mosesi akati, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, gadzai mumwe anokwanisa, uyo wamuchatuma. Uye akatsamwa nehasha Ishe pamusoro paMozisi, akati, Handiti tarira Aroni hama yako muRevhi? Ndinoziva kuti iye achataura kwauri achitaura; uye tarira iye achabuda kuenda kusangana newe, uye achiona iwe achafara mumwoyo make. Uye uchataura kwaari, uye uchapa mashoko

angu mumuromo make, uye ini ndichazarura muromo wako nemuromo wake, uye ndichakudzidzisai zvamuchazviita. Uye iye achataura kwauri kuvanhu, uye iye achava muromo wako, asi iwe uchava kwaari izvo zvinenge zviri kuna Mwari. Uye tsvimbo iyi, yakashanduka kuita nyoka, uchaitora muruoko rwako, iyo uchaitisa nayo zviratidzo. Mozisi akaenda, uye akadzokera kuna Jetro tezvara wake, uye anoti, Ndichaenda uye ndichadzokera kuhama dzangu dziri muIjipiti, uye ndichaona kana vachiri kupenyu. Uye Jetro akati kuna Mozisi, Enda uri mupenyu. Uye mushure memazuva mazhinji iwayo, akafa mambo weIjipiti. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi ari muMidhiani, Enda, bva uende kuIjipiti, nokuti vose vaitsvaga mweya wako vakafa. Atora Mozisi mukadzi nevana, akavaisa pamusoro pemhuka dzokutakura, uye akadzokera kuIjipiti; uye Mozisi akatora tsvimbo yakabva kuna Mwari muruoko rwake. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Paunenge uchienda uchidzokera kuIjipiti, ona zvishamiso zvose zvandakaisa mumaoko ako, uchaita izvo pamberi paFarao, asi ini ndichaomesa moyo wake, uye haazotongotumiri vanhu. Asi iwe uchataura kuna Farao kuti, Zvanzi naIshe: Israeri mwanakomana wangu wedangwe. Ndakati kwauri, tumira vanhu vangu kuti vandishumire. Kana zvirokwazvo usina kuda kuvatumira, tarira, ini ndichauuraya mwanakomana wako wedangwe. Zvakaitika munzira, panzvimbo yekugara, kuti Mutumwa waShe akasangana naye uye akatsvaka kumuuraya. Uye Zipora akati atora dombo, akadzingisa ganda remboro remwanakomana wake; uye akawira pasi kutsoka dzake, uye akati, ramira ropa rokudzingiswa kwemwana wangu. Uye akaenda achibva

kwaari, nekuti akati, Ropa rokudzingiswa kwemwana wangu rakamira. Ishe akati kuna Aroni, Enda undosangana naMosesi murenje, uye akaenda, akasangana naye mugomo raMwari, uye vakatsvodzana. Mosesi akaudza Aroni mashoko ese aIshe aakatumwa nawo, nemashoko ese aakarairwa nawo. Mozisi naAroni vakaenda, vakaunganidza dare remakurukota yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Aroni akataura mashoko ose aya, ayo Mwari akataura kuna Mozisi, uye akaita zviratidzo pamberi pevanhu. Uye vanhu vakatenda uye vakafara, nekuti Mwari akashanyira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nekuti akaona kutambudzika kwavo, vanhu vakakotama vakanamata.

5

Uye mushure meizvozvi, Mosesi naAroni vakapinda kuna Farao, vakati kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Tumira vanhu vangu kuti vandipemberere murenje. Uye Farao akati, Ndiani uyo wandingateerera inzwi rake, kuti ndiregere vanakomana vaIsraeri vaende? Handizivi Ishe, uye handizotumiri Israeri. Uye vanoti kwaari, Mwari wevaHebheru akadana isu; saka tichaenda nzira yemaziuva matatu murenje, kuti tibayire kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti rufu kana kuuraya zvisasangana nesu. Mambo weIjipiti akati kwavari, Nei Mosesi naAroni muri kutsausa vanhu kubva pamabasa? Endai mumwe nemumwe wenyu kumabasa ake. Uye Farao akati, Tarirai, iye zvino vanhu vawanda, naizvozvo ngatiregei kuvaponesa pamabasa. Akaraira Farao vatariri vebasa vevanhu, uye vanyori, achiti,

hamuchazopiwazve kupa mashanga kuvanhu kuita zvidhinha, sezuro nezuva rechitatu; asi ivo ngavaende uye ngavazviunganidzire mashanga. Uye mirongorongo yekuita zvidhinha, iyo ivo vanoita zuva nezuva, uchaisa pamusoro pavo. Hausi kuchabvisa chinhu, nokuti vari kusashanda. Nekuda kweizvi vakadanidzira vachiti, Ngatisimukirei tinobaira kuna Mwari wedu. Mabasa evanhu ava ngaaremerwe, uye ngavafunganya izvi, uye ngavarege kufunganya mumashoko asina maturo. Vatariri vebasa nevanyori vaiva vachikurumidzira vanhu, uye vaiva vachitaura kwavari vachiti, Zvanzi naFarao: Handichazokupai mashanga. Imi pachenyu muchienda unganidirai uswa, kubva kwaapo kana mukawana, nekuti hakuna chinobviswa parungano rwenyu. Uye vanhu vakaparadzirwa munyika yose yeIjipiti kuti vaunganidze mashanga kuti ave uswa. Vatariri vemabasa vakavakurumidzisa, vachiti, Pedzai mabasa enyu ezuva nezuva, sezvamakaita pamapiwa uswa. Vanyori verudzi rwevanakomana vaIsraeri, vakanga vagadzwa pamusoro pavo, vakarohwa nevatariri vaFarao vachiti, Nei musina kupedzisa mibhadharo yenyu yekuita zvidhinha sezuro nenzuva yechitatu, uyewo nhasi? Vapinda asi vanyori vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakadanidzira kuna Farao vachiti, Nei iwe uchiita saizvozvo kuvaranda vako? Uswa hauchapiwa varanda venyu, uye zvidhinha vanotiudza kuti tiite; uye tarirai vana venyu vakarohwa, naizvozvo muchakuvadza vanhu venyu. Uye akati kwavari, Muri kusashanda, muri vasina basa. Nekuda kweizvi munoti, Ngatiende tindobayira kuna Mwari wedu. Zvino naizvozvo endai mushande, nokuti uswa hauchazopihwi

kwamuri, asi muchafanira kuburitsa uwandu hwakatarwa hwezvidhinha. Vanyori vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaona vamene vari mudambudziko, vachiti, Hamuzosiya basa rekuita zvidhinha zvakafanira pazuva. Vakasangana naMozisi naAroni vaiuya kuzosangana navo, pavakanga vachibuda kuna Farao. Vakati kwavari, Mwari ngaaone imi uye atongei, nekuti makaita kuti kunhuhwira kwedu kunyangadze pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pavaranda vake, kupa munondo mumaoko ake, kuti atituuraye. Mozisi akadzokera kuna Ishe, uye akati, ndinokumbira, Ishe; makatambudzirei vanhu ava? Uye nei wakandituma? Uye kubva pandakaenda kuna Farao kuti nditaure muzita rako, akatambudza vanhu ava, uye hauna kununura vanhu vako.

6

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Zvino uchaona zvandichaitira Farao, nokuti neruoko rune simba achavatuma kure, uye neruoko rwakasimudzwa achavadzinga kubva munyika yake. Mwari akataura kuna Mosesi, uye akati kwaari, Ndini Ishe. Uye ndakaonekwa kuna Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, ndiri Mwari wavo, uye zita rangu Ishe handina kuvaratidza. Uye ndakasimbisa sungano yangu navo, kuti ndivape nyika yevaKenani, nyika yavakanga vachigara mairi sevaeni, uye yavakagara pamusoro payo. Uye ini ndakanzwa kuungudza kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, avo vaIjipiti vanoita varanda, uye ndakarangarira sungano yenyu. Enda, ndakati kuvanakomana

veIsraeri, ndichiti, ini Ishe; uye ndichabudisa imi kubva pasimba revaIjipiti, uye ndicharwira imi kubva muutapwa, uye ndichadzikinura imi neruoko rwakasimudzwa uye nekutonga kukuru; Uye ndichatora imi kuva vanhu vangu, uye ndichava Mwari wenyu; uye muchaziva kuti ini Ishe Mwari wenyu, iye akabudisa imi kubva mukudzvinyirirwa kwevaIjipiti. Uye ndichakuisai mukati menyika, iyo yandakatambanudzira ruoko rwangu kuti ndiipe kuna Abraham, naIsaac, naJacob, uye ndichaikupai ive senhaka, ini Ishe. Akataura asi Mozisi saizvozvo kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, asi havana kuteerera Mozisi nekuda kwokushaya mwoyo, uye nekuda kwemabasa akaoma. Akati asi Ishe kuna Mozisi achiti, pinda, taura kuna Faro mambo weIjipiti, kuti abudise vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yake. Akataura asi Mozisi pamberi paIshe, achiti, tarira vanakomana veIsraeri havana kunditeerera, uye Farao achandinzwa sei? Ini handina pfungwa. Ishe akataura naMosesi naAroni, uye akavaraira kuti vaende kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, kuti aregere vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye ava vatungamiri vedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, vanakomana vaRubheni, dangwe raIsraeri, Enoki, naParu, Hezironi, naKarimi, iyi ihama yaRubheni. Vanakomana vaSimeon vaiva: Jemueri, Jamini, Ehudi, Jakini, Zohari, naSauro mwanakomana womukadzi muKenani. Idzi ndidzo mhuri dzevanakomana vaSimeon. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaRevi maererano neukama hwavo: Geshoni, Koati, naMerari. Makore eupenyu hwaRevi aiva zana namakumi matatu nemanomwe. Uye ava vanakomana vaGershon: Libni naShimei, nemhuri dzavo. Vanakomana vaKaati vaiva

Amuramu, naIzhari, naHebhuroni, naUzieri, uye makore eupenyu hwaKaati aiva zana namakumi matatu namatatu. Uye vanakomana vaMerari: Mahli, naMushi. Idzi ndidzo mhuri dzemadzibaba aLevi maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye Amram akatora Jochebed, mwanasikana wehanzvadzi yababa vake, kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekera Aaron naMoses, naMiriam hanzvadzi yavo. Makore eupenyu hwaAmram aiva zana namakumi matatu nemaviri. Uye vanakomana vaIzhar vaiva Korah, naNaphek, naZechri. Uye vanakomana vaOzeiel, Misael, naElisaphan, naSegrei. Aroni akatora Erizabeti mwanasikana waAminadabhi, hanzvadzi yaNaashoni, kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekera Nadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, naEreazari, naItamari. Vanakomana vaKora vaiva Asiri, naErikana, naAbhiasari; aya ndiwo marudzi aKora. Uye Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni akatora mumwe wevakunda vaPhutieri kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekerwa Finehasi. Ava ndivo vakuru vemhuri dzevaRevhi, maererano nezvizvarwa zvavo. Uyu ndiAroni naMozisi, avo Mwari akati kwavari vabudise vana vaIsraeri munyika yeIjipiti pamwe chete nesimba ravo. Ava ndivo vakataura kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti; uye vakabudisa vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti, iye Aroni naMozisi, pazuva racho Ishe akataura naMozisi munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Ini ndiri Ishe, taura kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti zvose zvandinotaura kwauri. Uye Mozisi akati pamberi paIshe, Tarira, ini ndiri munhu anotaura zvisina simba, uye Farao achandinzwa sei?

7

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tarira, ndakakuita mwari kuna Farao, uye Aroni mukoma wako achava muporofita wako. Iwe asi uchataurira kwaari zvose zvandinokurayira, uye Aaron hama yako achataura kuna Farao, kuti aende nokutumira vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yake. Ini asi ndichaomesa moyo waFarao, uye ndichawanza zviratidzo zvangu nezvishamiso munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Farao haazoteereri kwamuri, uye ndichaisa ruoko rwangu pamusoro peIjipiti, uye ndichabudisa nesimba rangu vanhu vangu vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti nokutsiva kukuru. Uye vaIjipiti vese vachaziva kuti ndini Ishe, pandinotambanudza ruoko rwangu pamusoro peIjipiti, uye ndichabudisa vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pakati pavo. Mosesi naAroni vakaita sezvakarayira Ishe kwavari, saizvozvo vakaita. Mozisi aiva nemakore makumi masere, uye Aroni hama yake aiva nemakore makumi masere nematatu, panguva yaakataurira Farao. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, uye kana Farao achitaura kwamuri, achiti, tipei chiratidzo kana chishamiso, uye uchati kuna Aroni munin'ina wako, tora tsvimbo, uye uikande pasi pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pavaranda vake, uye ichava nyoka. Mozisi naAroni vakapinda pamberi paFarao nevatevedzeri vake, uye vakaita saizvozvo, sezvakaraira Ishe kwavari, uye Aroni akakanda tsvimbo pamberi paFarao nepamberi pevatevedzeri vake, uye yakava nyoka. Akadana pamwe chete asi Farao vasophists veIjipiti

nevaroyi, uye vaenchanter vevaIjipiti vakaita neuroyi hwavo saizvozvowo. Uye vakakanda mumwe nemumwe tsvimbo yavo, vakava nyoka, uye tsvimbo yaAroni yakamedza tsvimbo dzavo. Uye moyo waFarao wakasimba, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvo Ishe akanga araira kwavari. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Moyo waFarao waomeswa kuti arege kuendesa vanhu. Enda kuna Farao mangwanani, tarira iye anobuda achienda kumvura, uye uchava uchisangana naye pamhenderekedzo rwerwizi, uye tsvimbo yakashanduka kuita nyoka uchatora muruoko rwako. Uye uchataura kwaari, Ishe Mwari wevaHebheru akandituma kwauri, achiti, Tuma vanhu vangu, kuti vandishumire murenje, uye tarira, hauna kuteerera kusvika zvino. Zvanzi naIshe: Neizvi uchaziva kuti ndini Ishe. Tarira, ndichaurova mvura iri murwizi netsvimbo iri muruoko rwangu, uye ichachinja ikava ropa. Uye hove dziri murwizi dzichafa, uye rwizi ruchanhuwa, uye vaIjipiti havazokwanisi kunwa mvura kubva murwizi. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Udza Aroni munin'ina wako kuti atore tsvimbo yake muruoko rwake, uye atambanudze ruoko rwake pamusoro pemvura dzeIjipiti, pamusoro penzizi dzavo, pamusoro pemigero yavo, pamusoro pemadhaka avo, uye pamusoro pemvura yavo yose yakaunganidzwa, uye ichava ropa. Zvikaitika kuti mvura yakashanduka ikava ropa munyika yose yeIjipiti, mumatanda uye mumabwe. Uye vakaita saizvozvo Mozisi naAroni, sezvakaraira kwavari Ishe, uye akasimudza tsvimbo yake akarova mvura yaiva murwizi pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pevashumiri vake, uye akachinja mvura yose yaiva murwizi kuita ropa. Uye hove dzaiva murwizi dzakafa, rwizi rwakanhuwa, uye vaIjipiti havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva

murwizi, uye ropa raiva munyika yese yeIjipiti. Vakaita zvakafanana navo varoyi vevaEgipita nemashiripiti avo, uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakataura Ishe. Akatendeuka asi Farao akapinda mumba make, uye haana kuisa pfungwa yake pamusoro peizvi. Vakachera vese vaIjipita vakatenderedza rwizi, kuti vanwe mvura, asi havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva murwizi. Uye mazuva manomwe akazadziswa, mushure mekunge Ishe arova rwizi. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Pinda kuna Farao, uye uti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe: Regai vanhu vangu vaende kuti vandishumire. Kana asi uchida kuvaendesa kure, tarira ini ndicharova miganhu yako yose nematatya. Uye rwizi ruchabudisa matatya, uye vakakwira vachapinda mudzimba dzako, nemuzvivigiro zvemakamuri ekurara ako, nepamusoro pemibhedha yako, nepamusoro pedzimba dzevaranda vako, neyevanhu vako, nemumidziyo yekukanyira yako, nemuzvoto zvako. Uye pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pevashandi vako, nepamusoro pevanhu vako, matatya achakwira.

8

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Udza Aroni hama yako kuti, Tambanudza tsvimbo yako neruoko pamusoro penzizi, napamusoro pemigero, napamusoro pemawani, uye uyise matatya. Uye Aroni akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pemvura yeEgypt, uye akakwidza matatya, uye datya rakakwira, uye rakafukidza nyika yeEgypt. Vakaita zvakafanana varoyi

vevaEgipita neuroyi hwavo, uye vakakwidza matatya pamusoro penyika yeEgipita. Uye Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, akati, Ndinonyengeterai kuna Ishe kuti abvise matatya kwandiri uye kuvanhu vangu, uye ndichavabvumidza kuenda kundobayira kuna Ishe. Mozisi akati kuna Farao, Ndiudze kuti ndichanamata rinhi pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pevaranda vako, nepamusoro pevanhu vako, kuti ndiparadze matatya kubva kwauri, nekubva kuvanhu vako, nekubva mudzimba dzenyu, asi muna rwizi chete ndipo paachasara. Iye akati, Kusvika mangwana. Saka akati, Sezvawataura, kuti uzive kuti hakuna mumwe kunze kwaIshe. Uye datya dzichabviswa kubva kwauri, uye kubva kudzimba dzenyu, uye kubva kunzvimbo dzekugara, uye kubva kuvaranda vako, uye kubva kuvanhu vako, asi murwizi chete dzichasara. Akabuda Mosesi naAroni kubva kuna Farao, uye Mosesi akachema kuna Ishe pamusoro pechibvumirano chematatya, sezvaakanga aisa Farao. Ishe akaita sezvaakataura Mozisi, uye matatya akafa kubva mudzimba, kubva munzvimbo dzokurima, uye kubva muminda. Vakaunganidza mirwi mirwi, nyika ikazonhuhwa. Paakaona Farao kuti pakanga pava nokuzorora, moyo wake wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakanga zvataura Ishe. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Udza Aroni kuti, Tambanudza ruoko rwako netsvimbo yako, urove guruva renyika, uye richava tute muvanhu, mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, uye munyika yose yeIjipiti. Saka Aroni akatambanudza ruoko rwake aine tsvimbo, uye akarova guruva renyika, uye nhunzi dzakavapo muvanhu, uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, uye muguruva rose renyika nhunzi dzakavapo. Vakaita zvakafanana navo varoyi

neuroyi hwavo, kuti vabudise nhata, asi havana kugona, uye nhata dzakava pakati pevanhu, uye pakati pemhuka dzina makumbo mana. Varoyi vakati saka kuna Farao, Uyu munwe waMwari, uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakaita Ishe akataura. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Muka mangwanani-ngwanani, umire pamberi paFarao, uye tarira iye achabuda achienda kumvura, ugoti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe: Rega vanhu vangu vaende kuti vandishumire murenje. Kana ukasada kuendesa vanhu vangu, tarira ini ndichatumira pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pavaranda vako, nepamusoro pavanhu vako, nepamusoro pedzimba dzenyu, mapoka enhunzi, uye dzimba dzevaIjipiti dzichazadzwa nemapoka enhunzi, pamwe chete nenyika yavari pamusoro payo. Uye ndichaita zvishamiso pazuva iro munyika yeGosheni, pairi vanhu vangu vari pairi, pasingavi nhunzi ipapo, kuti uzive kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyika yose. Uye ndichaita musiyano pakati pevanhu vangu nevanhu vako, asi mangwana ichava izvi panyika. Ishe akaita saizvozvo, uye mapoka enhunzi akauya mudzimba dzaFarao, nemudzimba dzevaranda vake, nomunyika yose yeIjipiti, uye nyika yakaparadzwa nenhunzi. Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Uyai mubayire kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu munyika ino. Uye Mozisi akati, Hazvigoneki kuita saizvozvo, nokuti zvinonyangadza zvevaIjipiti tichabayira Ishe Mwari wedu. Kana tikabayira zvinonyangadza zvevaIjipiti pamberi pavo, tichakandwa mabwe. Tichaenda rwendo rwemazuva matatu murenje, uye tichabayira kuna Mwari wedu, sezvakataurwa naIshe kwatiri. Uye Farao akati, Ini ndinokutumirirai, uye mubayire kuna Mwari wenyu murenje,

asi musaende kure, saka ndinonyengeterai kuna Ishe. Mozisi akati, Asi ini ndichabuda kubva kwauri, uye ndichanamata kuna Mwari, uye nhunzi yembwa ichabva pamwe chete nevashandi vako nevanhu vako mangwana. Usawedzerazve kunyengera, Farao, kuti usatumira vanhu kundobayira Ishe. Mosesi akabuda kuna Farao, uye akanyengetera kuna Mwari. Ishe akaita sezvaakataura Mozisi, uye akabvisa nhunzi kubva kuna Farao, nevatevedzeri vake, nevanhu vake, uye hapana kana imwe yakasara. Uye Farao akaomesa moyo wake panguva iyi, uye haana kuda kurega vanhu vachienda.

9

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Pinda kuna Farao, uye uti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari wevaHebheru: Rega vanhu vangu vaende kuti vazondishumira. Kana iwe usingadi kuendesa vanhu vangu, asi uchiri kubata iye, tarira, ruoko rwaIshe ruchauya pazvipfuwo zvako zviri muminda, pamabhiza, nepamhuka dzinokweva mitoro, nepangamera, nepamombe, nepamakwai, rufu rukuru kwazvo. Uye ndichashamisira ini munguva iyo pakati pezvipfuwo zvevaEgipita nezvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri; hapana chichafo pazvose zvezvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Mwari akapa muganhu, achiti, Mangwana Ishe achaita shoko iri panyika. Uye Ishe akaita shoko iri zuva rinotevera, uye zvipfuwo zvese zvevaEgipita zvakafa, asi kubva pazvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri hapana chakafa. Farao paakona kuti hapana chakafa kubva pamombe

dzose dzevanakomana vaIsraeri, moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kutendera vanhu kuenda. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Torai maoko enyu azere madota echoto, uye Mosesi ngaakushe mudenga pamberi paFarao napamberi pavaranda vake. Uye ngakuitwe guruva pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti, uye richava pamusoro pevanhu nepamusoro pemhuka dzina makumbo mana, maronda nemabhururu anoputika muvanhu uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, munyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye akatora suti yechoto pamberi paFarao, uye Mozisi akaikusha mudenga, uye zvakaitika maronda nemabhururu anoputika muvanhu uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana. Uye varoyi havana kugona kumira pamberi paMozisi nekuda kwamamota, nokuti mamota akanga aripo muvaroyi, uye munyika yose yeIjipiti. Asi Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvo Ishe akaraira. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, muka mangwanani, umire pamberi paFarao, uti kwaari, zvanzi naIshe Mwari wevaHebheru, tuma vanhu vangu kuti vandishumire. Munguva ino nekuti iye zvino ini ndinotuma kunze hosha dzangu dzese mumoyo wako, nemumoyo wevabatsiri vako, nemumoyo wevanhu vako, kuti uzive kuti hakuna mumwe akafanana neni munyika yese. Zvino nekuti ndatuma ruoko ndicharova iwe nevanhu vako ndichavauraya, uye uchaparadzwa kubva panyika. Uye nekuda kweizvi wakachengetwa, kuti ndiratidze simba rangu mauri, uye kuti zita rangu riziviswe munyika yose. Zvichiri saka iwe uchikonzera vanhu vangu kuti usavatumire kure here? Tarira, ini ndinonayisa chimvuramabwe chakawanda kwazvo mangwana panguva ino, chakadaro chisina kumbobva chavapo

muIjipiti, kubva pazuva raakasikwa, kusvikira nhasi. Zvino naizvozvo kurumidza kuunganidza zvipfuwo zvako, nezvose zviri zvako mubani; nokuti vanhu vose, nezvipfuwo, zvose zviri zvako mubani; nokuti vanhu vose, nezvipfuwo, zvose zvingawanikwa mumabani, uye zvisingapindi muimba, asi chimvuramabwe chichawira pazviri, zvichafa. Iye akatya shoko raShe pakati pevaranda vaFarao akaunganidza mhuka dzake mudzimba. Asi ani asina kuteerera nemoyo wake shoko raShe, akasiya zvipfuwo zvake muminda. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako kudenga, uye kuchava chimvuramabwe pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti, pamusoro pevanhu, nezvipfuwo, uye pamusoro peuswa hwose hwuri panyika. Mozisi akatambanudza ruoko rwake kudenga, uye Ishe akapa manzwi nechimvuramabwe, uye moto wakamhanya pamusoro penyika, uye Ishe akanayisa chimvuramabwe pamusoro penyika yese yeIjipiti. Kwaiva nechimvuramabwe uye moto unopfuta mukati mechimvuramabwe, uye chimvuramabwe chakanga chakawanda kwazvo, icho chakadaro chakanga chisina kumbobva kwava muIjipiti, kubva pazuva rakaumbwa pairi rudzi. Chimvuramabwe chakarova munyika yese yeIjipiti, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye uswa hwese hwakanga huri muminda hwakarovwa nechimvuramabwe, uye miti yese yakanga iri muminda yakaputswa nechimvuramabwe. Asi muri nyika Goshen, maiva vanakomana vaIsraeri, chimvuramabwe hachina kunaya. Atuma kutuma, Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, uye akati kwavari, Ndakatadza ikozvino; Ishe akarurama, asi ini nevanhu vangu takaipa. Nyengetererai saka pamusoro pangu kuna Ishe,

kuti zviregei kuva manzwi aMwari, nechimvuramabwe, nemoto, uye ndichakutumirai, uye hamuchazowedzererwizve kugara. Mozisi akati kwaari, Pandichabuda muguta, ndichatambanudza maoko angu kuna Ishe, uye manzwi achamira, chimvuramabwe nemvura hazvichazovipo, kuti uzive kuti nyika ndeyaIshe. Uye iwe nevashandi vako, ndinoziva kuti hamusati matya Ishe. Asi shinda nebhari zvakarohwa, nokuti bhari yakanga yakamira, uye shinda raiva muhura. Asi moto nespelt hazvina kurohwa, nokuti zvakanga zviri zvekupedzisira. Mozisi akabuda kubva kuna Farao kunze kweguta, uye akatambanudza maoko ake kuna Ishe, uye manzwi akamira, uye chimvuramabwe nemvura hazvina kuchayerera pamusoro penyika. Farao paakona kuti mvura nechimvuramabwe nemanzwi zvakanga zvaguma, akaenderera mberi nekutadza, uye akadzikamisa moyo wake pamwe chete nemiviri yevaranda vake. Uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kutendera vanakomana vaIsraeri kuenda, sezvo Ishe akanga ataura kuna Mozisi.

10

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, pinda kuna Farao, nokuti ini ndakaomesa moyo wake newevaranda vake, kuti zviratidzo izvi zvitevedzane pamusoro pavo; kuti mungarondedzera munzeve dzevakomana venyu, nekuvana vevakomana venyu, zvandakaitira vaIjipiti, nezviratidzo zvangu, zvandakaita pakati pavo; uye muchaziva kuti ini ndiri Ishe. Mozisi naAroni

vakapinda pamberi paFarao, uye vakati kwaari, zvinhu izvi zvinoreva Ishe Mwari wevaHebheru, kusvikira rini usingadi kudzikiswa pamberi pangu? Tuma vanhu vangu, kuti vanondishumira. Kana iwe usingadi kuendesa vanhu vangu, tarira ini ndichauyisa nenguva ino mangwana mhashu dzakawanda pamiganhu yako yose. Uye ichafukidza kuonekwa kwenyika, uye hauzokwanisi kuona nyika, uye ichadya zvose zvinopfuura zvenyika zvakasara, izvo zvakasiyirwa imi nechimvuramabwe, uye ichadya miti yose inokurira kwamuri pamusoro penyika. Uye dzimba dzako dzichazadzwa, nedzimba dzevaranda vako, nedzimba dzose munyika yose yevaIjipiti, izvo madzibaba ako haana kumbobva aona, kana madzitateguru avo, kubva pazuva ravakaita panyika, kusvikira nhasi, uye Mozisi akatsauka akabuda kuna Farao. Uye varanda vaFarao vanoti kwaari, kusvikira rini ichi chichava musungo kwatiri? Tumira vanhu kuti vashumire Mwari wavo; kana kuti unoda here kuziva kuti Ijipiti yaparara? Uye vakadzosera Mozisi naAroni kuna Farao, uye akati kwavari, Endai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu, asi ndivanaani vachaenda? Uye Mozisi anotaura achiti, Tichaenda pamwe chete nevajaya nevakuru, pamwe chete nevanakomana nevanasikana, uye makwai nemombe edu, nokuti mutambo waIshe. Uye akati kwavari, Ngaizve saizvozvo Ishe pamwe chete nemi; sezvo ndirikutuma imi, handisi here uye vana venyu? Onai kuti kuipa kwakabatana nemwi. Kwete saizvozvo, asi ngavaende varume, uye ngavashumire Mwari, nokuti izvi imi munotsvaka. Vakadzidzisa ivo kubva pachiso chaFarao. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti, kuti

mhashu dzikwire pamusoro penyika, dzidye miriwo yose yenyika, nezvibereko zvose zvemiti, zvakasiyiwa nechimvuramabwe. Uye Mozisi akasimudza tsvimbo kudenga, uye Ishe akauyisa mhepo yezasi pamusoro penyika, zuva rese racho, uye usiku hwese; mangwanani akasvika, uye mhepo yezasi yakatora mhashu, uye yakaiuyisa pamusoro penyika yese yeIjipiti; uye yakagara pamiganhu yese yeIjipiti yakawanda kwazvo; pamberi payo haina kumbovapo mhashu yakadaro, uye mushure meizvi haizovi saizvozvo. Uye yakafukidza chiso chenyika, nyika yakaparadzwa, uye yakadya zvose zvinomera zvenyika, nezvibereko zvose zvemasango, izvo zvakasara kubva pachipotswa. Hakuna chinhu chitema chakasara mumasango, kana muzvinomera zvose zvemupani, munyika yose yeIjipiti. Farao akakurumidza kudana Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Ndakatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye kwamuri. Gamuchirai saka chivi changu zvino iye zvino, uye munyengeterere kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu, kuti abvise rufu urwu kwandiri. Mozisi akabuda kubva kuna Farao, uye akanyengetera kuna Mwari. Uye Ishe akachinja mhepo yakasimba kubva kugungwa, uye akatora mhashu, uye akaikanda mugungwa dzvuku, uye hapana mhashu kana imwe yakasara munyika yese yeIjipiti. Uye Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kutumira vanakomana vaIsraeri. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako kudenga, uye ngakuve nerima pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti, rima rinobatika. Akatambanudza Mozisi ruoko kudenga; uye kwakava rima, rima guru, dutu pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti mazuva matatu; Uye hapana munhu akaona hama yake mazuva matatu; uye hapana munhu akasimuka kubva

pamubhedha wake mazuva matatu; asi vanakomana vose veIsraeri vaiva nechiedza munzvimbo dzose dzavaigara. Uye Farao akadana Mozisi naAroni, achiti, Endai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu, asi siyai makwai nemombe, uye nhumbi dzenyu ngadziende nemi. Uye akati Mosesi, Asi iwe uchapa kwatiri zvipo zvinopiswa nezvibayiro, izvo tichaita kuna Ishe Mwari wedu. Uye zvipfuwo zvedu zvichaenda nesu, uye hatizosiya mahwanda, nokuti kubva kwavari tichatore kuti tinamate Ishe Mwari wedu. Isu hatizivi zvaticha namata Ishe Mwari wedu, kusvikira tasvika ikoko. Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuda kuvaendisa. Uye Farao anoti, ibva kwandiri, zvichengete iwe pachako kuti usawedzera kuona chiso changu, nokuti pazuva ripi neripi rauchaonekwa kwandiri, uchafa. Anoti Mozisi, Wataura kuti, Handichazoonekwizve newe chiso nechiso.

11

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndichaunza dambudziko rimwe chete pamusoro paFarao nepamusoro peIjipiti, uye mushure maizvozvo achakutumirai kubva pano. Paachakutumirai pamwe chete nezvinhu zvose, achakudzidzai chose. Taura saka pakavanzika munzeve dzevanhu, uye mumwe nemumwe ngaakumbire kumuvakidzani midziyo yesirivha neyegoridhe nezvipfeko. Ishe akapa nyasha kuvanhu vake pamberi pavaIjipita, uye vakavakweretesa, uye munhu Mozisi akava mukuru kwazvo pamberi pavaIjipita, uye pamberi paFarao, uye

pamberi pavaranda vake. Uye Mozisi akati, zvinhu izvi zvinoreva Ishe, pakati peusiku ini ndinopinda mukati meIjipiti; Uye vachafa vose dangwe munyika yeIjipiti, kubva kudangwe raFarao uyo anogara pachigaro cheushe, uye kusvika kudangwe romurandakadzi ari parutako, uye kusvika kudangwe remhuka dzose. Uye pachava nokuchema kukuru munyika yose yeIjipiti, kusina kumbovapo kwakadaro, uye hakuchazombovipo zvakadaro zvakare. Uye pakati pevese vanakomana vaIsraeri haisi kugomba imbwa nerurimi rwayo, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, kuti uzive kuti Ishe achaita mutsauko sei pakati pevaIjipiti nevaIsraeri. Uye vachaburuka vese vana vako ava kwandiri, uye vachakotamira kwandiri, vachiti, Buda iwe, nevanhu vese vako, vaunotungamirira. Uye mushure meizvi ndichabuda. Asi Mozisi akabuda kubva kuna Farao aine hasha. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Farao haazoteereri kwenyu, kuti ndiwedzere zviratidzo zvangu nezvishamiso munyika yeIjipiti. Moses naAron vakaita zviratidzo zvose nezvishamiso izvi munyika yeEgypt pamberi paFarao, asi Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuteerera kuti aende nevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeEgypt.

12

Akati uye Ishe kuna Mosesi naAroni munyika yeIjipiti, achiti, Mwedzi uyu kwamuri kutanga kwemwedzi; wokutanga ndiwo kwamuri mumwedzi wegore. Taura kuungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uchiti, Pazuva regumi remwedzi uyu,

ngavatore mumwe nemumwe gwai zvinoenderana nedzimba dzemhuri, mumwe nemumwe gwai zvinoenderana neimba. Kana asi vashoma vari muimba, zvokuti havakwani kugwayana, achabata pamwe chete nemumwe wake muvakidzani wake, maererano neuwandu hwemweya, mumwe nemumwe zvinomukwanira achaverengerwa kugwayana. Gwai rakakwana, rume, rine gore rimwe richava kwamuri; muchatora kubva kumakwayana nokudzimbudzi. Uye ichava kwamuri yakachengetwa kusvikira zuva regumi nemana remwedzi uyu, uye vachaiuraya chaunga chose cheungano yevanakomana vaIsraeri manheru. Uye vachatora kubva kuropa, uye vachaisa pamusoro pezvivivo zviviri zvemusuwo uye pamusoro pechikonzero, mudzimba umo kana vadye izvo mukati mezvo. Uye vachadya nyama husiku ihu yakagochwa nemoto, uye chingwa chisina mbiriso pamwe chete nemuriwo unovava vachadya. Musafanira kudya kubva kwavari mbichana, kana yakabikwa mumvura, asi yakagochwa nemoto, musoro pamwe chete nemakumbo neura. Hapana chichasara kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani, uye pfupa hamufaniri kupwanya kubva kwaari, asi zvinhu zvinosara kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani munofanira kuzvipisa mumoto. Saizvozvo muchaidya icho, zvuno zvenyu zvakamonwa, shangu dziri mutsoka dzenyu, tsvimbo dziri mumaoko enyu, uye muchaidya icho nekukurumidza; ndiyo Paseka yaIshe. Uye ndichapfuura munyika yeIjipiti usiku huno, uye ndicharova vose dangwe munyika yeIjipiti kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye pakati pevamwari vose vevaIjipiti ndichaita kutsiva, ini Ishe. Uye ropa richava chiratidzo kwamuri pamusoro pedzimba dzamuri

mukadzo, uye ndichaona ropa, uye ndichakudzivirai, uye hapana denda rekuparadza richava pakati penyu pandinorova nyika yeIjipiti. Uye zuva iri richava chirangaridzo kwamuri, uye muchapemberera mutambo kuna Ishe kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu zvese, mutemo wekusingaperi, muchapemberera icho. Kwamazuva manomwe munofanira kudya zvisina mbiriso, asi kubva pazuva rekutanga, munofanira kubvisa mbiriso mudzimba dzenyu. Munhu wose anodya mbiriso, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva muIsraeri, kubva pazuva rekutanga kusvika pazuva rechinomwe. Uye zuva rekutanga richadanwa dzvene, uye zuva rechinomwe rinodanwa dzvene richava kwamuri, basa rese rinoshanda hamuzoriita mazviri, kunze kwezvose zvichaitwa mweya wese, izvi chete zvichaitwa kwamuri. Uye muchachengeta murairo uyu; nokuti muzuva iri ndichaubudisa simba renyu kubva munyika yeIjipiti, uye muchaita zuva iri kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvenyu mutemo wekusingaperi, kutanga nezuva regumi nemana remwedzi wekutanga, kubva manheru muchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, kusvika zuva ramakumi maviri nerimwe remwedzi, kusvika manheru. Kwamazuva manomwe mupuro hauzowanikwi mudzimba dzenyu, ani naani anodya chakakwidziridzwa, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva kuungano yaIsraeri, pakati pevatorwa nevagari venyika. Chingwa chose chakaviriswa hamufaniri kuchidya, asi munzvimbo dzose dzamunogara munofanira kudya chingwa chisina kuviriswa. Mosesi akadana dare rese remakurukota evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akati kwavari, Endai munotorera imi pachenyu gwai zvichienderana neukama hwenyu, uye

mubayire Paseka. Muchagamuchira sumbu rehisopi, uye makakosha muropa ruri pamusuwo, muchaisa pazvivivo, uye pamusoro pezvivivo zvose zviviri, kubva kuropa ruri pamusuwo. Imi hamuzobuda mumwe nemumwe pamusuwo weimba yake kusvikira mangwanani. Ishe achapfuura achirova vaIjipita, uye achaona ropa pamusoro pezvivivo zvemukova nepamusoro pezvose zviviri zvemukova, uye Ishe achapfuura napamukova, uye haazotenderi muparadzi kupinda mudzimba dzenyu kuti auraye. Uye chengetedza shoko iri semutemo wako iwe nevanakomana vako, kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Kana asi mapinda munyika iyo Ishe angakupai, sezvaakataura, chengetai basa iri. Uye zvichaitika kana vanakomana venyu vakataura kwamuri vachiti, Chii shumiro iyi? Uye muchataura kwavari kuti, Chibayiro ichi ndeche Paseka kuna Ishe, sezvo akafukidza dzimba dzevanakomana vaIsraeri muIjipiti, paakarova vaIjipita, asi dzimba dzedu akadziponesa. Vanhu vakakotama vakanamatira. Uye vakaenda vakabva vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi naAroni, saizvozvo vakaita. Zvakaitika pakati peusiku, uye Ishe akarova dangwe rese munyika yeIjipiti, kubva kudangwe raFarao akagara pachigaro cheushe, kusvika kudangwe romukadzi mutapwa aiva mugomba, uye kusvika kudangwe remhuka dzese. Uye Farao akasimuka usiku, pamwe chete nevaranda vake, uye vese vaIjipiti, uye kukava nokuchema kukuru munyika yese yeIjipiti, nekuti kwakanga kusina imba isingava nomunhu akafa mairi. Uye Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni usiku, akati kwavari, Simukai, mubude pakati pavanhu vangu, imi nevanakomana vaIsraeri, fambai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu,

sezvamunotaura. Uye matora makwai nemombe dzenyu muende, uye mundiropafadzewo chaizvo. Uye vaIjipita vakanga vachidzvinyirira vanhu neshingairo kuti vavadzinge munyika, nokuti vakati, Isu tose tiri kufa. Vanhu vakatora upfu hwavo husati hwakwidzwa, makanyiwa avo akasungwa munguo dzavo pamapfudzi avo. Vana vaIsraeri vakaita sezvakarayira Mozisi kwavari, uye vakakumbira midziyo yesirivha neyegoridhe nezvipfeko kubva kuvaIjipiti. Uye Ishe akaita kuti vanhu vake vawane nyasha pamberi pevaIjipiti, uye vakavakweretesa, uye vakapamba vaIjipiti. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva muRameses vakaenda kuSukoti, varume mazana matanhatu ezviuru zvavarwi vetsoka, kunze kwemitoro. Uye ungano yakavhenganiswa huru yakakwira navo, pamwe chete nemakwai, nemombe, nezvipfuwo zvakawanda kwazvo. Vakabika mukanyiwa yavakabuda nayo kubva muIjipiti, zvingwa zvisina mbiriso, nokuti yakanga isina kubiriswa. VaIjipiti vakanga vavadzinga, uye havana kukwanisa kugara, uye havana kuzvigadzirira mbuva yerwendo. Asi kugara kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, kwavakagara munyika yeIjipiti nemunyika yeKenani, kwaiva makore mana mazana matatu makumi matatu. Uye zvakaitika mushure mamakore mazana mana namakumi matatu, simba rose raIshe rakabuda munyika yeIjipiti usiku. Kuchengetedza kuri kuna Ishe, kuti abudise ivo kubva munyika yeIjipiti, iyo husiku ihu, kuchengetedza kuna Ishe, kuti vose vanakomana veIsraeri vave mumarudzi avo. Akati uye Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, uyu mutemo wePaseka; wese mutorwa haazodyi kubva kwariri; Uye wese muranda kana akatengwa nesirivha uchadzingisa chikanda chake; uye

ipapo achazodya kubva kwariri. Mueni kana mushandi haazodya kubva kwaari. Munofanira kuchidyira mumba mumwe chete, uye hamufaniri kubudisa nyama kunze kweimba, uye hamufaniri kupwanya pfupa ripi zvaro rayo. Ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri ichaita izvo. Kana asi mumwe munhu akasvika kwamuri ari mutorwa kuzouya kuita Paseka kuna Ishe, unofanira kudzingisa vanhurume vake vose, uye ipapo achasvika kuzouya kuita icho, uye achava sezvo ari wakaberekerwa munyika. Wose asina kudzingiswa haafaniri kudya kubva kwaari. Mutemo mumwe chete uchava kune wekumusha, uye kune mutorwa anouya pakati penyu. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi naAroni pamusoro pavo, saizvozvo vakaita. Uye zvakaitika musi iwoyo, Ishe akabudisa vana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti pamwe nesimba ravo.

13

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, Nditsidzire kwandiri dangwe wose, chibereko chokutanga chinozarura chiberwa chose muvanakomana veIsraeri, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, ndewangu. Mozisi akati kuvanhu, Rangarirai zuva iri ramakabuda munyika yeIjipiti, mumba wouranda, nokuti Ishe akakubudisai kubva ikoko noruoko rune simba, uye mbiriso haifaniri kudyiwa. Nokuti nhasi munobuda mumwedzi wevaduku. Zvichaitika kuti apo Ishe Mwari wako akapinza iwe munyika yevaKenani, nevaHiti, nevaAmori, nevaHivhi,

nevaJebhusi, nevaGirigashi, nevaPerizi, iyo yaakapikira madzibaba ako kuti achakupa iwe, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, iwe uchaita basa iri mumwedzi uyu. Kwemazuva matanhatu muchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, asi pazuva rechinomwe mutambo waIshe. Zvisina mbiriso munofanira kudya kwemazuva manomwe, hazvizoonekwi kwauri chingwa chakamiswa mbiriso, uye hazvizovi kwauri mbiriso mumiganhu yako yose. Uye uchazivisa mwanakomana wako musi iwoyo, uchiti, Nekuda kweizvi akaita Ishe Mwari kwandiri, pandakabuda muIjipiti. Uye ichava kwauri chiratidzo pamusoro peruoko rwako, uye chirangaridzo pamberi pemaziso ako, kuti mutemo waIshe uve mumuromo mako, nokuti muruoko rune simba Ishe Mwari akabudisa iwe kubva muIjipiti. Uye chengetedzai mutemo uyu maererano nenguva dzemwaka, kubva zuva nezuva. Uye zvichava kana Ishe Mwari wako achikuunza munyika yavaKenani, nenzira yaakapikira madzibaba ako, uye achakupa iyo. Uye uchatsaura zvose zvinozarura chizvaro, zvikono kuna Ishe, zvose zvinozarura chizvaro kubva mumapoka kana muzvipfuwo zvako, zvose zvinenge zvava zvako, zvikono uchatsaurira Ishe. Yose zvinozarura chizvaro chembongoro, uchachinjana negwai, asi kana usingachinjisi, uchadzikinura icho, yose dangwe remunhu revanakomana vako uchadzikinura. Kana asi mwanakomana wako akakubvunza mushure meizvi, achiti, chii ichi? Uye uchataura kwaari, kuti muruoko rune simba Ishe akatibudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Apo Farao akaomesa kutitumira kuti tiende, akauraya vese vematangwe munyika yeIjipiti, kubva kumatangwe evanhu kusvika

kumatangwe ezvipfuwo. Nekuda kweizvi, ini ndinobayira vese vanozarura chizvaro, varume, kuna Ishe, uye vese vematangwe evanakomana vangu ndichadzikunura. Uye richava chiratidzo paruoko rwako, uye chisingazungunuswi pamberi pemaziso ako, nokuti noruoko rune simba Ishe akakubudisa kubva muIjipiti. Asi Farao paakadzinga vanhu, Mwari haana kuvatungamirira nenzira yenyika yevaFiristia, nokuti yakanga iri pedyo, nokuti Mwari akati, Zvimwe vanhu vangashanduka pfungwa kana vaona hondo, vodzokera kuIjipiti. Uye Mwari akakomba vanhu nenzira yaienda kurenje, kuenda kugungwa dzvuku, asi pachizvarwa chechishanu vanakomana vaIsraeri vakakwira vachibva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Mosesi akatora mapfupa aJosefa pamwe chete naye, nokuti akanga aita kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vapike nemhiko, achiti, Pakushanyira, Ishe achakushanyirai imi, uye muchakwidza mapfupa angu kubva pano pamwe chete nemi. Vakasimudza musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kuSukoti, vakadzika musasa muEtamu pedyo nerenje. Asi Mwari akavatungamirira, masikati ari mushongwe wegore kuti avavonese nzira, uye usiku ari mushongwe womoto. Kwete hazvina kubva, asi mbiru yegore masikati, nembiru yemoto usiku, pamberi pevanhu vese.

14

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vadzoka ngavadzike musasa pakatarisana neimba yekumaruwa, pakati peMigidhori uye pakati pegungwa,

pakatarisana neBhaari Zefoni; pamberi pavo muchadzika musasa pagungwa. Uye Farao achataura kuvanhu vake achiti, Vanakomana vaIsraeri ava vanodzungaira munyika, nokuti renje rakavapfigira. Ini asi ndichaomesa moyo waFarao, uye achavadzingirira, uye ndichakudzwa muna Farao nomuhondo yake yose, uye vaIjipiti vose vachaziva kuti ndini Ishe, uye vakaita saizvozvo. Uye zvakashuma kuna mambo wevaIjipiti kuti vanhu vakanga vatiza, uye moyo waFarao wakashandurwa, pamwe chete newevaranda vake, pamusoro pevanhu, uye vakati, Chii ichi chatakaita, pakutumira kure vanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti vasatishanda? Akazunza saka Farao ngoro dzake, uye vanhu vake vose akavatungamirira pamwe chete naye, uye akanga atora mazana matanhatu engoro dzakasarudzwa, uye mabhiza ose evaIjipita, uye vakuru pamusoro pezvose. Uye Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao mambo weIjipiti, nemoyo yevashandi vake, uye akatevera vanakomana vaIsraeri, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda neruoko rwakasimudzwa. VaIjipita vakavatevera shure kwavo, vakavawana vakadzika musasa parutivi rwegungwa, uye mabhiza ose nengoro dzaFarao, nevatasvi vemabhiza, nehondo yake, vakanga vari pamberi pemusha, pakatarisana neBaalsefoni. Uye Farao paakanga achisvika, vanakomana vaIsraeri vakasimudza meso avo vakaona, uye vaIjipiti vakanga vadzika musasa shure kwavo, uye vakatya zvikuru, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakadanidzira kuna Ishe. Uye vakati kuna Mozisi, Pakuti pakanga pasina makuva munyika yeIjipiti here, wakatitungamirira kunze kuti tife murenje? Chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri, uchititungamirira kunze kubva muIjipiti? Kwete here ichi chaiva shoko iro

ratakaita kwauri muIjipiti, tichiti, tiregei kuti tishumire vaIjipiti? Zvakanaka kuti isu tishumire vaIjipiti, pane kufa murenje iri. Mozisi akati kuvanhu, Ivai nesimba, mirai uye muone ruponeso runobva kuna Ishe, rwaachatiitira nhasi; nokuti nenzira yamakaona vaIjipiti nhasi, hamuchazovaonaizve kusvika kunguva yokusingaperi; Ishe acharwira pamusoro penyu, uye imi muchanyarara. Asi Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, unochemerei kwandiri? Taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye ngavabve pamisasa. Uye iwe simudza tsvimbo yako, uye tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro pegungwa, uye uripamure, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri ngavapinde mukati megungwa munzvimbo yakaoma. Uye tarira, ini ndichaomesa moyo waFarao newevaIjipiti vese, uye vachapinda vachitevera shure kwavo, uye ndichakudzwa muna Farao nemuhondo yake yese, nemungoro, uye nemumabhiza ake. Uye vachaziva vese vaIjipiti kuti ndini Ishe, pandichakudzwa muna Farao, nemungoro, uye nemabhiza ake. Mutumwa waMwari akanga achifamba pamberi pemusasa wevanakomana vaIsraeri akabvira kumashure, uye mbiru yegore yakabvisawo kubva pamberi pavo ikandomira kumashure kwavo. Uye yakapinda pakati pemusasa wevaIjipiti, uye pakati pemusasa wevaIjipiti, uye pakati pemusasa waIsraeri, uye yakamira, uye kwakava nerima uye nerima, uye husiku hwakapfuura, uye havana kusanganiswa mumwe nemumwe husiku hwose. Mosesi akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pegungwa, uye Ishe akadzingira gungwa nemhepo yechamhembe ine simba usiku hwose, uye akaita gungwa rive rakaoma, uye mvura yakapatsanurwa. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda mukati

megungwa pakaoma, uye mvura yaro yaiva rusvingo kurudyi rwavo, uye rusvingo kuruboshwe rwavo. Uye vaIjipiti vakavatevera, uye vakapinda shure kwavo, nebhiza rose raFarao, nengoro, nevatasvi, mukati megungwa. Zvakaitika asi murindi wemangwanani, uye Ishe akatarira pamusoro pemusasa wevaIjipiti mushongwe yemoto neyegore, uye akakanganisa musasa wevaIjipiti, uye akasungirira pamwe chete mhepo dzengoro dzavo, uye akavatungamirira nesimba; uye vakati vaIjipiti, ngatitize kubva pachiso chaIsraeri; nokuti Ishe anorwa pamusoro pavo vaIjipiti. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro pegungwa, kuti mvura idzoke, ifukidze vaIjipiti, zvingoro zvavo nevatasvi vavo. Mozisi akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pegungwa, uye mvura yakadzoka zuva richivheneka pamusoro penyika, asi vaIjipiti vakatiza pasi pemvura, uye Ishe akazunza vaIjipiti pakati pegungwa. Uye mvura yakati yadzoka yakafukidza ngoro nevatatasvi, nesimba rose raFarao, avo vakanga vapinda mugungwa vachitevera, uye hapana kana mumwe chete akasara. Asi vana vaIsraeri vakafamba nepakaoma pakati pegungwa, uye mvura yakanga iri rusvingo kurudyi rwavo, uye rusvingo kuruboshwe rwavo. Uye Ishe akanunura vaIsraeri pazuva iro kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti, uye vaIsraeri vakaona vaIjipiti vakafa pamhenderekedzo yegungwa. Israeri akaona ruoko rukuru rwakaitwa naIshe kuvaIjipiti, vanhu vakatya Ishe, uye vakatenda muna Mwari nomuna Mosesi muranda wake.

15

Ipapo Mozisi nevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaimba rwiyo urwu kuna Mwari, uye vakati vachiti, Ngatiimbirei Ishe, nokuti akudzwa nokubwinya; bhiza nemutasvi akakanda mugungwa. Mubatsiri nomudziviriri akava kwandiri ruponeso, uyu ndiMwari wangu, uye ndichakudza iye, Mwari wababa vangu, uye ndichasimudzira iye. Ishe anopwanya hondo, Ishe ndiro zita rake. Ngoro dzaFaraoh, nesimba rake, akadzikanda mugungwa, vatasvi vakasarudzwa vemuchinda wechitatu; vakamedzerwa muGungwa Dzvuku; gungwa rakavafukidza; vakanyura mukudzika sebwe. Ruoko rwako rwerudyi, Ishe, rwakakudzwa mune simba; ruoko rwako rwerudyi, Ishe, rwakaputsa vavengi. Uye nokuwanda kwokubwinya kwako wakapwanya vavengi, wakatumira kutsamwa kwako kwakavadya sevuswa. Uye nemweya wekutsamwa kwako yakaparadzana mvura, yakaoma serusvingo mvura, yakaoma mafungu pakati pegungwa. Muvengi akati, Ndichatevera ndichavakunda, ndichaganhura zvakapambwa, ndichazadza mweya wangu, ndichavaparadza nebakatwa rangu, ruoko rwangu ruchatonga. Wakatuma mweya wako, gungwa rikavafukidza, vakanyura semutobvu mumvura ine simba. Ndiani akafanana newe pakati pevamwari, Ishe? Ndiani akafanana newe? Akaremekedzwa mune vatsvene, anoshamisa mune mbiri, achiita zvishamiso. Wakatambanudza ruoko rwako rwerudyi, nyika yakavamedza. Wakatungamirira neruramisiro rwako vanhu vako ava, vawakasunungura, wakavanyaradza nesimba rako kusvika panogara patsvene pako. Marudzi akanzwa, uye akatsamwa, kurwadziwa kwakatora vagari vevaFiristia. Ipapo vakakurumidza vatungamiri veEdhomu, uye vatongi vevaMoabhu, kubvunda

kwakavabata, vakanyunguduka vese vanogara muKenani. Ngakuwire pamusoro pavo kudedera nokutya, nokukura kworuoko rwenyu ngavave mabwe, kusvikira vanhu venyu vapfuura, Ishe, kusvikira vanhu venyu ava vapfuura, avo vamakawana. Uchivaisa uvasime mugomo renhaka yako, munzvimbo yakagadzirira kugara kwako, iyo wakagadzira, Ishe, nzvimbo tsvene, Ishe, iyo yakagadzirwa nemaoko ako. Ishe anobata ushe nenguva dzose, uye pamusoro penguva dzose, uye zvichiri. Nokuti bhiza raFarao rakapinda pamwe chete nengoro nevatasvi mukati megungwa, uye Ishe akauyisa mvura yegungwa pamusoro pavo, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakafamba nepakaoma pakati pegungwa. Miriamu muporofitakadzi, hanzvadzi yaAroni, akabata ngoma muruoko rwake, uye vakadzi vose vakabuda vachimutevera vaine ngoma uye vachipembera. Miriam akatanga kutungamirira, achiti, Ngatimbire kuna Ishe, nokuti akudzwa nokubwinya; bhiza nomutasvi akakanda mugungwa. Mozisi akabudisa vana vaIsraeri kubva kugungwa dzvuku, uye akavatungamirira kuenda murenje reShuri, uye vakafamba mazuva matatu murenje, uye havana kuwana mvura yokunwa. Vakauya asi muMera, uye havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva muMera, nokuti yaiva inovava; nekuda kweizvi akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Kuvava. Uye vanhu vakanyunyuta pamusoro paMozisi vachiti, Tichanwa chii? Mozisi akadanidzira kuna Ishe; uye Ishe akamuratidza huni, uye akaihkanda mumvura, uye mvura yakazodzwa; ipapo akamuisira mitemo nemitongo; uye ipapo akamuedza, uye akati, kana uchinzwa unonzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye zvinofadza pamberi

pake unoita, uye unoteerera kumirairo yake, uye unochengeta zvese mitemo yake, hosha dzese dzandakauyisa pamusoro pevaEgipita, handizokuuyisi pamusoro pako; nokuti ndini Ishe Mwari wako anokuporesa. Uye vakauya muErimi, uye ikoko kwaiva nezvitubu gumi nembiri zvemvura, uye matanda makumi manomwe emichindwe, vakadzika musasa ikoko padyo nemvura.

16

Vakabva kuElim, uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakasvika kurenje reSin, riri pakati peElim neSinai. Pazuva regumi neshanu, mumwedzi wechipiri vakati vabuda munyika yeIjipiti, ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakanyunyuta pamusoro paMozisi naAroni. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakataura kwavari vachiti, Dai chete takafa takarohwa naShe munyika yeEgipti, patakagara pamusoro pehari dzenyama uye tichidya zvingwa kusvikira pakuguta, nekuti makabudisa isu murenje iri kuti muzouraya ungano yose iyi nenzara. Akati uye Ishe kuna Mozisi, tarira ini ndinonayisa kwamuri zvingwa kubva kudenga; uye vanhu vachabuda, uye vachaunganidza zvezuva mumazuva, kuti ndivaidze ivo kana vachafamba nemutemo wangu, kana kwete; Uye zvichava pazuva rechitanhatu, uye vachagadzira zvavakapinza; uye zvichava zvakapetwa kaviri zvavakaunganidzira zuva nezuva. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakataura kune yose ungano yevanakomana veIsraeri, Manheru muchaziva kuti Ishe akabudisa imi kubva munyika

yeIjipiti, uye mangwanani muchaona kubwinya kwaIshe mukuda kwake kuteerera kunyunyuta kwenyu pamusoro paMwari; asi isu tiri chii, kuti munonyunyutira pamusoro pedu? Uye Mozisi akati, mukupa kwaIshe kwamuri manheru nyama kuti mudye, uye chingwa mangwanani kusvika pakuguta, nekuda kwekunzwa kwaIshe kunyunyuta kwenyu, icho imi munogunun'una pamusoro pedu; asi isu tiri chii? Nokuti kunyunyuta kwenyu hakusi pamusoro pedu asi pamusoro paMwari. Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Udzai ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri kuti, Swederai pamberi paMwari, nokuti akanzwa kunyunyuta kwenyu. Apo Aroni paainge achitaura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, vakadzokera murenje, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa mugore. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, ndakanzwa kunyunyuta kwevanakomana veIsraeri; taura kwavari, uchiti, manheru muchazodya nyama, uye mangwanani muchazoguta nechingwa; uye muchazoziva, kuti ini Ishe Mwari wenyu. Zvakaitika manheru, uye hove dzakakwira, uye dzakafukidza musasa. Mangwanani, dova rakati rapera rakatenderedza musasa. Uye tarira, pamusoro pechiso cherenje pakanga pane chakatetepa sechakaita mbeu yekorianda chichena, sechakaita chando pamusoro penyika. Vakati vazviona izvozvo, vanakomana veIsraeri vakataura mumwe kune mumwe, Chii ichi? Nokuti vakanga vasingazivi kuti chaiva chii; asi Mozisi akati kwavari, iyi ndiyo chingwa icho Ishe akakupai kuti mudye. Ichi ishoko rakarayirwa naIshe: unganidzai kubva kwariri mumwe nomumwe kune zvakakodzera gomori, maererano nemusoro maererano nenhamba yemweya yenyu, mumwe

nomumwe pamwe chete nevanogara mumatende enyu unganidzai. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, uye vakaunganidza mumwe zvakawanda uye mumwe zvishoma. Uye vakati vayera negomori, uyo akatora zvakawanda haana kuwedzera, uye uyo akatora zvishoma haana kushaya; mumwe nemumwe vakaunganidza zvakaringana nevaiva navo. Mozisi akati kwavari, Hapana munhu ngaasiye chimwe chazvo kusvikira mangwanani. Uye havana kuteerera Mozisi, asi vamwe vakasiya kubva kwaari kusvikira mangwanani, uye yakabereka honye, uye yakanhuhwa, uye Mozisi akatsamwira pamusoro pavo. Uye vakaunganidza izvo mangwanani nemangwanani, mumwe nemumwe chikamu chakakodzera kwaari, asi zuva pakadziisa, chakanyunguduka. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitanhatu, vakaunganidza zvinhu zvinodikanwa zvakapetwa kaviri, magomor maviri kumunhu mumwe chete; vakapinda vatungamiri vese veungano, uye vakaudza Mozisi. Mozisi akati kwavari, Handisi here shoko iri rakataurwa naIshe? Masabata zororo zvitsvene kuna Ishe mangwana; zvose zvamungabika, bikaiwo; uye zvose zvamungavirisa, virisaiwo; uye zvose zvinowedzera siyai izvo mukuchengetera kumangwanani. Uye vakasiya kubva kwaari kusvikira mangwanani, sezvo Mozisi akaraira kwavari, uye haina kunhuhwa, uye gonye harina kuva mairi. Mozisi akati, Idyai nhasi, nokuti nhasi isabata raIshe; hamuzozowani chinhu mubani. Kwamazuva matanhatu muchaunganidza, asi pazuva rechinomwe isabata, nokuti hapana kuchavapo pariri. Zvakaitika kuti pazuva rechinomwe, vamwe vanhu vakaedza kuunganidza, asi havana kuwana. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi,

Kusvikira riniko musingadi kuteerera mirairo yangu nemutemo wangu? Onai, nokuti Ishe akakupai Sabata zuva iri, nekuda kweizvi iye akakupai pazuva rechitanhatu zvingwa zviviri zvemazuva maviri, garai mumwe nemumwe mudzimba dzenyu, hapana munhu ngaabude kunobva kunzvimbo yake pazuva rechinomwe. Vanhu vakazorora pazuva rechinomwe. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaritumidza zita raro kuti Manna, uye raiva senge mbeu yekorianda chena, uye kuravira kwaro kwaiva sekanji muuchi. Mozisi akati, Ichi ndicho shoko, rakarayirwa naIshe, Zadzai gomori yemana, kuti ive chitoro kuzvizvarwa zvenyu; kuti vaone chingwa, chamakaridya imi murenje, Ishe paakakubudisai kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, tora chirongo chegoridhe chimwe, uye uise mairi izere gomor yemana, uye uchaisa icho pamberi paMwari, kuti kuchengetedzwa kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi; uye Aroni akaisa pamberi peuchapupu kuti kuchengetedzwa. Vana vaIsraeri vakadya manna kwemakore makumi mana, kusvikira vakauya munyika yakagarwa. Vakadya manna kusvikira vakasvika muchikamu chePhoenicia. Asi gomor raiva chegumi chezviyero zvitatu.

17

Uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakabva murenje reSin maererano nemisasa yavo, nekuda kweshoko raShe, uye vakadzika musasa muRafidheini, asi kwakanga kusina mvura yevanhu kunwa. Uye vanhu vakapopotedzana kuna Mosesi

vachiti, Tipei mvura kuti tinwe. Mosesi akati kwavari, Munopopotedzanei neni, uye munoedzirei Ishe? Vanhu vakanyorwa mvura ikoko; uye vanhu vakanyunyuta ikoko kuna Mozisi, vachiti, nei izvi? Wakatikwidza isu kubva muIjipiti kuti utuuraye isu nevana vedu nezvipfuwo nenyota? Mozisi akachema kuna Ishe, achiti, Chii chandichaita kuvanhu ava? Nguva pfupi chete, uye vachanditaka namabwe kusvika ndafa. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Enda pamberi pevanhu ava, asi utore wega kubva kuvakuru vevanhu, uye tsvimbo, iyo yawakarova nayo rwizi, uitore muruoko rwako, uye uchaenda. Ichi ini ndakamira ikoko pamberi pako padombo muHoreb; uye uchatova dombo, uye mvura ichabuda mairi, uye vanhu vachanwa. Mozisi akaita saizvozvo pamberi pevanakomana veIsraeri. Uye akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Kuedzwa neKushoorwa, nekuda kwekushoorwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nekuda kwekuedza Ishe, vachiti, Ishe aripo pakati pedu here kana kwete? Amareki akasvika akarwa neIsraeri muRafidini. Mozisi akati kuna Joshua, Sarudza varume vane simba, uye ubude kundorwa neAmareki mangwana, uye tarira, ini ndichamira pamusoro pechikomo, uye tsvimbo yaMwari iri muruoko rwangu. Uye Joshua akaita sezvaakaudzwa naMoses, uye akabuda akaronga kurwa neAmaleki, uye Moses naAaron naHur vakakwira pamusoro pegomo. Uye zvakaitika kuti apo Mozisi akasimudza maoko ake, Israeri aikunda, asi apo akaburutsa maoko ake, Amareki aikunda. Maoko aMozisi akanga akarema, uye vakatora dombo vakaisa pasi pake, uye akagara pamusoro paro, uye Aroni naHori vakatsigira maoko ake kubva kuno mumwe, uye kubva kuno mumwe, uye maoko

aMozisi akava akasimba kusvikira zuva ravira. Uye Joshua akakunda vaAmaleki, pamwe chete nevanhu vavo vose nemunondo. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Nyora izvi kuti zvive chirangaridzo mubhuku, uye uzvizivise Joshua munzeve, nokuti ndichabvisa zvachose chirangaridzo chaAmareki pasi pedenga. Uye Mosesi akavaka artari kuna Ishe, uye akatumidza zita rayo kuti, Ishe utiziro hwangu. Nokuti muruoko rwakavanzika, Ishe anorwa neAmareki kubva kuzvizvarwa kusvika kuzvizvarwa.

18

Jetro mupristi weMidhiani, tezvara waMozisi, akanzwa zvese zvakaita Ishe kuna Israeri, vanhu vake, nokuti Ishe akanga abudisa Israeri kubva muIjipiti. Jetro mudzamara waMozisi akatora Zipora mukadzi waMozisi mushure mekusunungurwa kwake, uye vanakomana vake vaviri; zita reumwe wavo Gerishom, achiti, ndakanga ndiri mueni munyika yevamwe; uye zita rwewechipiri Eriezeri, achiti, nokuti Mwari wababa vangu mubatsiri wangu, uye akandinunura paruoko rwaFarao. Uye Jetro, baba vemukadzi waMozisi, akabuda pamwe chete nevanakomana nomukadzi vakaenda kuna Mozisi murenje, kwaakanga avaka musasa pagomo raMwari. Kwakaziviswa kuna Mosesi vachiti, Tarira, tezvara wako Jetro ari kuuya kwauri, pamwe chete nomukadzi wako nevanakomana vako vaviri. Mozisi akaenda kunze kundosangana netezvara wake, akakotamira kwaari, akamutsvoda, vakakwazisana, ndokuvauyisa mutende. Uye Mozisi akaudza tezvara wake zvese

zvaakaita Ishe kuna Farao nekuvaIjipiti vese nekuda kwaIsraeri, uye kutambudzika kwese kwavakasangana nako munzira, uye kuti Ishe akavaponesa kubva muruoko rwaFarao, uye kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti. Jetro akashamisika pamusoro pezvinhu zvose zvakanaka zvakaitirwa vanhu naIshe, nokuti akavaponesa kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti uye kubva muruoko rwaFarao. Uye Jetro akati, Ngaakudzwe Ishe, nokuti akanunura ivo kubva muruoko ravaIjipiti uye kubva muruoko rwaFarao. Zvino ndakaziva kuti Ishe mukuru kupfuura vamwari vose nekuda kweizvi, nokuti vakavarwisa. Uye Jetro mukuwasha waMozisi akatora zvipiriso zvinopiswa zvakakwana nezvibayiro kuna Mwari; uye Aroni nevakuru vose veIsraeri vakauya kuzodya chingwa pamwe chete nemukuwasha waMozisi, pamberi paMwari. Uye zvakaitika mushure mezuva rinotevera Mozisi akagara pasi kutonga vanhu, asi vanhu vose vakamira pamberi paMozisi kubva mangwanani kusvikira manheru. Uye Jetro aona zvese zvaanoita kuvanhu, anoti, chii ichi chauri kuita kuvanhu? Nei iwe unogara uri wega, asi vanhu vese vakamira pauri kubva mangwanani kusvika manheru? Uye Mozisi anoti kumukuwasha wake, Vanhu vanouya kwandiri kuzotsvaka mutongo unobva kuna Mwari. Pose panguva yose paine gakava pakati pavo, vanouya kwandiri, ndinotonga mumwe nemumwe, uye ndinovazivisa mirayiro yaMwari nemutemo wake. Baba vemukadzi waMozisi vakati kwaari, Hausi kuita zvakarurama shoko iri. Uchaparadzwa zvachose nekusashivirira iwe, uye vanhu vese ava vari pamwe chete newe, shoko iri rinorema kwauri, hauzokwanisi kuita iwe wega. Zvino saka nditeerere, uye ndichakupa zano, uye Mwari achava newe, iva iwe kuvanhu

pane zvine chokuita naMwari, uye uchaunza mashoko avo kuna Mwari. Uye uchapupurira kwavari mirairo dzaMwari nomutemo wake, uye uchavatadzira nzira dzavachafamba nadzidzo, nemabasa avachaita. Uye iwe pachako funga kubva kuvanhu vose varume vane simba, vanotya Mwari, varume vakarurama, vanovenga kuzvikudza, uye uchagadza pamusoro pavo vatungamiriri vechiuru, nevatungamiriri vezana, nevatungamiriri vemakumi mashanu, nevatungamiriri vegumi. Uye vachatonga vanhu nguva dzose, asi shoko rakaoma vachauyisa kwauri, asi nyaya diki dzokutonga vachatonga ivo, uye vacharerutsa mutoro wako, uye vachakubatsira. Kana izwi iri ukaita, Mwari achakusimbisa, uye uchakwanisa kumira, uye vanhu vose ava vachauya kunzvimbo yavo pachavo norugare. Mozisi akanzwa inzwi retezvara wake, uye akaita zvose zvaakaudzwa. Mozisi akasarudza varume vane simba kubva kuvaIsraeri vose, uye akavaita vatungamiriri pamusoro pavo: vatungamiriri vechiuru, vatungamiriri vezana, vatungamiriri vemakumi mashanu, nevatungamiriri vegumi. Uye vakatonga vanhu nguva dzose, asi shoko rega rega rakaoma vakaenda naro kuna Mosesi, asi shoko rega rega rakareruka vakatonga ivo pachavo. Uye Mozisi akatuma mukuwasha wake, uye akaenda kunyika yake.

19

Mumwedzi wechitatu wokubuda kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti, pazuva iri, vakauya murenje reSinai.

Vakabva muRaphidein, vakauya murenje reSinai, uye Israeri vakadzikamusasa ipapo pakatarisana negomo. Mozisi akakwira mugomo raMwari, uye Mwari akamudana ari mugomo achiti, Izvi ndizvo zvauchaparidza kuimba yaJakobho, uye uchazivisa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Imi makaona zvandakaita kuvaIjipita, uye ndakakutsigirai semapapiro emakondo, uye ndakakuunzai kwandiri. Uye zvino kana mukateerera inzwi rangu uye mukachengeta sungano yangu, muchava vanhu vangu vakasarudzika pakati pendudzi dzese, nokuti nyika yese ndeyangu. Imi asi mucha kuva kwandiri umambo hweuprista uye rudzi rutsvene; izvi ndiwo mashoko amucha taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Mozisi akasvika, akadana vakuru vevanhu, uye akaisa pamberi pavo mashoko ose aya, avo Mwari akanga araira. Vanhu vose vakapindura vamwe chete, vakati, Zvose zvakataura Mwari, tichaita uye tichanzwa. Mosesi akaendesa mashoko aya kuna Mwari. Akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, Tarira, ini ndinouya kwauri mugore rembiru, kuti vanhu vanzwe ndichitaura newe, uye vakutende nokusingaperi. Mozisi akataurira Ishe mashoko avanhu. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Buruka uyambire vanhu, uye uchenese ivo nhasi nemangwana, uye ngavageze nguo, uye ngavave vakagadzirira pazuva rechitatu; nekuti pazuva rechitatu Ishe achaburuka pamusoro pegomo reSinai, pamberi pevanhu vese. Uye uchatsaura vanhu vakatenderedza, uchiti, Chenjerai pachenu kuti musaenda mugomo uye musabata chimwe chaicho. Ani naani anobata gomo achafa norufu. Kwete ruoko rwake ruchabata, nokuti nemabwe achakandwa namabwe, kana nemuseve achapfurwa, kana chipfuwo kana munhu, haangararami. Apo mazwi

nehwamanda negore richabva pagomo, ivo vachakwira pagomo. Mosesi akaburuka kubva kugomo akaenda kuvanhu, akavaitisa vatsvene, uye vakasuka nguo dzavo. Uye akati kuvanhu, Ivai vakagadzirira. Kwemazuva matatu musaswedera kumukadzi. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitatu, mambakwedza asvika, uye pakava nemanzwi nemheni negore rakasviba pamusoro peGomo reSinai, inzwi rehwamanda rakaridza zvikuru, uye vanhu vose vaiva mumusasa vakatya. Uye Mozisi akatungamirira vanhu kunze kubva mumusasa kuti vasangane naMwari, uye vakamira pasi pegomo. Gomo reSinai raiva kubudisa utsi hwose, nekuda kuti Mwari akanga aburuka pariri mumoto, uye utsi hwaiva kuchikwira, seutsi hwechoto, uye vanhu vose vakashamiswa zvikuru. Manzwi ehwamanda akanga achienda mberi achiwedzera kusimba kwazvo. Mozisi akataura, asi Mwari akamupindura nenzwi. Ishe akaburuka pamusoro pegomo reSinai pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, uye Ishe akadana Mozisi kuti auye pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, uye Mozisi akakwira. Uye Mwari akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, buruka unyevere vanhu, kuti varege kuswedera kuna Mwari kuona, uye vazhinji vawire pakati pavo; Uye vapristi vanoswedera kuna Ishe Mwari ngavaitwe vatsvene, kuti Ishe arege kubva kwavari. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Mwari, Vanhu havagoni kukwira kugomo reSinai, nokuti iwe wakapa uchapupu kwatiri, uchiti, Isa gomo parutivi, uye uriite chitsvene. Ishe akati kwaari, Enda, buruka pasi, ugokwira iwe naAroni pamwe chete newe, asi vapristi navanhu ngavasazvimanidzira kukwira vachienda kuna Mwari, kuti Ishe arege kuvaparadza. Mosesi akaburuka akaenda kuvanhu,

akataura kwavari.

20

Uye Ishe akataura mashoko ose aya, achiti, Ndini Ishe Mwari wako, uyo ndakakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Hauzovi nevamwari vamwe kunze kwangu. Usazviitira mufananidzo, kana kufananidzwa kwechinhu chipi zvacho chiri kudenga kumusoro, kana chiri panyika pasi, kana chiri mumvura pasi penyika. Usanamata kwavari, uye usashumira kwavari; nokuti ndini Ishe Mwari wako, Mwari ane godo, anodzorera zvivi zvemadzibaba pamusoro pevana, kusvikira chizvarwa chechitatu nechechina kune vanondivenga ini, uye achiita tsitsi kusvikira kuzviuru kune vanondida ini, uye kune vanochengeta mirairo yangu. Usatora zita raIshe Mwari wako pasina, nokuti Ishe Mwari wako haangatongonununuri munhu anotora zita rake pasina. Rangarira zuva reSabata kuti uriite dzvene. Mazuva matanhatu unofanira kushanda uye kuita mabasa ako ese. Asi zuva rechinomwe, isabata kuna Ishe Mwari wako; hauzoiti basa ripi zvaro musi wacho iwe, nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, nemuranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nenzombe yako, nemhuka yako yomutoro, nemhuka yose yako, nemutorwa anogara mauri. Nokuti mumazuva matanhatu Ishe akaita denga nenyika negungwa nezvose zviri mazviri, uye akazorora pazuva rechinomwe; nekuda kwaizvozvo Ishe akaropafadza zuva rechinomwe, uye akariita dzvene. Kudza baba vako neamai

vako, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka, uye kuti uve noupenyu hurefu panyika yakanaka iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Usaita upombwe. Usachaba. Usauraye. Usapa uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro pemuvakidzani wako. Usachiva mukadzi wemuvakidzani wako; usachiva imba yemuvakidzani wako, kana munda wake, kana muranda wake, kana murandakadzi wake, kana nzombe yake, kana mbongoro yake, kana chero mhuka yake, kana zvose zviri zvemuvakidzani wako. Uye vanhu vese vakaona inzwi, nemwenje, neinzwi rehwamanda, negomo raipfungaira utsi; asi vanhu vese vakatya vakamira kure. Vakati kuna Mozisi, Taura iwe nesu, asi Mwari ngaarege kutaura nesu, kuti tirege kufa. Uye Mozisi anoti kwavari, Ivai nesimba, nekuti Mwari akauya kwamuri kuti akuedzei, kuitira kuti kutya kwake kuve mamuri, kuti murege kutadza. Vanhu vakamira vari kure, asi Mozisi akapinda murima maiva Mwari. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Izvi ndiwo zvauchaparidza kuimba yaJakobho, uye uchaparidza kuvanakomana vaIsraeri: Imi makaona kuti ndakataura nemi ndiri kudenga. Musazviitira vamwari vesirivha, uye vamwari vegoridhe musazviitira. Atari kubva pasi muchaiita kwandiri, uye muchabayira pamusoro pake zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, nezvipiriso zvenyu zvoruponeso, nemakwai, nemhuru dzenyu munzvimbo dzose dzandichaita kuti zita rangu ritaurwe ikoko, uye ndichauya kwamuri, uye ndichakuropafadzai. Kana asi atari kubva mumabwe uchiita kwandiri, usavaka ivo vakavezwa, nokuti munondo wako wakaisa pamusoro pavo, uye vakasvibiswa. Usakwira nematanho pamusoro pearitari yangu, kuti urege kufukura kushama kwako pamusoro payo.

21

Uye iyi ndiyo mitemo yauchaisa pamberi pavo. Kana ukawana mwana muHebheru, makore matanhatu achashumira iwe; asi mugore rechinomwe achaenda akasununguka pasina muripo. Kana iye oga akapinda, achabuda ari oga; asi kana mukadzi akapinda naye, mukadzi wake achabudawo. Uye kana tenzi akamupa mukadzi, uye akamuberekera vanakomana kana vanasikana, mukadzi nevana vachava vetenzi wake, asi iye oga achabuda. Kana asi apindura ataura muranda, ndakada tenzi wangu, uye mukadzi, uye vana, handisi kuenda ndakasununguka; tenzi wake achamuunza kuna Mwari pakutonga, uye ipapo achamuunza pamusoro pemusuwo pamusoro pechimiro, uye tenzi wake achabaya nzeve nechibairo, uye achamushumira nekusingaperi. Kana munhu akatengesa mwanasikana wake kuti ave mushandikadzi, haafaniri kubuda sezvinoita varandakadzi. Kana asingafadzi ishe wake, uyo waakabvumirana naye, achamdzikinura, asi kurudzi rwevatorwa haana simba rekumutengesa, nekuti akatyora chibvumirano naye. Kana asi kumwanakomana akazvipira iye, maererano nekodzero dzevanasikana, achaita kwaari. Kana asi akatora mumwe kwaari, zvinhu zvinodikanwa uye kupfeka uye kushamwaridzana kwake haazomubvisi. Kana asi zvinhu zvitatu izvi asingaiti kwaari, achabuda mahara pasina sirivha. Kana asi munhu akarova mumwe munhu, uye akafa, ngaaurayiwe norufu. Asi kwete achida, asi Mwari akaisa mumaoko ake, ndichakupa nzvimbo yaanotizira ikoko mhondi.

Kana asi munhu akarwisa muvakidzani wake kuti amuuraye nokunyengera, uye akatizira, uchamutora kubva paaritari yangu kuti aurayiwe. Ani anorova baba vake kana amai vake, nerufu ngaaurayiwe. Ani naani anotuka baba vake kana amai vake achafa zvirokwazvo. Ani kana kuba mumwe wevanakomana veIsraeri, uye akamumanikidza ndokumutengesera, uye akawanikwa aine mhosva, ngaafe norufu. Kana asi varume vaviri vachipopotedzana, uye vakarova wepedyo nedombo kana nechibhakera, uye asingafi, asi avete pamubhedha, kana murume asimuka achifamba kunze pamusoro petsvimbo, asina mhosva achava akarova; kunze kwekusashanda kwake achabhadhara, uye kurapa. Kana munhu akarova muranda wake kana murandakadzi wake netsvimbo, uye akafa mumaoko ake, anofanira kurangwa nokururamisira. Kana asi ararama zuva rimwe kana mazuva maviri, asarangwa, nekuti sirivha yake ndiyo iri. Kana varume vaviri vakarwa, uye vakarova mukadzi ane pamuviri, uye mwana wake akabuda asina kuumbwa zvizere, acharangwa chipo; sezvo murume wemukadzi akaisa, achapa nemukurumbira. Kana asi akaumbwa zvizere, achapa mweya pachinzvimbo chemweya, Ziso pachinzvimbo reziso, zino pachinzvimbo rezino, ruoko pachinzvimbo reruoko, rutsoka pachinzvimbo rerutsoka, kutsva pachinzvimbo chekutsva, ronda pachinzvimbo reronda, ruvara pachinzvimbo reruvara. Kana asi munhu akarova ziso remuranda wake, kana ziso remushandikadzi wake, uye akaripofumadza, achavatuma vakasununguka pachinzvimbo cheziso ravo. Kana asi zino remuranda, kana zino remurandakadzi wake akabvisa,

achavadzosera vakasununguka panzvimbo yezino ravo. Kana hando ikabaya murume kana mukadzi uye afe, hando ichatakwa nemabwe, uye nyama yayo haizodywi; asi muridzi wehando achava asina mhosva. Kana nzombe yakanga ichigaya kubva zuro namarimwezuro, uye muridzi wayo akayambirwa nezvazvo, asi akarega kuidzivisa, ikazouuraya murume kana mukadzi, nzombe ichatakwa namabwe, uye muridzi wayo achaurayiwa. Kana asi rudzikinuro rwakapiwa kwaari, achapa rudzikinuro rwemuwenga wake zvakawanda sezvavanoisa kwaari. Kana asi mwanakomana kana mwanasikana akatunga, maererano nemutemo uyu ngavaite kwaari. Kana asi mwana kabhuru akaturikira kana murandakadzi, sirivha makumi matatu madhirakima maviri achapa kuna ishe wavo, uye kabhuru achatakwa nemabwe. Kana mumwe munhu akavhura gomba kana kuchera gomba, uye asingafukidzi iro, uye mhuru kana mbongoro ikawira ikoko, muridzi wegomba acharipa, achapa sirivha kumuridzi wavo; asi chakafa chichava chake. Kana asi hando yemumwe munhu ikabaya hando yemuvakidzani uye ikafa, vachatengesera hando iri mhenyu, uye vachagoverana mari yayo, uye hando yakafa vachagoverana. Kana asi rinoziviswa hando kuti inobaya nenyanga pamberi kwezuro uye pamberi kwezuva rechitatu, uye vakapupurira kuna ishe wayo, uye haana kuiparadza, achabhadhara hando pachinzvimbo chehando, asi yakafa kwaari ichava. Kana asi munhu akaba mhuru kana gwai, uye akabaya kana akatengesa, anofanira kubhadhara mhou shanu pachinzvimbo chemhuru, uye makwai mana pachinzvimbo chegwai.

22

Kana asi mukuchera akawanwa mbavha, uye akarohwa akafa, hazvisi mhondi kwaari. Kana zuva rikabudira pamusoro pake, ane mhosva, achafa mukudzosera. Asi kana asina chinhu, ngaatengeswe pachinzvimbo chekuba. Kana asi chinhu chakabiwa chikasiyiwa uye chikawanikwa muri ruoko rwake, kubva kumbongoro kusvika kugwai, zvipenyu, anofanira kubhadhara zvakapetwa kaviri. Kana munhu akafudza munda kana munda wemizambiringa, uye akarega chipfuwo chake chikafudza munda wemumwe munhu, anofanira kubhadhara kubva mumunda wake maererano nezvibereko zvake. Asi kana akafudza munda wese, anofanira kubhadhara nezvakanakisisa zvemunda wake uye nezvakanakisisa zvemunda wake wemizambiringa. Kana asi moto ukabuda ukawana minzwa, uye ukapisa mapuriro kana hura kana bani, iye akabatidza moto achatsiva. Kana munhu akapa muvakidzani wake sirivha kana midziyo kuti achengetedze, uye zvikabiwa mumba memunhu, kana mbavha ikawanikwa, inofanira kuripa zvakapetwa kaviri. Kana asi asina kuwanikwa iye akaba, tenzi weimba achasvika pamberi paMwari, uye achapika kuti zvirokwazvo haana kuita zvakaipa pamusoro pechivigiro chose chemuvakidzani, maererano nemhosva yose yakataurwa, pamusoro pemhuru, uye mbongoro, uye gwai, uye nguvo, uye kurasikirwa kose kunopomerwa; chero zvacho chingava, pamberi paMwari kuchauya kutonga kwevose vaviri, uye iye akabatwa naMwari, acharipira kaviri kumuvakidzani. Kana asi

mumwe munhu akapa muvakidzani wake mhuka inotakura mutoro kana mhuru kana gwai kana chero mhuka kuti achengete, uye ikaputswa kana kufa kana kutorwa senhapwa, uye hapana munhu anoziva, mhiko yaMwari ichava pakati pavose vaviri, zvirokwazvo kuti iye haana kuita zvakaipa chose pamusoro pechinhu chakachengetwa chemuvakidzani wake; uye saizvozvo tenzi wayo achabvuma, uye haazoripa. Kana zvikabwa kubva kwaari, achabhadhara ishe; Kana zvikabvambwa nemhuka dzesango, achazviunza pachakaurayiwa, uye haazobhadhara. Kana munhu akakumbira chimwe chinhu kumuvakidzani wake, uye chikaputsika kana chikafa kana chikabatwa, muridzi asipo pamwe chete nacho, achatsiva. Kana asi ishe ari pamwe chete naye, haazobhadhara, kana asi mushandi wakaripwa ari, achava kwaari pachinzvimbo chemubhadharo wake. Kana asi munyengeri mumwe mhandara asina kutsidza, uye arare naye, achamuroora nemombe dzoroora kuti ave mukadzi wake. Kana asi achiramba zvachose, uye baba vake vasingadi kumupa kwaari somukadzi, achabhadhara sirivha kubaba zvinoenderana neroora remhandara. Varoyi hamufaniri kuvasiya vari vapenyu. Ani naani anorara nemhuka anofanira kuurayiwa. Iye anobayira kuna vamwari achaparadzwa norufu, kunze kwaShe oga chete. Uye mutorwa hamufaniri kumushungurudza, uye hamufaniri kumumanikidza, nokuti maiva vatorwa munyika yeIjipiti. Musafambisa zvakaipa chirikadzi kana nherera. Kana mukavaitira zvakaipa nekuvaita zvakaipa ivo, uye vakadanidzira vachidanidzira kwandiri, ndichanzwa chaizvo inzwi ravo, uye ndichatsamwa nehasha,

uye ndichakuurayai nemunondo, uye vakadzi venyu vachava chirikadzi, uye vana venyu vachava nherera. Kana asi ukakweretesa sirivha kuhama murombo pauri, hauzovi uchimumanikidza, uye hauzoisiri mhindu kwaari. Kana ukatora serubatso jasi remuvakidzani wako, usati kwavira zuva unofanira kumudzosera; Nekuti ichi chifukidzo chake, ichi chete jasi rekufukidza kushama kwake; mune chii chaachavata? Kana saka achidanidzira kwandiri, ndichamunzwa; nokuti ndine tsitsi. Vamwari hauzotaura zvakaipa nezvavo, uye mutongi wevanhu vako hauzotauri zvakaipa nezvake. Zvibereko zvokutanga zveburiro nezvechisviniro chako hauzononoki, vanakomana vako vokutanga uchavapa kwandiri. Saizvozvo uchaita nemhuru yako nehwai yako nemhuka yemutoro yako, mazuva manomwe ichava pasi pamai vayo, asi pazuva rorusere uchaidzosera kwandiri. Uye varume vatsvene muchava kwandiri, uye nyama yakabvamburwa nemhuka dzesango hamufaniri kudya, kumbwa kandai iyo.

23

Usagamuchira kunzwa kusina maturo, usabvumirana neasina kururama kuva chapupu asina kururama. Usava pamwe nevakawanda mukuita zvakaipa, usabatana nechaunga kutsauka pamwe nevakawanda, kuti utsause kutonga. Uye hauzonzwiri tsitsi murombo mukutonga. Kana ukasangana nenzombe yemuvengi wako, kana chipfuwo chake chakasunga chiri kudzungaira, unofanira kuchidzosera kwaari. Kana asi

uone mhuka yemutoro yemuvengi wako yawira pasi nemutoro wayo, hausi uchapfuura nepo, asi uchaibatsira kusimudza pamwe naye. Hauzokombamisa mutongo wemurombo pakutongwa kwake. Kubva pashoko rega rega rakaipa uchabva, asina mhosva uye akarurama hauzouraya, uye hauzoruramisiri wakaipa nekuda kwezvipo. Uye zvipo hauzotora, nokuti zvipo zvinopofomadza meso evanhu vanoona, uye zvinoparadza mashoko akarurama. Uye mueni hamuzomanikidzi, nokuti imi munoziva mweya womueni, nokuti imi pachenyu maiva vaeni munyika yeIjipiti. Kwemakore matanhatu uchakusha ivhu rako, uye uchaunganidza zvibereko zvaro. Mugore rechinomwe uchaita kusunungurwa, uye uchasunungura ivhu, uye varombo verudzi rwako vachadya, asi zvinenge zvasara zvichadya zvikara zvesango, saizvozvo uchaita kumunda wako wemizambiringa, uye kumunda wako wemiorivhi. Mazuva matanhatu uchaita mabasa ako, asi pazuva rechinomwe, zororo, kuti nzombe yako izorore, nemhuka yako yakasungwa pajoko, uye kuti mwanakomana wemushandikadzi wako azoroodzwa nemutorwa. Zvose zvandakataura kwamuri, zvichengetei, uye zita ravamwari vamwe haringayeukwi, uye haringanzwikwi kubva mumuromo wenyu. Katatu nguva dzegore mupemberere kwandiri. Chengetai mutambo wechingwa chisina mbiriso, mazuva manomwe mudye chingwa chisina mbiriso, sezvandakakurairai maererano nenguva yomwedzi wezvitsva, nokuti mumwedzi iwoyo makabuda muIjipiti. Musazouya pamberi pangu musina chinhu. Uye mutambo wokukohwa kwemichero yokutanga uchaita wemabasa ako, ayo kana ukadyara mumunda mako, uye mutambo wokupedzisira

pakunobuda kwegore muungano yemabasa ako ayo anobva mumunda mako. Katatu panguva dzegore, varume vako vese vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Pandichadzinga marudzi kubva pamberi pako uye ndikurisa miganhu yako, hauzobayiri ropa rezvinonhuhwirira zvangu pamusoro pembiriso, uye mafuta emutambo wangu haafaniri kurara kusvikira mangwanani. Zvibereko zvekutanga zvegohwo rako uchauisa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako, hauzobiki gwayana mumukaka wamai varo. Uye tarira, ini ndinotuma nhume yangu pamberi pechiso chako, kuti ikuchengete munzira, kuti ikuise munyika yandakakugadzirira. Chenjera zvako, uye teerera kwaari, uye usarega kumuteerera, nokuti haazombokudzori, nokuti zita rangu riri pamusoro pake. Kana nekunzwa mukateerera inzwi rangu, uye mukaita zvose zvakaita sei ndingakurairai, uye mukachengeta sungano yangu, muchava kwandiri vanhu vakasarudzika kubva kumarudzi ose, nokuti yangu ndiyo nyika yose. Imi asi muchava kwandiri umambo hwavaprista, uye rudzi rutsvene. Mashoko aya uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Kana nekunzwa mukateerera inzwi rangu, uye mukaita zvose zvakaita sei ndinoreva kwamuri, ndichava muvengi kuvavengi venyu, uye ndichamirisana nevanopikisa kwamuri. Mutumwa wangu achaenda ari mutungamiriri wako, uye achakuisa kuna vaAmorite, vaHittite, vaPerizzite, vaKenani, vaGirigashi, vaHivhi, navaJebhusi, uye ndichavaparadza. Usanamata vamwari vavo, kana kuvashumira, uye usaita zvinoenderana nemabasa avo, asi uvaparadze chose, uye upwanye mbiru dzavo. Uye uchashumira Ishe Mwari wako, uye ndicharopafadza

chingwa chako newaini yako nemvura yako, uye ndichabvisa chirwere kubva kwamuri. Hakuzovi neakashaya vana, kana mhanje munyika yako; uwandu hwemazuva ako ndichazadzisa. Uye kutya ndichatuma kunotungamira wako, uye ndichavhundutsa marudzi ese, muuyo iwe unopinda muuyo ivo, uye ndichapa vese vavengi vako vatizi. Uye ndichatuma nyuchi dzakatangira pamberi pako, uye uchabudisa vaAmori, navaHivhi, navaKenani, navaHiti kubva kwauri. Handisi kuvaadzinga mugore rimwe, kuti nyika irege kuva dongo, uye zvikara zvenyika zvirege kuwanda pamusoro pako. Maererano nezvishoma nezvishoma ndichadzidzinga ivo kubva kwauri, kusvikira ukura uye ugare nhaka nyika. Uye ndichaisa miganhu yako kubva kuGungwa Dzvuku, kusvika kuGungwa revaFiristia, uye kubva kurenje, kusvika kuRwizi Rukuru Yufratesi, uye ndichaisa mumaoko enyu vagari munyika, uye ndichavadzinga kubva kwauri. Kwete uchaita chibvumirano navo uye nevanamwari vavo. Uye havazogari munyika yako, kuti varege kukuita kuti utadzire kwandiri, nekuti kana ukashumira vamwari vavo, ava vachava chigumbuso kwauri.

24

Uye akati kuna Mosesi, Kwira kuna Ishe iwe naAroni, naNadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, uye namakumi manomwe evakuru veIsraeri, uye vachanamate vari kure kuna Ishe. Uye Mosesi oga achaswedera kuna Mwari, asi ivo havazoswedera, uye vanhu havazokwiri pamwe chete navo. Mozisi akapinda, uye akaudza

vanhu mashoko ose aMwari nemitemo yose. Vanhu vose vakapindura nenzwi rimwe vachiti, Mashoko ose akataura Ishe, tichaaita uye tichanzwa. Uye Mozisi akanyora mashoko ose aIshe, Mozisi akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani akavaka atari pasi pegomo, nemabwe gumi nembiri ezvizvarwa gumi nembiri zvaIsraeri. Uye akatuma majaya evanakomana vaIsraeri, vakapa zvipiriso zvinopiswa, uye vakabayira Mwari mhuru sechibayiro cheruponeso. Mosesi akatora hafu yeropa akaidurura mumikombe, uye hafu yeropa akaidurura paaritari. Uye akatora bhuku resungano, akaverenga munzeve dzevanhu, uye vakati, Zvese zvakataura Ishe, tichaita uye tichanzwa. Mozisi akatora ropa akasasa vanhu, uye akati, Tarirai ropa rechibvumirano, icho Ishe chakaita nemi pamusoro pemashoko ese aya. Mosesi naAroni, Nadhabhi naAbhiudhi, pamwe chete nemakumi manomwe vedare revatariri veIsraeri vakakwira. Uye vakaona nzvimbo yaimira Mwari waIsraeri; uye zvaiva pasi petsoka dzake, senge basa rezvidhinha resafire, uye senge chimiro chedenga pakuchena. Uye pakati pevasarudzwa veIsraeri hapana kana mumwe akaparara, uye vakaonekwa munzvimbo yaMwari, uye vakadya uye vakanwa. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Kwira uuye kwandiri mugomo, ugare ikoko, uye ndichakupa mahwendefa emabwe, mutemo nemirairo, zvandakanyora kuti ndivadzidzise. Uye Mozisi akasimuka naJoshua akanga akamira naye, vakakwira mugomo raMwari. Uye kuvakuru vakataura kuti, Nyararai pano kusvikira tadzoka kwamuri, uye tarirai, Aroni naHuri vanewe. Kana mumwe munhu akava nenyaya yekutongwa, ngaauye kwavari. Uye Mozisi naJoshua vakakwira gomo, uye gore rakafukidza gomo.

Uye kubwinya kwaMwari kwakaburuka pamusoro pegomo reSinai, uye gore rakafukidza icho kwemazuva matanhatu, uye Ishe akadana Mozisi pazuva rechinomwe kubva pakati pegore. Asi chimiro chekubwinya kwaIshe chakanga chakaita semoto unopfuta pamusoro pegomo pamberi pevana vaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akapinda pakati pegore, akakwira mugomo, uye akava ikoko mugomo kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana.

25

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, uti kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye torai zvibereko zvokutanga kubva kune vose, avo vangada nomoyo, uye muchagamuchira zvibereko zvokutanga zvangu. Uye iyi ndiyo chipo chokutanga, icho chamuchagamuchira kubva kwavari: goridhe, nesirivha, nemhangura, nehyacinth, nepepuru, netsvuku yakapetwa kaviri, nemicheka yakaisvonaka yakarukwa, nemvere dzembudzi, nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa mutsvuku, nematehwe ebhuruu, nematanda asingaori, nemabwe eSardius, nemabwe ekuvezera echiuno, nenguo refu. Uye uchagadzira nzvimbo tsvene kwandiri, uye ndicharatidza mukati menyu. Uye uchagadzirira ini maererano nezvose zvandinokuratidza iwe mugomo, muenzaniso wetabhenakeri, nemuenzaniso wemidziyo yayo yose, saizvozvo uchaita. Uye uchagadzira areka yeuchapupu kubva mumatanda asingaori, makubhiti maviri nehafu pakureba, nekubhiti nehafu paupamhi, uye kubhiti

nehafu pakukwirira. Uye uchafukidza iyo negoridhe rakachena, mukati nekunze uchafukidza iyo, uye uchaita pairi mipendero yegoridhe yakamonyana yakatenderedza. Uye uchagadzira iyi mhete ina dzegoridhe, uye uchadziisa pamativi mana, mhete mbiri parutivi rumwe, uye mhete mbiri parutivi rwechipiri. Uchaita matanda ematanda asingaori, uye uchavafukidza negoridhe; Uye uchapinza matanda muzvindori zviri pamativi eareka, kuti usimudze areka maari. Mumhete dzeareka, mapango achagara asingafambiswe. Uye uchaisa mukati meareka zvapupu zvandichakupa. Uye uchagadzira chigaro chengoni chifukidzo chegoridhe rakachena, makubhiti maviri nehafu pakureba, uye kubhiti nehafu paupamhi. Uye uchagadzira makerubhi maviri egoridhe rakapambadzirwa, uye uchaisa ivo pamativi ose echigaro chengoni. Vachaitwa kerubhi mumwe kubva padivi iri, uye kerubhi mumwe kubva padivi rechipiri rechigaro chengoni, uye uchaita makerubhi maviri pamusoro pamativi maviri. Makerubhi achava achitambanudza mapapiro pamusoro, achifukidza nemapapiro avo pamusoro pechigaro chengoni, uye zviso zvavo zvichatarirana, zviso zvemakerubhi zvichava zvakananga kuchigaro chengoni. Uye uchaisa chigaro chengoni pamusoro peareka kubva kumusoro, uye muareka uchaisa zvipupuriro zvandichakupa. Uye ndichazivikanwa newe kubva ikoko, uye ndichataura newe kubva pamusoro pechigaro chengoni pakati pemakherubhi maviri, ari pamusoro peareka yechipupuriro, uye maererano nezvose zvandingakuraira kwauri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchagadzira tafura yegoridhe yakachena, makubhiti maviri pakureba, nekubhiti pakupamhi, nekubhiti nehafu pakukwirira.

Uye uchaita kwairi mafungu akamonyana egoridhe akatenderedza; uye uchaita kwairi mupendero wechianza kutenderedza; Uye uchaita fungu rakamonyana pamupendero kutenderedza. Uye uchagadzira mhete ina dzegoridhe, uye uchaisa mhete ina pamusoro pezvikamu zvina zvetsoka dzayo pasi pekorona. Uye mhete dzichava mukati memakuva ematanda ekutakura, kuitira kuti tafura isimudze nadzo. Uye uchagadzira matanda kubva muhuni isingaori, uye uchavafukidza negoridhe rakachena, uye tafura ichatakurwa nawo. Uye uchaita mbiya dzayo, nezvipisiso, nembiya dzemvino, nemikombe, iyo uchadura nayo, kubva mugoridhe rakachena uchaita izvo. Uye uchaisa zvingwa zvekuvapo pamusoro petafura pamberi pangu nguva dzose. Uye uchaita chigadziko chemwenje kubva mugoridhe rakachena wakarohwa, uchaita chigadziko chemwenje, mbiru yayo, nematavi, nemabhora, nemabhunu, nemaruva zvichabva mairi. Matavi matanhatu achibuda kumativi, matavi matatu echigadziko chemwenje kubva kune rimwe divi racho, uye matavi matatu echigadziko chemwenje kubva kune divi rechipiri. Uye mbiya nhatu dzakavezwa dzakaita semaarumondi, mumwe davi maiva nebhora neruva, saizvozvo kumatavi matanhatu aibuda kubva muzvigadziko zvemwenje. Uye pachigadziko chemwenje paiva nemikombe mina yakavezwa yakaita semuarimondi, padavi rimwe chete paiva nemabhundu, uye maruva acho. Mbawu pasi pematete maviri achibva mairi, uye mbawu pasi pematete mana achibva mairi, saizvozvo kumatete matanhatu anobuda kubva muchigadziko chemwenje, uye muchigadziko chemwenje makombe mana

akavezwa maarumondi. Zvibhurugwa nematavi zvinobva mairi ngazvive, yose yakavezwa kubva kune goridhe rimwe chete rakachena. Uye uchagadzira mwenje yayo nomwe, uye uchaisa mwenje, uye zvichavhenekera kubva kuchiso chimwe chete. Uye censer yayo, nezvigadziko zvayo kubva mugoridhe rakachena uchazviita. Midziyo yese iyi yaiva netarenda regoridhe rakachena. Ona, uchaita zvinoenderana nefomu rakaratidzwa kwauri mugomo.

26

Uye tende uchaita nezvidzitiro gumi zvemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, uye webhuruu, uye wepepuru, uye wemutsvuku wakarukwa zvine makerubhi, nebasa rakarukwa uchaita izvo. Urefu hwezvidzitiro rimwe chete makubhiti masere nemakumi maviri, uye upamhi hwemakubhiti mana zvidzitiro rimwe chete richava, chiyero chimwe chete chichava kuzvese zvidzitiro. Zvidzitiro zvishanu zvichava zvakabatana, chimwe chine chimwe, uye zvidzitiro zvishanu zvichava zvakabatana, chimwe nechimwe. Uye uchaita zvishwe zvebhuruu pamusoro pemucheto wechivharo chimwe chete, kubva kune rimwe divi kuenda pakubatana, uye saizvozvo uchaita pamusoro pemucheto wechivharo chekunze pakubatana kwechipiri. Uchaita zvikokovero makumi mashanu pachibereko chimwe chete, uye uchaita zvikokovero makumi mashanu parutivi rwezvibereko maererano nekubatana kwechipiri, dzakatarisana dzichiwirana kumwe chete mune imwe neimwe. Uye

uchagadzira mhete makumi mashanu dzegoridhe, uye uchabatanidza zvidzitiro chimwe chine chimwe nemhete, uye ichava tende rimwe chete. Uye uchagadzira matehwe ane mvere kuti ave chifukidzo pamusoro petende, uchagadzira matehwe gumi nerimwe. Urefu hweganda rimwe chete uchava makubhiti makumi matatu, uye upamhi hweganda rimwe chete uchava makubhiti mana; chiyero chimwe chete chichava kumaganda gumi nerimwe ose. Uye uchabatanidza matehwe mashanu pamwe chete, uye matehwe matanhatu pamwe chete, uye uchapetedza kaviri ganda rechitanhatu pamberi petende. Uye uchaita zvikorekedzo makumi mashanu pamucheto wechifukidzo chimwe chete, chiri pakati pakunobatana, uye zvikorekedzo makumi mashanu uchaita pamucheto wechifukidzo chinobatanidza chechipiri. Uye uchagadzira mhete dzendarira makumi mashanu, uye uchabatanidza mhete kubva pazvishwe, uye uchabatanidza matehwe, uye zvichava chimwe. Uye uchaisa pasi chakawandisa muzvikwenda zvetende, hafu yechikwenda chakasara uchafukidza kusvika pakuwandisa kwezvikwenda zvetende, uchafukidza shure kwetende. Kubhiti kubva kune ichi, uye kubhiti kubva kune ichi, kubva kune iyo inopfuura yezvidzitiro, kubva muurefu hwezvidzitiro hwetende, ichava inofukidza pamusoro pemativi etende kubva ikoko uye kubva ikoko, kuti ifukidze. Uye iwe uchaita chifukidzo chetende nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa tsvuku, nezvifukidzo zvematehwe ebhuruu pamusoro. Uye uchagadzira mbiru dzetende kubva mumatanda asingaori. Uchaita mbiru imwe chete ine makubhiti gumi pakureba, uye upamhi hwembiru imwe chete uchava kubhiti

rimwe nehafu. Tenoni mbiri pambiru imwe chete, achifananidza mumwe nemumwe; saizvozvo uchaita pambiru dzese dzetende. Uye uchagadzira mbiru dzetende, makumi maviri embiru kubva kudivi kunotarisa kuNorth. Uye uchagadzira zvigadziko zvesirivha makumi mana zvembiru makumi maviri, zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe neimwe kumativi ayo ose ari maviri, uye zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe neimwe kumativi ayo ose ari maviri. Uye divi rechipiri rakananga kuMaodzanyemba, makumi maviri embiru, uye makumi mana ezvigadziko zvadzo zvesirivha; zvigadziko zviviri kumbiru imwe chete kuzvikamu zvose zviri zviviri zvayo, uye zvigadziko zviviri kumbiru imwe chete kuzvikamu zvose zviri zviviri zvayo. Uye kubva kumashure kwetende maererano nechikamu chakananga kugungwa, uchaita matanda matanhatu. Uye uchagadzira mbiru mbiri pamakona etende kumashure. Uye ichava yakaenzana pasi, maererano neicho ichava yakaenzana kubva kumusoro kusvika pakusangana kumwe chete, saizvozvo uchaita kune dzose mbiri dzacho makona, ngadzive dzakakwana. Uye pachava nembiru sere, nezvigadziko zvadzo zvesirivha gumi nematanhatu, zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe chete kumativi ose ayo, uye zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe chete. Uye uchagadzira mazariro kubva mumatanda asingaori; mashanu kumbiru imwe kubva kune rumwe rutivi rwetende, uye mazariro mashanu kumbiru imwe kudivi retende rechipiri, uye mazariro mashanu kumbiru yeshure kudivi retende rakananga kugungwa. Uye bara riri pakati pakati pezvibatiso ngaripfuure kubva kune rimwe divi kusvika kune rimwe divi. Uye uchafukidza mbiru negoridhe,

uye uchaita mhete dzegoridhe, dzamuchapinza mapango, uye uchafukidza mapango negoridhe. Uye uchasimudza tende maererano nechimiro chakaratidzwa kwauri mugomo. Uye iwe uchaita chidzitiro chinobva mucheka webhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa; basa rakarukwa uchaita icho rine makerubhi. Uye uchaisa icho pamusoro pematanda mana asingaori akafukidzwa negoridhe, uye misoro yawo yegoridhe, uye zvigadziko zvawo zvina zvesirivha. Uye uchaisa chidzitiro pamusoro pembiru, uye uchapinza areka yechipupuriro ikoko mukati mechidzitiro, uye chidzitiro chichakutsanudzirai pakati penzvimbo tsvene nepakati peNzvimbo Tsvene-tsvene. Uye uchafukidza areka yeuchapupu nechidzitiro munzvimbo tsvene-tsvene. Uye uchaisa tafura kunze kwechidzitiro, uye chigadziko chemwenje chakatarisana netafura pamusoro pechikamu chetende chakananga kuMaodzanyemba, uye tafura uchaisa pamusoro pechikamu chetende chakananga kuMaodzanyemba. Uye uchagadzira chifukidzo pamusuwo wetende kubva mucheka webhuruu, pepuru, mutsvuku wakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa remuruki. Uye uchagadzira chidzitiro nembiru shanu, uye uchadzifukidza negoridhe, uye misoro yadzo iri yegoridhe, uye uchavanyungudusira zvigadziko zvishanu zvemhangura.

27

Uye uchagadzira atari kubva mumatanda asingaori, mashanu

makubhiti pakureba, uye mashanu makubhiti paupamhi, yakaenzana ichava atari, uye matatu makubhiti pakukwirira kwayo. Uye uchaita nyanga pamusoro pemakona mana, kubva kwaari kuchava nyanga, uye uchafukidza idzo nendarira. Uye uchaita korona yearitari, nechifukidzo chayo, nembiya dzayo, nemaforogo enyama ayo, nemudziyo wezvinonhuhwira wayo, uye midziyo yayo yese uchaita nemhangura. Uye uchagadzira kwaari chipunu chemhangura chakashongedzwa samumbure, uye uchagadzira mhete ina dzemhangura pasi pemativi mana echipunu. Uye uchaisa ivo pasi pechipfeko chearitari kubva pasi, asi chipfeko chichava kusvika kuhafu yearitari. Uye uchagadzira matanda echiAtari kubva muhuni isingaori, uye uchavafukidza nemhangura. Uye uchaisa matanda muzvindori, uye ngaave matanda pamativi earitari pakusimudza icho. Chakadzika chisina mubatanidzo uchachiita, maererano nechikaratidzwa kwauri mugomo, saizvozvo uchachiita. Uye uchagadzira ruvazhe rwetende, kurutivi rwakananga kuMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro zveruvazhe kubva mushinda wakanaka wakamonwa, kureba zana makubhiti kurutivi rumwe chete. Uye mbiru dzavo dzakanga dziri makumi maviri, nezvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri zvendarira, uye mhete dzavo nezvibatiso zvavo zvakanga zviri zvesirivha. Saka kudivi kwakatarisa kumabvazuva, zvidzitiro zana makubhiti pakureba, uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, nezvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri zvendarira, uye mhete nezvibatiso zvembiru, nezvigadziko zvavo zvakafukidzwa nesirivha. Asi upamhi hwechivanze hwakananga kugungwa, zvidzitiro makumi mashanu emakubhiti, mbiru dzacho gumi, nezvigadziko zvadzo

gumi. Uye upamhi hweruvazhe rwakaringana neMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro makumi mashanu emakubhiti, mbiru dzavo gumi, uye zvigadziko zvavo gumi. Uye gumi neshanu makubhiti pakukwirira kwezvidzitiro kudivi rimwe, mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Uye rutivi rwechipiri makubhiti gumi neshanu ezvidzitiro pakukwirira, mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Uye pasuwo rechivanze chaiva nechifukidzo, makumi maviri emakubhiti pakureba, chakagadzirwa nemucheka webhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, uye nomucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa remusoni; mbiru dzacho dzaiva ina, nezvigadziko zvadzo zvaiva zvina. Mbiru dzose dzechivanze dzakatenderedza dzakafukidzwa nesirivha, uye misoro yadzo yaiva yesirivha, uye zvigadziko zvadzo zvaiva zvemhangura. Asi urefu hwechivanze zana pamusoro pezana, uye upamhi makumi mashanu pamusoro pemakumi mashanu, uye ukureba hwemakubhiti mashanu kubva muchirukwa chakanaka chakamonwa, uye zvigadziko zvavo zvendarira. Uye kuvakwa kwose nematurusi ose nembambo dzeruvazhe zvaiva zvemhangura. Uye iwe raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ngavatore kwauri mafuta kubva kumiOrivhi akachena asina tsvina akapwanywa kuti zviedze kupisa, kuti mwenje upfute nguva dzose mutende reChipupuriro; kunze kwechidzitiro chiri pamusoro pesungano Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaupisa kubva manheru kusvika mangwanani, pamberi paIshe, mutemo wekusingaperi kuzvizvarwa zvenyu kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri.

28

Uye iwe unze pedyo newe Aroni mukoma wako nevanakomana vake kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vandishumire savapristi: Aroni, naNadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, naEreazari, naItamari, vanakomana vaAroni. Uye uchagadzira nguvo tsvene yaAroni, hama yako, kuti ive rukudzo nokubwinya. Uye iwe taura nevese vakachenjera mupfungwa, vandakagutsa nemweya weuchenjeri nekunzwisisa, uye vachaita nguvo tsvene yaAroni yechinhu chitsvene, maari achashumira somunyura kwandiri. Idzi ndidzo nguvo dzavachagadzira: chidzitiro chechipfuva, nechidzitiro chemapfudzi, nenguvo refu, nejasi rakarukwa, nenguwani, nebhandi, uye vachagadzira nguvo tsvene dzaAroni nevanakomana vake kuti vandishumire savaprista. Uye ivo vachatora goridhe, nehyacinth, nepepuru, nescarlet, nemucheka wakanaka. Uye vachagadzira efodhi kubva mumucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa rakarukwa remusoni. Zviviri zvimwe zvemapfudzi zvinobatanidza zvichava kwaari, chimwe chine chimwe, pazvikamu zviviri zvakabatanidzwa. Uye chirukwa chemapfudzi chiri pamusoro pake, maererano nekugadzirwa kwacho, chichabva maari chichava chegoridhe rakachena, uye chebhuruu, uye chepepuru, uye chetsvuku yakarukwa, uye chemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uye uchatora mabwe maviri eemerarudi, ugoveza mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri paari. Mazita matanhatu pamusoro pedombo rimwe chete, uye mazita matanhatu akasara pamusoro pedombo rechipiri

zvichienderana nezvizvarwa zvavo. Basa rekuveza mabwe nehunyanzvi, chakavezwa chechisimbiso, uchaveza mabwe maviri pamusoro pemazita evanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchaisa mabwe maviri pamusoro pamapfudzi eefodhi, mabwe ekurangarira ari kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Aroni achatakura mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi paIshe pamusoro pamapfudzi ake maviri, chiyeuchidzo pamusoro pavo. Uye uchaita zviduku zvemapfudzi zvegoridhe rakachena. Uye uchaita tsenzi mbiri dzine mafringisi dzegoridhe rakachena, dzakarukwa mukati memaruva, basa rekuruka, uye uchaisa tsenzi dzine mafringisi dzakarukwa pamusoro pezvigadziko zvemapfudzi, maererano nezvigadziko zvemapfudzi zvavo kubva kumberi. Uye uchagadzira chidzitiro chezvamatongerwo, basa reakasonerwa, maererano nerwimbo rweefodhii. Uchagadzira icho kubva mugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uchaita chive chakaenzana mativi, chichava chakapetwa kaviri, chechipimo urefu hwacho, uye chechipimo upamhi hwacho. Uye unofanira kuruka mune jira rakaiswa nemabwe mitsara mina, mutsara wemabwe uchava sadhiyo, topazi, uye emeradhi, mutsara wekutanga. Uye mutsara wechipiri, kabhonakuru, nesafiri, nejasipa. Uye mutsara wechitatu, ligurium, agate, neamethyst. Uye mutsara wechina, chrysolite, uye beryl, uye onyx, zvakafukidzwa negoridhe, zvakasungwa mugoridhe, ngazvive zvichienderana nemutsara wazvo. Uye mabwe ngaave kubva pamazita evanakomana vaIsraeri gumi nemaviri, maererano nemazita avo, zvakavezwa zvezvisimbiso, mumwe nemumwe maererano nezita rake, kuita

madzinza gumi nemaviri. Uye uchaita pamusoro pechirevo zvishongo zvakarukwa pamwe chete, basa chakaita secheni kubva mugoridhe rakachena. Uye Aroni achatora mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri pachidzitiro chekutonga pachipfuva chake, paanopinda munzvimbo tsvene, kuti ave chirangaridzo pamberi paMwari. Uye uchaisa pamusoro pechidzitiro chekutonga kuratidzwa nechokwadi, uye zvichava pamusoro pechipfuva chaAroni paakapinda munzvimbo tsvene pamberi paIshe, uye Aroni achatakura kutonga kwevanakomana vaIsraeri pamusoro pechipfuva pamberi paIshe nguva dzose. Uye uchagadzira nguvo yemukati refu yose yebhuruu. Uye pachava nekuvhurwa pakati payo, rine mupendero wakaripoteredza, basa rakarukwa, kubatana kwakarukwa pamwe chete, kuti zvirege kubvaruka. Uye uchaita pasi pemucheto wejasi pasi, senge makomamangwanda anotumbuka, makomamangwanda kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, pasi pemucheto wejasi kutenderedza; chimiro chimwe chete makomamangwanda egoridhe, uye ndira pakati peizvi kutenderedza. Kubva pamatamba egoridhe dhodha, uye maruva pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yomukati kutenderedza; Uye Aaron achava mukushumira inzwika inzwi rake, achipinda munzvimbo tsvene pamberi paIshe, uye achibuda, kuti arege kufa. Uye iwe uchaita mahwendefa egoridhe akachena, uye uchanyora paari kunyorwa kwechisimbiso kuti, Nzvimbo Tsvene yaShe. Uye uchazviisa pamusoro peshinda rebhuruu rakarukwa, uye zvichava pamusoro penguwani, pamberi penguwani zvichava. Uye

ichava pahuma yaAroni, uye Aroni achabvisa zvivi zvezvinhu zvitsvene, zvose zvavanganatsa vanakomana vaIsraeri, zvechipo chose zvezvinhu zvitsvene zvavo, uye ichava pahuma yaAroni nguva dzose, inogamuchirwa kwavari pamberi paIshe. Uye vakashongedzwa vemajasi kubva mushinda wakanaka, uye uchaita nguwani yeshinda wakanaka, uye bhanhire uchaita, basa remusoni. Uye kuvanakomana vaAroni uchagadzira majazi nemabhandi, uye nguwani uchagadzira kwavari kuti zvive rukudzo nekubwinya. Uye uchapfekedza Aroni hama yako nevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, uye uchavazodza, uye uchazadza maoko avo, uye uchaita kuti vave vatsvene kuti vandishumire sevapristi. Uye uchavaita kwavari bhurugwa remashinda kuti rifukidze kushama kwemuviri wavo, kubva pachiuno kusvika pamakumbo. Uye Aroni achava neizvo pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, pavakapinda mutende reuchapupu, kana pavanoswedera kushumira paaritari yenzvimbo tsvene, uye havazozviuyisiri chivi, kuti varege kufa, mutemo wekusingaperi kwaari, uye kumbeu yake pamwe chete naye.

29

Uye izvi ndizvo, izvo uchaita kwavari; uchavaita vatsvene, kuti vandishumire savapristi ivo; asi uchatora mhuru diki kubva kumombe imwe chete, uye makondobwe asina chipomerwa maviri, uye zvingwa zvisina mbiriso zvakasanganiswa mumafuta, uye makeke asina mbiriso akazodzwa mumafuta;

upfu hwakatsetseka kubva kugorosi uchazviita izvo. Uye uchaisa izvo pamusoro pedengu rimwe, uye uchauya neizvo pamusoro pedengu, nemhuru, nemakondobwe maviri. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavauya pamikova yetende reuchapupu, uye uchavashambidza nemvura. Uye watora nguvo, uchapfekedza Aroni munin'ina wako nguvo refu yakareba, chipfeko chemapfudzi, nechidzitiro chechipfuva, uye uchabatanidza kwaari chidzitiro chechipfuva necchipfeko chemapfudzi. Uye uchaisa nguwani pamusoro pemusoro wake, uye uchaisa ndiro tsvene pamusoro penguwani. Uye uchatore mafuta ekuzodza, ugoadira pamusoro pemusoro wake, uye ugomuzodza. Uye uchauya nevanakomana vake, uye uchavapfekedza mabhachi. Uye uchavasunga mabhandi, uye uchaisa nguwani kwavari, uye vachava nehupirisiti hwangu kusvikira pakusingaperi, uye uchatsaura Aroni namaoko ake, nemaoko evanakomana vake. Uye uchauya nemhuru pamasuo etende reuchapupu, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pemusoro wemhuru, pamberi paIshe, pamasuo etende reuchapupu. Uye uchauraya mhuru pamberi paIshe, pamukova wetende reuchapupu. Uye uchatora kubva muropa remhuru, ugoisa pamusoro penyanga dzearitari nomunwe wako, asi ropa rose rinenge rasara ucharidurura parutivi rwenheyo yearitari. Uye uchatora mafuta ese ari pamusoro pedumbu, nechikamu chechiropa, nemaviri itsvo, nemafuta ari pamusoro pavo, uye uchaisa pamusoro pearitari. Asi nyama dzemhuru, neganda, netsvina uchapisa nemoto kunze kwemusasa, nokuti chivi chacho. Uye uchatora gondobwe rimwe chete, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko

avo pamusoro pemusoro wegondobwe. Uye uchauraya iye, uye watora ropa, uchadurura kune aritari kutenderedza. Uye gondobwe uchacheka kuita zviviri maererano nemitezo, uye uchashambidza zvemukati netsoka nemvura, uye uchaisa pamusoro pezvimedu pamwe chete nemusoro. Uye uchapa gondobwe rose pamusoro pearitari, sechipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, kuti chive kunhuhwirira kwakanaka; zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Uye iwe uchatora gondobwe rechipiri, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pemusoro wegondobwe. Uye uchauraya iye, uye uchatora ropa rake, uye uchaisa pamusoro pelobe yenzeve yaAroni yerudyi, uye pamusoro pechikonzero cheruoko rwerudyi, uye pamusoro pechikonzero rwetsoka rwerudyi, uye pamusoro pemalobe enzeve dzevanakomana vake dzerudyi, uye pamusoro pezvimisikidzo zvemaoko avo erudyi, uye pamusoro pezvimisikidzo zvetsoka dzavo dzerudyi. Uye iwe uchatora kubva kuropa riri paaritari, uye kubva kumafuta okuzodza, uye uchasasa pamusoro paAroni nepamusoro penguo yake, uye pamusoro pavanakomana vake nepamusoro penguo dzavanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, uye achaitwa mutsvene iye nenguo yake, nevanakomana vake nemajasi avanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, asi ropa regondobwe ucharidurura paaritari kutenderedza. Uye uchatora kubva kugondobwe mafuta aro, nemafuta anofukidza dumbu, nechidimbu chechiropa, nembitsvo mbiri, nemafuta ari pamusoro padzo, neruoko rwerudyi, nokuti uku ndiko kupedziswa. Uye chingwa chimwe chakabva mumafuta, uye keke chimwe kubva mudengu yezvingwa zvisina mbiriso

zvakanga zvakaiswa pamberi paIshe. Uye uchaisa zvese pamusoro pemaoko aAron, uye pamusoro pemaoko evanakomana vake, uye uchatsaura izvo sechipo pamberi paIshe. Uye uchatore izvo kubva mumaoko avo, uye uchazvipa pamusoro pearitari yechibayiro chinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira pamberi paIshe, chipiriso ndezvaShe. Uye uchatore chityu kubva kugondobwe rekukumikidza, icho chiri chaAroni, uye uchachiparadzanisa sechipo pamberi paIshe, uye chichava chako semugove wako. Uye uchatsaura chipfuva chechipo, neruoko rwechipo chinobviswa, rwakatsaurwa, uye rwakabviswa kubva kugondohwe rekugadzwa kuna Aroni, nekuvanakomana vake. Uye zvichava zvemutemo wekusingaperi kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri, nekuti ichi chipiriso, uye chipiriso chichava kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri kubva kuzvibayiro zvekuponeswa zvevanakomana veIsraeri, chipiriso kuna Ishe. Uye nguo tsvene yaAroni ichava yevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, kuti vazodzwe mairi, uye kukwidzisa maoko avo. Mupristi achamutsidzira kubva kuvanakomana vake, uyo achapinda muTende reChipupuriro kuti ashumire munzvimbo tsvene, achapfeka izvo kwemazuva manomwe. Uye uchatora gondobwe rekugadzirisa, uye uchabika nyama munzvimbo tsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachadya nyama yegondobwe, nezvingwa zviri mudengu, pamusuo wetende reuchapupu. Vachaidya izvo zvavakaitswa vatsvene nazvo kuti vapedzise maoko avo, kuti vaitwe vatsvene, uye mutorwa haangadyi kubva kwazvo, nokuti zvitsvene. Kana zvikasiyiwa kubva panyama dzezvibayiro zvekugadzwa uye

zvechingwa kusvikira mangwanani, uchapisa zvasara nemoto. Hazvingadyiwi, nokuti zvitsvene. Uye uchaita Aroni nevanakomana vake saizvozvo maererano nezvose zvandakakuraira, mazuva manomwe uchakwazisa maoko avo. Uye mhuru yechivi uchaita pazuva rekucheneswa, uye uchachenesa atari pakuita kuti utsvene pairi, uye uchazodza iyo kuti uitsvene iyo. Kwamazuva manomwe uchachenesa atari, uye uchaita kuti ive tsvene, uye atari ichava tsvene yetsvene, wose anobata atari, achaitwa mutsvene. Uye izvi ndizvo zvauchaita pamusoro pearitari: makwayana egore rimwe asina chipomerwa, maviri pazuva, pamusoro pearitari zvisingaperi, chipiriso chisingaperi. Gwayana rimwe chete uchariita mangwanani, uye gwayana rechipiri uchariita manheru. Uye chegumi choupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta akapwanywa, chechina chehin, uye chipiriso chokudonhedza chechina chehin yewaini kugwayana rimwe. Uye gwayana rechipiri uchaita manheru, maererano nechibayiro chemangwanani, uye maererano nechipiriso chinonwiwa charo, uchaita kuva kunhuhwirira kwakanaka chipiriso kuna Ishe, chibayiro chisingaperi kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, pamusuo wetende reChipupuriro pamberi paIshe, pandichazivikanwa newe ikoko, kuti nditaure newe. Uye ndichaita kuraira ikoko kune vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichaitwa mutsvene mukubwinya kwangu. Uye ndichaita tsvene tende reuchapupu, nearitari, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake ndichaita tsvene, kuti vandishumire savapristi. Uye ndichadanwa pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichava Mwari wavo. Uye vachaziva kuti ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wavo, iye akavabudisa munyika yeIjipiti, kuti ndidanwe

navo, uye kuti ndive Mwari wavo.

30

Uye uchagadzira atari yezvinonhuhwirira kubva mumatanda asingaori. Uye uchaita icho chine kubhiti kureba, uye kubhiti kupamhama, chichava chakaenzana mativi mana, uye zviviri zvemabhiti kukwirira, kubva kwairi kuchava nyanga dzacho. Uye uchafukidza negoridhe rakachena giredhi rake, nemadziro ake akapoteredza, nenyanga dzake, uye uchaita kwaari korona yakamonyana yegoridhe yakapoteredza. Uye mhete mbiri dzegoridhe rakachena uchaita pasi pekorona yakamonyana yaro, kumativi maviri uchaita pamativi maviri, uye zvichava zvibatiso zvamatanda, kuitira kusimudza icho nazvo. Uye uchaita matanda kubva mumatanda asingaori, uye uchavafukidza negoridhe. Uye uchaisa icho pakatarisana nechidzitiro chiri pamusoro peareka yezvipupuriro, mandiri ndichazivikanwa kwauri kubva ikoko. Uye Aroni achapisa zvinonhuhwirira zvakavhenganiswa zvakatetepa pamusoro payo mangwanani oga oga, paanogadzira mwenje, achapisa zvinonhuhwirira pamusoro payo. Uye kana Aroni achibatidza mwenje manheru, achapisira zvinonhuhwirira pamusoro pawo. Zvinonhuhwirira zvinoramba zvichiitwa nguva dzose pamberi paIshe kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Uye haazouisi pamusoro pake zvinonhuhwirira zvimwe, chipiriso, chibayiro, uye chipiriso chokunwa hausi kuzodururа pamusoro pake. Uye Aroni achayananisa pamusoro penyanga dzacho kamwe chete

pagore, neropa rokunatsa acharinatsa kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo; chitsvene chezvitsvene kuna Ishe. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, kana iwe ukatora kuverengwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri mukushanywa kwavo, uye vachapa mumwe nemumwe rudzikinuro rwemweya wake kuna Ishe, uye hakuzovi nekuwa maari mukushanywa kwavo. Uye izvi ndizvo zvavachapa vose vachapfuura kuongororo, hafu yedidrachma iyo iri maererano nedidrachma dzvene, makumi maviri maobhori didrachma, uye hafu yedidrachma chipo kuna Ishe. Munhu wese anopfuura mukuongororwa kubva pamakore makumi maviri ekuberekwa zvichienda mberi, vachapa chipo kuna Ishe. Mupfumi haafaniri kuwedzera, uye murombo haafaniri kuderedza kubva pahafu yedidrachma pakupa chipo kuna Ishe, kuti aite yananiso pamusoro pemweya yenyu. Uye uchatore sirivha yemipiro kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchaipa muushumiri hwetende reuchapupu, uye ichava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri chirangaridzo pamberi paIshe, kuyananisira pamusoro pemweya yenyu. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, ita dhishi rekushambira rendarira, uye chigadziko charo chendarira, kuti kushambidza; uye uchachiisa pakati petende reChipupuriro nepakati pearitari; uye uchadira mvura mairi. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachashamba maoko avo netsoka dzavo nemvura. Panguva yavachapinda mutende reuchapupu, vachashamba nemvura, uye havazofira, panguva yavanoswedera kuaritari kushumira nokupa zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuna Ishe. Vachashamba maoko netsoka nemvura, panguva yavachapinda mutende reuchapupu, vachashamba nemvura, kuti vasafa, uye zvichava kwavari mutemo

wekusingaperi, kwaari uye kuzvizvarwa zvake pamwe chete naye. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, uye iwe tora zvinonhuwirira, ruva remura wakasarudzwa mazana mashanu emashekeri, uye kinamoni inonhuwirira hafu yeiyi mazana maviri namakumi mashanu, uye tsanga inonhuwirira mazana maviri namakumi mashanu, uye kasia mazana mashanu emashekeri yetsvene, uye mafuta anobva kumiOrivhi hini imwe. Uye uchaita icho mafuta ekuzodza mutsvene, mafuta akanakisisa nehunyanzvi hwemugadziri wemafuta, achava mafuta ekuzodza mutsvene. Uye uchazodza kubva maari tende reuchapupu, uye areka yetende reuchapupu, uye zvinhu zvose zvayo, uye chigadziko chemwenje uye zvinhu zvose zvayo, uye aritari yezvinonhuhwirira, uye aritari yezvipiriso zvinopiswa uye zvinhu zvose zvayo, uye tafura uye zvinhu zvose zvayo, uye dhishi. Uye uchazvinatsa, uye zvichava zvitsvene zvezvinhu zvitsvene; wose anobata izvo achaitwa mutsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavazodza, uye uchavaita vatsvene kuti vandishumire sevapristi. Uye kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uchataura, uchiti, Mafuta echizoro chokuzodza chitsvene achava ichi kwamuri kusvikira kumarudzi enyu. Pamusoro penyama yemunhu haifaniri kudzidzwi, uye maererano nekuumbwa uku hamufaniri kuzviitira imi pachenyu saizvozvowo, itsvene, uye nzvimbo tsvene ichava kwamuri. Ani naani angazoita saizvozvo, uye ani naani angazopa kubva kwaari kumutorwa, achaparadzwa kubva muvanhu vake. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tora zvinonhuhwirira zvakasiyana-siyana: stacte, onycha, galbanum inonhuhwirira uye frankincense yakajeka, zvose zvakaenzana. Uye vachagadzira

mukati macho zvinonhuhwirira zvemugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira, basa remugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira, zvakasanganiswa, zvakachena, basa dzvene. Uye uchakuya kubva kune izvi zvakapfava, uye uchaisa pamberi pezvapupu mukati metende rechipupuriro, kubva kwapo ndichazivikanwa kwauri kubva ikoko, chitsvene chezvinhu zvitsvene chichava kwamuri zvinonhuhwirira. Maererano nemusanganiswa uyu hamufaniri kuita imi pachenu; nzvimbo tsvene ichava kwamuri kuna Ishe; Ani naani angaita saizvozvo kuti afembe mairi, achaparadzwa kubva kuvanhu vake.

31

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, tarira ndakadana nezita Bhezareri mwanakomana waUri mwanakomana waHuri werudzi rwaJudha. Uye ndakazadza iye nemweya wakanamata wouchenjeri uye wokunzwisisa uye woruzivo, mubasa rese kufunga, uye kugadzira, kushanda goridhe, uye sirivha, uye ndarira, uye hyacinth, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mabasa okucheka matombo, uye mumabasa evavezi vematanda, kushanda maererano nemabasa ese. Uye ini ndakapa iye uye Eriabhi mwanakomana waAhisamaki kubva kurudzi rwaDhani; uye kune wese ane moyo wekuziva ndakapa kunzwisisa; uye vachagadzira zvinhu zvese zvandakakuraira iwe, tende rechipupuriro, uye areka yesungano, uye chigaro chengoni pamusoro payo, uye midziyo yetende, uye zviaritari, uye tafura nezvikepe zvayo zvese, uye chigadziko chemwenje

chakachena nezvikepe zvayo zvese uye dhishi rechokugezesa uye chigadziko charo, uye nguvo dzebasa dzaAroni, uye nguvo dzevanakomana vake kushumira savapristi kwandiri, uye mafuta ekuzodza, uye zvinonhuhwirira zvakasanganiswa zvetsvene; maererano nezvinhu zvese zvandakakuraira iwe, vachazviita. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Uye iwe raira vanakomana veIsraeri, uchiti, Onai, uye masabata angu muchachengeta; chiratidzo chiri pakati pangu nemukati menyu kusvika kumarudzi enyu, kuti muzive kuti ini Ishe ndinokuitai vatsvene. Uye muchachengeta maSabata, nekuti tsvene izvi zviri kuna Ishe kwamuri. Iye anosvibisa izvo, achapiwa rufu; wose uyo achaita basa muri izvo, mweya uyu uchaparadzwa kubva pakati pevanhu vake. Mazuva matanhatu uchaita mabasa, asi pazuva rechinomwe masabata, zororo dzvene kuna Ishe, wose achaita basa pazuva rechinomwe achaurayiwa. Uye vanakomana veIsraeri vachachengeta masabata, kuaita kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Sungano yokusingaperi pakati pangu nevanakomana veIsraeri, chiratidzo chiri pakati pangu navo chokusingaperi; nokuti mumazuva matanhatu Ishe akaita denga nenyika, uye pazuva rechinomwe akamira, uye akazorora. Uye akapa Mozisi paakamisa kutaura naye mugomo reSinai, mahwendefa maviri euchapupu, mahwendefa emabwe akanyorwa nomunwe waMwari.

32

Uye vanhu vaona kuti Mozisi akanonoka kuburuka kubva

mugomo, vanhu vakaunganira Aroni, uye vakati kwaari, Simuka, uye tiitire vamwari, avo vachatungamirira pamberi pedu, nekuti Mozisi uyu, munhu uyo akatitungamirira kubva munyika yeIjipiti, hatizivi zvakaitika kwaari. Uye Aroni akati kwavari, Bvisai zvindori zvegoridhe zviri munzeve dzevanakadzi venyu nevanasikana venyu, muuye nazvo kwandiri. Uye vanhu vese vakabvisa zvishongo zvegoridhe zvaiva munzeve dzavo, vakazviunza kuna Aroni. Uye akagamuchira kubva mumaoko avo, uye akaaumba izvo nechinyoreso, uye akaita mhuru yakanyungudutswa, uye akati, Ava ndivo vamwari vako Israeri, avo vakakukwidza kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Aroni paakaona, akavaka atari pamberi payo, uye Aroni akaparidza achiti, Mutambo waIshe mangwana. Uye akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani zuva rinotevera, akakwidza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, uye akauya nechibayiro cheruponeso. Vanhu vakagara pasi kuti vadye uye kunwe, uye vakasimuka kuti vatambe. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi achiti, Enda nokukurumidza, buruka kubva pano, nokuti vanhu vako vawakbudisa munyika yeIjipiti vatadza. Vakatyora nekukurumidza kubva munzira yandakavaraira, vakazvigadzirira mhuru, vakakotamira kwairi, vakabayira kwairi, uye vakati, Ava ndivo vamwari vako Israeri, avo vakakukwidza kubva munyika yeEgipita. Uye zvino ndiregere, uye ndikatsamwira ivo nehasha, ndichaparadza ivo, uye ndichakuita iwe rudzi rukuru. Mozisi akanyengetera pamberi paIshe Mwari, akati, Nei, Ishe, muchitsamwira vanhu venyu, vamakabudisa munyika yeIjipiti nesimba guru uye noruoko rwenyu rwakasimudzwa? Kwete kana vaIjipiti vangataura

vachiti Nekuipa akavabudisa kuti avauraye mumakomo uye kuvaparadza chose kubva panyika. Mira kutsamwa kwehasha dzako, uye uve nenyasha pamusoro pezvakaipa zvevanhu vako, uchirangarira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho varanda vako, vawakavimbisa newe pachako, uye wakataura kwavari, uchiti, ndichawanza mbeu yenyu senyeredzi dzedenga pakuwanda; uye nyika yose iyi yawakati uchavapa, uye vachaitora kusvika rinhi narinhi. Uye Ishe akanyaradzwa kuti achengetedze vanhu vake. Uye atendeuka Mozisi, akaburuka kubva kugomo; uye mahwendefa maviri euchapupu aiva mumaoko ake, mahwendefa emabwe akanyorwa kumativi ose ari maviri awo, kuno nekuno akanga akanyorwa; uye mahwendefa akanga ari basa raMwari, uye runyoro runyoro rwaMwari rwakavezwa pamahwendefa. Uye Joshua akanzwa inzwi revanhu vachichema, akati kuna Moses, Kune inzwi rehondo mumusasa. Uye anoti, Haisi inzwi revanotungamira maererano nesimba, uye kwete inzwi revanotungamira rekushanduka, asi inzwi revanotungamira wewaini ndinonzwa. Uye paakanga achiswedera kumusasa, anoona mhuru uye kutamba; uye atsamwa nehasha Mozisi akakanda kubva mumaoko ake mahwendefa maviri, uye akaapwanya pasi pegomo; uye atora mhuru yavakanga vagadzira, akaipisa mumoto, uye akaikuya kusvikira yakaonda, uye akaikusha mumvura, uye akaipa vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vainwe. Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Chii chakaita kwauri vanhu ava, zvawakavaunzira chivi chikuru? Aroni akati kuna Mozisi, Usatsamwa, ishe, nokuti iwe unoziva mwoyo wevanhu ava. Vanoti kwandiri kuti, Tiitire vamwari vachatungamira pamberi pedu, nokuti Mosesi uyu

munhu akatitungamirira kubva muIjipiti, hatizivi zvakaitika kwaari. Uye ndakati kwavari, Kana mumwe munhu aine zvishongo zvegoridhe, abvise. Vakandipa, uye ndakazvikanda mumoto, uye mhuru iyi yakabuda. Uye aona Mozisi vanhu kuti vakaparadzirwa; nekuti Aroni akavaparadzira chiseko kuvavengi vavo, akamira Mozisi pagedhi remusasa, uye akati, Ndiani kuna Ishe? Ngaaende kwandiri. Vakauya pamwe chete saka kwaari vese vanakomana vaRevhi. Uye anoti kwavari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Mumwe nemumwe wenyu ngaaise munondo wake pachidya chake, mupfuure nomudzoke kubva pasuwo kusvika pasuwo mumusasa, uye mumwe nemumwe ngauraye hama yake, nomuvakidzani wake, neanenge ari pedyo naye. Vanakomana vaRevhi vakaita sezvaakataura Mozisi kwavari, uye vanhu vakasvika zviuru zvitatu varume vakawira musi iwoyo. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Makazadza maoko enyu nhasi kuna Ishe, mumwe nomumwe nemwanakomana wake kana muhana wake, kuti mupiwe maropafadzo. Uye zvakaitika mushure mezuva rakatevera, Mosesi akataura kuvanhu akati, Imi makatadza chivi chikuru, uye zvino ndichakwira kuna Mwari kuti ndiyananisire chivi chenyu. Mosesi akadzoka kuna Ishe, uye akati, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, vanhu ava vakatadza chivi chikuru, uye vakazviitira vamwari vegoridhe. Uye zvino kana zvirokwazvo uchivasiyira chivi chavo, vasiyire; asi kana usingadi, ndidzime kubva mubhuku rako rawainyora. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Kana munhu akatadza pamberi pangu, ndichamubvisa kubva mubhuku rangu. Zvino asi enda, buruka, uye utungamirire vanhu ava kunzvimbo, yandakakuudza iwe; tarira nhume

yangu ichafamba pamberi pechiso chako; asi pazuva randinoshanyira, ndichauyisa pamusoro pavo chivi chavo. Uye Ishe akarova vanhu pamusoro pekuita kwemhuru, yakaita Aroni.

33

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Enda pamberi, kwira kubva pano iwe nevanhu vako, avo wakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, muende kunyika yandakapikira Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, ndichiti, Kumbeu yenyu ndichaipa iyo. Uye ndichatumira nhume yangu pamberi pako, uye ichadzinga vaAmori, navaHiti, navaPerizi, navaGirigashi, navaHivhi, navaJebhusi, navaKenani. Uye ndichakuisa munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, nokuti handizokwiri pamwe chete newe, nekuti uri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu, kuti ndirege kukuparadza munzira. Uye vanhu vakati vanzwa shoko rakaipa iri, vakasuwa zvikuru. Ishe akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Imi muri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu. Tarirai, ndirege kuuyisa kumwe kurova pamusoro penyu ndigokuparadzai. Naizvozvo zvino, bvisai nguvo dzenyu dzekubwinya nenyika, uye ndichakuratidza zvandichakuitirai. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabvisa zvishongo zvavo, nenguo kubva pagomo reHorebhi. Mosesi akanga atora tende rake akarimisa kunze kwemusasa, kure nemusasa, uye rakanzi Tende reChipupuriro. Zvakaitika kuti munhu wose aitsvaga Ishe aibuda achienda kutende raiva kunze kwemusasa. Apo aizoenda Mozisi mukatende kunze kwemusasa, vanhu vese vaimira

vachitarira, mumwe nemumwe pamasuo etende rake, uye vakaona Mozisi achienda kusvikira apinda mukatende. Sezvo Mozisi akapinda mutende, mbiru yegore yakaburuka, uye yakamira pamusuo wetende, uye yakataura naMozisi. Uye vanhu vose vakaona mbiru yegore yakamira pamusuo wetende; uye vanhu vose vakamira, vakakotama mumwe nemumwe kubva pamusuo wetende rake. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, chiso nechiso, semunhu anotaura kushamwari yake, uye akadzokera kumusasa, asi muranda Joshua mwanakomana waNuni muduku haana kubuda mutende. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Tarira, iwe unoti kwandiri, Kwidza vanhu ava, asi iwe hauna kundiratidza uyo wauchandomutumira pamwe chete neni. Asi iwe wakati kwandiri, Ndinokuziva kupfuura vose, uye une nyasha kwandiri. Kana saka ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, ndiratidze iwe pachako, kuti ndikuone pachena, kuitira kuti ndive ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, uye kuti ndizive kuti vanhu vako ndirudzi rukuru urwu. Uye anoti, Ini ndichakutungamirira, uye ndichakuzorodza. Uye anoti kwaari, Kana kwete iye iwe uchienda neni, usandikwidze kubva pano. Uye sei zvichazivikanwa zvechokwadi, kuti ndakawana nyasha kubva kwauri ini nevanhu vako, asi kana iwe uchifamba nesu? Uye ndichabwinya ini nevanhu vako pakati pendudzi dzose dziri panyika. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Uye shoko iri randakataura kwauri, ndichaita, wakawana nyasha pamberi pangu, uye ndinokuziva kupfuura vose. Uye anoti, Zviratidze kwandiri. Uye akati, Ini ndichadarika pamberi pako nekubwinya kwangu, uye ndichadana nezita rangu, Ishe, pamberi pako, uye ndichanzwira tsitsi uyo wandinganzwira

tsitsi, uye ndichava netsitsi uyo wandingava netsitsi. Uye akati, Hauzokwanisi kuona chiso changu, nokuti munhu haangaoni chiso changu, agorarama. Uye Ishe akati, Tarira nzvimbo parutivi rwangu, uchamira pamusoro pedombo; Apo kubwinya kwangu kukapfuura, uye ndichakuisa mukati meburi redombo, uye ndichakufukidza neruoko rwangu pamusoro pako, kusvikira ndapfuura. Uye ndichabvisa ruoko rwangu, ipapo uchaona shure kwangu, asi chiso changu hachizoonekwi newe.

34

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Veza kwauri mahwendefa maviri emabwe, sezvo dzaiva dzekutanga, uye kwira kwandiri mugomo, uye ndichanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa mashoko aiva mumahwendefa ekutanga, awakaputsa. Uye iva wakagadzirira mangwanani, uye uchakwira pamusoro pegomo reSinai, uye uchamira kwandiri ipapo pamusoro wegomo. Uye hapana munhu ngaakwire pamwe chete newe, uye hapana munhu ngaaonekwe mugomo rose, uye makwai nemombe ngaazvirege kufudza pedyo negomo iro. Uye akaveza mahwendefa maviri emabwe, sezvakaita ekutanga, uye Mosesi akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akakwira mugomo reSinai, sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe, uye Mosesi akatora mahwendefa maviri emabwe. Uye Ishe akaburuka mugore, akamira naye ipapo, uye akadana nezita raIshe. Uye akapfuura pamberi pechiso chake, uye akadana Ishe Mwari ane tsitsi uye ane ngoni, ane moyo murefu uye azere nengoni uye wechokwadi, uye

achichengeta kururama uye ngoni kusvika kuzviuru, achibvisa kusateerera mutemo uye kusaruramisira uye zvivi, uye haazochenesi ane mhosva, achiuyisa kusateerera mutemo kwemadzibaba pamusoro pevana uye pamusoro pevana vevana kusvika kuchizvarwa chechitatu uye chechina. Mozisi akakurumidza akakotama pasi akanamata; uye akati, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, ngaaende Ishe wangu nesu; nokuti vanhu vakaoma mutsipa, uye muchabvisa zvivi zvedu nezvakaipa zvedu, uye tichava venyu. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tarira, ndinoisa sungano newe pamberi pavanhu vako vese. Ndichaita zvinhu zvinobwinya, izvo hazvina kumboitika munyika yese kana murudzi wese. Vanhu vese vaunavo vachaona mabasa aIshe, nekuti zvinoshamisa izvo ndichaita kwauri. Teerera iwe zvose zvandinoraira kwauri, tarira ini ndinobudisa pamberi penyu muAmori, uye muKenani, uye muPerizi, uye muHiti, uye muHivhi, uye muGirigashi, uye muJebhusi. Chenjera wako pachako, usambobvisa chibvumirano nevanogara panyika yaurikupinda mairi, kuti zvirege kuva chigumbuso pakati penyu. Aritari avo munofanira kudziputsa pasi, uye mbiru dzavo munofanira kudzipwanya, uye masango avo munofanira kuatema pasi, uye zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo munofanira kuzvipisa mumoto. Kwete, nekuti hamufaniri kunamata vamwari vamwe, nekuti Ishe Mwari, zita rake rinogodora, Mwari anogodora. Usambomboisa chibvumirano nevanhu vanogara panyika, uye vangaita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo, uye vanobayira kuvamwari vavo, uye vangakudana, uye udye zvavo, uye utore vanasikana vavo kuvanakomana vako, uye vanasikana vako upe

kuvanakomana vavo, uye vanasikana vako vangaita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo, uye vanakomana vako vangaita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo. Uye vamwari vakanyungudutswa hauzvaiti wega. Uye mutambo wechingwa chisina mbiriso uchachengeta, mazuva manomwe uchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, sezvakaita ndakakuraira kwauri, munguva yomumwedzi wevaduku, nokuti mumwedzi wevaduku wakabuda kubva muIjipiti. Zvese zvinozarura chizvaro, zvikono zvinenge zviri zvangu, dangwe rese remhuru, nedangwe rehwai. Uye dangwe rembongoro uchadzikinura negwai; asi kana usingadzikinuri icho, ucharipa mutengo. Matangwe ose akazvarwa evanakomana vako uchadzikinura; hauzoonekwi pamberi pangu usina chinhu. Mazuva matanhatu unoshanda, asi pazuva rechinomwe uchazororo; pakudyara napakukohwa panofanira kuva nezororo. Uye uchaita mutambo wemavhiki kwandiri, kutanga kwekukohwa kwegorosi, uye mutambo weungano pakati pegore. Katatu nguva mugore, vese varume vako vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari waIsraeri. Pandinenge ndichadzinga marudzi pamberi pechiso chako, uye ndichakurisa miganhu yako, hapana munhu achachiva nyika yako, panguva yaunokwira kunoratidza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, katatu pagore. Usabayira ropa rezvibayiro zvangu pamwe chete nechingwa chinembiriso, uye zvibayiro zvemutambo wePaseka hazvifaniri kusara kusvikira mangwanani. Zvibereko zvokutanga zvevhu rako uchaisa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako; hauzobiki gwayana mumukaka wamai varo. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Zvinyorere iwe mashoko aya, nokuti pamusoro pemashoko aya ndakaita sungano newe uye nevaIsraeri. Uye

Mozisi aiva ikoko pamberi paIshe kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana; haana kudya chingwa, uye haana kunwa mvura, uye akanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa mashoko aya esungano, mashoko gumi. Sezvo Mozisi achidzika kubva mugomo, mahwendefa maviri aiva mumaoko ake, paaidzika kubva mugomo, Mozisi haana kuziva kuti chitarisiko cheruvara rweuso hwake chakanga chakubwinya paaitaura naye. Uye Aroni nevakuru vese veIsraeri vakaona Mozisi, uye chitarisiko cheruvara rwechiso chake chaiva chakakudzwa. Uye vakatya kuswedera kwaari. Mosesi akavadana, uye Aroni nevatongi vese veungano vakadzokera kwaari, uye Mosesi akataura kwavari. Uye mushure meizvi vakauya kwaari vose vanakomana veIsraeri. Uye akaraira ivo zvese, zvakawanda sezvaakaraira Ishe kwaari mugomo Sinai. Uye nekuti akaguma kutaura navo, akaisa chifukidzo pachiso chake. Apo Mozisi ainge achienda pamberi paIshe kuti ataure naye, aibvisa chifukidzo kusvikira abuda kunze, uye akabuda aitaura kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri zvese zvaakanga arayirwa naIshe. Uye vakaona vanakomana vaIsraeri chiso chaMozisi, kuti chakanga chakubwinya; uye Mozisi akaisa chifukidzo pamusoro pechiso chake, kusvikira ainge achipinda kutaura naye.

35

Uye Mozisi akaunganidzira ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akati, Aya ndiwo mazwi akataurwa naIshe kuti

muite. Mumazuva matanhatu uchagadzira mabasa, asi pazuva rechinomwe zororo, zvitsvene, masabata, zororo kuna Ishe; wose anoita basa muri iyi, ngaafe. Musapisa moto muzvigaro zvenyu zvose pazuva reSabata, ndini Ishe. Uye Mozisi akataura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, achiti, iri ndiro shoko rakarayira Ishe, achiti, torai kubva kwamuri imi pachenu chipiriso kuna Ishe; mumwe nomumwe anogamuchira nomoyo, vachauya nezvibereko zvokutanga kuna Ishe, goridhe, sirivha, ndarira, hyacinth, pepuru, tsvuku yakapetwa kaviri yakamonwa, uye mucheka wakaisvonaka wakamonwa, uye bvudzi rembudzi, uye matehwe emakondobwe akapendwa mutsvuku, uye matehwe eblue, uye matanda asingaori, uye mabwe esadhiasi, uye mabwe ekuveza eefodhi nenguo refu. Uye wose akachenjera mumoyo pakati penyu, ngaauye ashande zvinhu zvose zvakanga zvakarayirwa naIshe: Tende, nezvifukidzo, nezvifukidzo, nemaketeni, nemapango, nembiru, neareka yeChipupuriro, nematanda ayo ekutakura, nechigaro chengoni chayo, nechidzitiro, netafura nezvidziyo zvayo zvose, nechigadziko chemwenje chechiedza nezvidziyo zvayo zvose, neatari nezvidziyo zvayo zvose, nenguvo tsvene dzaAroni mupristi, nenguvo dzavanoshumira nadzo, nemajasi evanakomana vaAroni eupristi, nemafuta ekuzodza, nezvinonhuhwirira zvakavhenganiswa. Uye ungano yose yavanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda vachibva kuna Mozisi. Uye vakauya mumwe nemumwe, avo vakauyiswa nemoyo wavo, uye vose vakafunga pamweya wavo, vakauya nechipo kuna Ishe kuti vaite mabasa ose etende reuchapupu, nemabasa ose aro, nenguvo dzose dzechitsvene. Uye varume vakauya vachibva

kumadzimai, mumwe nemumwe uyo zvakamufadza mupfungwa dzake, vakauya nezvikwangwani, nemhete dzenzeve, nemhete, nezvishongo zvakarukwa, nemabhangiri, mudziyo wese wegoridhe. Uye vose vakauya nezvipo zvegoridhe kuna Ishe, uye vose vaiva nomucheka wakanaka, nematehwe emavara ebhuruu nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa mutsvuku, vakauya nazvo. Uye wose anobvisa chipiriso, vakauya nesirivha nendarira, zvipiriso kuna Ishe, uye kubva kuna avo kwakawanikwa matanda asingaori, uye mukati mezvose mabasa ekugadzirira, vakauya. Uye mukadzi wese akangwara mupfungwa dzake nemaoko ake okuruka, vakauya nezvakanga zvarukwa, hyacinth, pepuru, tsvuku, uye mucheka wakanaka. Uye vakadzi vese, vaya vaiva nouchenjeri mupfungwa dzavo, vakasona mvere dzembudzi. Uye vatongi vakauya nemabwe eemerarudi, nemabwe ekuzadza kuenda muefodhi, nechidzitiro chechipfuva, nezvisanganiswa, nekumafuta ekuzodza, nechisanganiswa chezvinonhuhwirira. Murume wose nomukadzi wose, vaya vakauyiswa nepfungwa yavo kuti vapinde kuti vaite mabasa ose, zvose zvaakaraira Ishe kuti vaite kuburikidza naMozisi, vakauya vanakomana vaIsraeri nechipiriso kuna Ishe. Uye Mozisi akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Tarirai, Mwari akadana nezita Bhezareri mwanakomana waUri mwanakomana waHori, werudzi rwaJudha, uye akazadza iye nemweya wakatsvene wouchenjeri nekunzwisisa, uye neruzivo rwezvinhu zvose, kugadzira maererano nemabasa ose eumhizha, kuita goridhe nesirivha nendarira, uye kucheka ibwe, uye kushanda matanda, uye kuita mubasa rese rwouchenjeri. Uye akapa zvirokwazvo kufambisa

mberi mupfungwa kwaari iye, uye kuna Eriabhi mwanakomana waAhisamaki, worudzi rwaDhani. Uye akazadza ivo uchenjeri, kunzwisisa, pfungwa, zvose kunzwisisa kuita mabasa echitsvene, uye zvinhu zvakarukwa uye zvakanamwa kuruka netsvuku, uye nomucheka wakanaka, kuita basa rose rougoti, zvemhando dzakasiyana.

36

Uye Bezalel naEliab vakaita, pamwe chete navose vakachenjera mupfungwa, avo vakapiwa uchenjeri neruzivo mukati mavo, kuti vanzwisise kuita mabasa ose, maererano nezvinhu zvitsvene zvinofanira, maererano nezvose zvakanga zvarayirwa naIshe. Uye Mozisi akadana Bezareri naEriabhi, nevese vane uchenjeri, uyo Mwari aakapa ruzivo mumoyo, nevese vanoda nemaune kuuya kumabasa, kuti vaapedzise. Uye vakatora kubva kuna Mosesi zvipo zvese, izvo vakauya nazvo vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vaite mabasa ese ezvitsvene, uye ivo vakaramba vachigamuchira zvaiuyiswa kubva kune vaiuya mangwanani. Uye vakauya vese vakachenjera vari kuita mabasa etsvene, mumwe nemumwe maererano nebasa rake, raivakanga vachiita ivo. Uye akati kuna Mosesi, kuti vanhu vari kuuyisa zvakawanda zvinopfuura zvinodiwa pamabasa ese akaraira Ishe kuti vaiite. Mozisi akaraira, uye akaparidza mumusasa achiti, Murume nemukadzi ngavasashanda zvakare pamichero yekutanga yechinhu chitsvene, uye vanhu vakadziviswa kuti varege kupa. Uye mabasa aiva akakwana kwavari kuti vaite

basa rekuvaka, uye vakasiyawo zvakawanda. Uye vakagadzira vose vakachenjera pakati pevaishanda nguo tsvene, dzaiva dzaAroni mupristi, sezvakanga zvarayirwa Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaita chidzitiro chebafudzi kubva mugoridhe, uye mubhuruu, uye mupepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mushinda wakarukwa; uye zvipenga zvegoridhe zvakachekwa kuti zvive bvudzi, kuti zvirukwe pamwe chete nemubhuruu, uye nepepuru, uye nemutsvuku wakarukwa, uye nemushinda wakarukwa; basa rakarukwa vakaita icho; zvidzitiro zvebafudzi zvinobatanidza kubva kumativi ese ari maviri, basa rakarukwa kuna mumwe nemumwe zvakarukwa pamwe chete maererano nazvo. Kubva kwaari vakaita izvo maererano nekuita kwake, kubva kugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi; uye vakaita mabwe ese ari maviri eemeradi akabatanidzwa pamwe chete uye akakomberedzwa negoridhe, akavezwa uye akachekwa chinyorwa chechidhindo kubva kumazita evanakomana vaIsraeri; uye akaisa iwo pamatapudza eefodhi, mabwe ekuyeuchidza evanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakagadzira chidzitiro chechipfuva, basa rakarukwa nemazara maererano nebasa reefodhi, kubva mugoridhe, uye mubhuruu, uye mupepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mushinda wakanatswa; vakaita chidzitiro chechipfuva chakaenzana mativi mana chakapetwa kaviri; chishandamwe pakureba, uye chishandamwe paupamhi chakapetwa kaviri. Uye zvakarukwa pamwe chete mairi jira rakarongedzwa nemabwe mune mitsara mina; mutsara wemabwe, sadhiyo netopazi neemaradhi, mutsara wekutanga;

uye mutsara wechipiri, kabhunkure nesafiro nejasipa; uye mutsara wechitatu, rigure neagati neametisiti; uye mutsara wechina, krisorite neberiri neonikisi zvakapoteredzwa negoridhe, uye zvakasungwa negoridhe. Uye mabwe aiva kubva pamazita evanakomana vaIsraeri gumi nemaviri, kubva pamazita avo akavezwa muzvikwangwani, mumwe nemumwe nezita rake mukati memadzinza gumi nemaviri. Uye vakaita pamusoro pechidzitiro chechipfuva zvishongo zvakarukwa pamwe chete, basa rekuruka, kubva mugoridhe rakachena. Uye vakaita mapekapeka maviri egoridhe, nemhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakaisa mhete mbiri dzegoridhe pamusoro pematangiro ose ari maviri echidzitiro chechipfuva. Uye vakaisa zvirukwa zvegoridhe pazvindori pamativi ese ari maviri echidzitiro chechipfuva; uye muzvibatanidzo zviviri, zvirukwa zviviri. Uye vakaisa pamusoro penhoo diki mbiri uye vakaisa pamusoro pemapfudzi eefodhi yakatarisana pamberi. Uye vakaita mhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakadziisa pamusoro pemapapiro maviri pamucheto wechipfuva, uye pamusoro pemucheto weshure weefodhi mukati. Uye vakaita mhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakadziisa pamusoro pemafudzi ese ari maviri eefodhi pasi payo, pamberi payo pamusangano pamusoro pebhandi rakarukwa reefodhi; uye akasungirira chipfuva kubva pamhete dzaiva pamusoro pacho kuenda kumhete dzeefodhi, dzakabatwa pamwe chete kubva mubhuruu, dzakarukwa pamwe chete muchirukwa cheefodhi, kuti chipfuva chirege kusununguka kubva paefodhi, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakagadzira nguvo yomukati pasi peefodhi, basa rakarukwa, yose yebhuruu; asi muromo wenguo yomukati

pakati pakarukwa pamwe chete, une mupendero wakatenderedza muromo usingabvaruki; Uye vakagadzira pachidzitiro chenguo yomukati pasi semakomamangwanda anotumbuka, makomamangwanda, kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakamonwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakamonwa. Uye vakagadzira mabhero egoridhe, uye vakaisa mabhero pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yemukati kutenderedza pakati pemakomamegranati; bhero regoridhe nekomamegranati pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yemukati kutenderedza, kuti vashumire, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakaita majasi emicheka yakanaka, basa rakarukwa, Aroni nevanakomana vake, uye nguwani dzemicheka yakanaka, uye nguwani yemicheka yakanaka, uye hembe dzepasi dzemicheka yakanaka yakamonwa, uye mabhandi avo emicheka yakanaka, uye webhuruu, uye wepepuru, uye wetsvuku wakarukwa, basa remuruki, nenzira Ishe yaakaraira Mozisi nayo. Uye vakaita mahwendefa egoridhe, chikamu chakaparadzaniswa chenzvimbo tsvene, chegoridhe yakachena; uye akanyora pairi mavara akavezwa, echetura, Nzvimbo Tsvene kuna Ishe; Uye vakaisa parukodzi rwebhuruu, kuti rigare pamusoro penguwani kubva kumusoro, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mosesi.

37

Uye vakagadzira tende zvidzitiro gumi; makubhiti masere nemakumi maviri kureba kwechidzitiro chimwe; chakanga chakaenzana zvose; uye makubhiti mana upamhi hwechidzitiro

chimwe. Uye vakagadzira chidzitiro kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakamonwa, basa remusoni wemakerubhi; uye vakaisa icho pamusoro pembiru ina dzisingaori dzakafukidzwa negoridhe; uye misoro yadzo yegoridhe, uye zvigadziko zvadzo zvina zvesirivha. Uye vakaita chidzitiro chemukova wetende reuchapupu kubva mubhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakamonwa, basa rakarukwa remacheruvi; nembiru dzavo shanu, nemhete; uye misoro yavo, nezvibatiso zvavo vakafukidza negoridhe; uye zvigadziko zvavo shanu zvendarira. Uye vakaita ruvazhe rwakananga kuMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro zveruvazhe zvemicheka yakanaka yakarukwa zana pazana; uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, uye zvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri. Uye divi rakananga kuMaodzanyemba, zana pazana; uye divi rakananga kuMaodzanyemba-zasi, zana pazana; uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, uye zvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri. Uye divi rakananga kugungwa zvidzitiro makumi mashanu makubhiti; mbiru dzavo gumi, uye zvigadziko zvavo gumi. Uye divi rakananga kumabvazuva makumi mashanu makubhiti machira, gumi nemashanu makubhiti zvakananga kumusana; uye mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Uye pamusana wechipiri kubva ikoko nekubva ikoko zvakananga kusuo reruvazhe, zvidzitiro gumi nemashanu makubhiti; mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu; zvose zvidzitiro zvetende kubva mushinda wakarukwa. Uye zvigadziko zvembiru dzavo zvendarira, uye zvikorekedzo zvavo zvesirivha, uye misoro yavo yakafukidzwa nesirivha, uye mbiru dzakafukidzwa nesirivha

dzose mbiru dzeruvazhe; uye chidzitiro chesuo reruvazhe basa remuruki kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa; makubhiti makumi maviri pakureba, uye kukwirira uye upamhi makubhiti mashanu zvakaenzana nezvikwiriso zveruvazhe; uye mbiru dzavo dzina, uye zvigadziko zvavo zvina zvendarira, uye zvikorekedzo zvavo zvesirivha, uye misoro yavo yakafukidzwa nesirivha. Uye mbambo dzese dzeruvazhe dzakatenderedza dzaiva dzemhangura, uye dzakanga dzakafukidzwa nesirivha. Uye urwu ndirwo rungano rwetende reuchapupu, sezvakarairwa Mozisi, kuti basa rive ravaRevhi kuburikidza naItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi. Uye Bhezareri mwanakomana waUri, kubva kurudzi rwaJudha, akaita sezvakarayirwa naShe kuna Mozisi, uye Eriabhi mwanakomana waAhisamaki kubva kurudzi rwaDhani, uyo aiva mhizha mukuru wezvinhu zvakarukwa uye zvinhu zvakanamirwa uye zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana, kuruka netsvuku uye neshinda rakaisvonaka.

38

Uye Bhezareri akaita areka, uye akaifukidza nendarama yakachena mukati nekunze; uye akaiumba mhete ina dzendarama; mbiri parutivi rumwe chete, uye mbiri parutivi rwechipiri, dzakafara kumatanda, kuti kusimudza iyo nawo. Uye akaita chigaro chengoni pamusoro peareka negoridhe rakachena, uye makerubhi maviri egoridhe; kerubhi rimwe

pamucheto wechigaro chengoni wechimwe, uye kerubhi rimwe pamucheto wechigaro chengoni wechipiri, achifukidza nemapapiro awo pamusoro pechigaro chengoni. Uye akaita tafura iyo yakarongedzwa kubva mugoridhe rakachena, uye akaumba mhete ina pairi, mbiri parutivi rwechimwe, uye mbiri parutivi rwechipiri, dzakafara, kuti dzisimudzwe nematanda mukati madzo. Uye akaita mapango eAreka uye etafura, uye akafukidza iwo negoridhe. Uye akaita midziyo yetafura, mbiya, nezvipfungaidzo, nemikombe, nemidziyo yekudururira, yaachadururira nayo, yegoridhe. Uye akaita chigadziko chemwenje chinovhenekera, chegoridhe, chakasimba huni yayo, uye matavi kubva kumativi ese ari maviri ayo; kubva kumatavi ayo mabukira kubva kumatavi ayo mabukira akatambanuka; matatu kubva kuno, uye matatu kubva kuno, akaenzana mumwe nemumwe. Uye mwenje dzavo, idzo dziri pamusoro pemipendero, dzakaita semunhundo kubva kwavari; uye zvigadziko kubva kwavari, kuti mwenje dzive padziri; uye chigadziko chechinomwe, chiri pamusoro pemupendero wemwenje, pamusoro pemusoro kumusoro, chakasimba chose chegoridhe. Uye mwenje nomwe padziri dzegoridhe, uye mbato dzayo dzegoridhe, uye zvigaba zvavo zvegoridhe. Uyu akafukidza mbiru nesirivha, uye akaumba mhete dzegoridhe kumbiru, uye akafukidza mapango negoridhe, uye akafukidza mbiru dzechidzitiro negoridhe, uye akaita zvikorekedzo zvegoridhe. Uyu akaita zvakare mhete dzetende dzegoridhe, nemhete dzechivanze, nemhete dzekutambanudza chifukidzo kubva pamusoro dzemhangura; Uyu akaumba misoro yesirivha yetende, nemisoro yemhangura yemikova yetende, negedhi

rechivanze; nezvikorekedzo akaita mbiru dzesirivha, pamusoro pembiru uyu akadzifukidza nesirivha; Uyu akaita mbambo dzetende, nembambo dzechivanze dzemhangura; Uyu akaita atari yemhangura kubva muzvibayiso zvemhangura, izvo zvaiva kuvarume vakamukira pamwe neungano yaKora; Uyu akaita zvinhu zvese zveatari, nehadyana yayo, nechigadziko, nembiya, nezvikorekedzo zvenyama zvemhangura; Uyu akaita atari chipfeko, basa retumbira pasi pehadyana pasi payo kusvika kuhafu yayo; uye akaisa pairi mhete ina kubva kumativi mana echipfeko cheatari dzemhangura, dzakafara kumatanda, kuti kusimudza nemaari atari; Uyu akaita mafuta ekuzodza matsvene, nemusanganiswa wezvinonhuhwirira wakachena basa remugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira; Uyu akaita dhishi remhangura, nechigadziko charo chemhangura kubva mumagirazi evakadzi vakatsanya, avo vakatsanya pamikova yetende reuchapupu, pazuva raakarimisa. Uye akaita dhishi kuti vashambidze kubva mairi Mozisi naAroni nevanakomana vake maoko avo netsoka, pavachipinda mutende reuchapupu, kana kuti pavanoswedera kuaritari kushumira, vaishamba kubva mairi, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

39

Goridhe rose rakaita basa mumabasa maererano nebasa rose rezvinhu zvitsvene, rakava goridhe rezvibereko zvekutanga, matarenda mapfumbamwe nemakumi maviri, uye mashekeri mazana manomwe nemakumi maviri zvinoenderana neshekeri

tsvene; Uye sirivha chipo kubva kuvarume vakaverengerwa veungano, zana matarenda, uye chiuru mashekeri mazana manomwe nemakumi manomwe neshanu; drakima imwe kumusoro, hafu yeshekeri, zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene; Wose aipfuura kuongororwa kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro kusvika kuzvuru makumi matanhatu, uye zviuru zvitatu mazana mashanu nemakumi mashanu. Uye mazana matarenda esirivha akava mukuumbwa kwemazana misoro yetende, uye mumusoro wechidzitiro, zana misoro mumazana matarenda, tarenda kumusoro mumwe nemumwe; Uye chiuru mazana manomwe makumi manomwe neshanu mashekeri akaita zvikorekedzo zvembiru; uye akafukidza misoro yazo negoridhe, uye akazvishongedza. Uye mhangura yechipiriso yaiva matarenda makumi manomwe, nezvuru chimwe nemazana mashanu mashekeri. Uye vakagadzira kubva mairi zvigadziko zvemukova wetende rechipupuriro, nezvigadziko zveruvazhe kumativi ose, nezvigadziko zvegedhi reruvazhe, nembambo dzetende, nembambo dzeruvazhe kumativi ose, nechirongo chemhangura chearitari, nemidziyo yose yearitari, nemichina yose yetende rechipupuriro. Uye vakagadzira vanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakagadzira. Uye goridhe rakasara rechipiriso vakagadzira midziyo yekushumira nayo pamberi paIshe. Uye bhuruu rakasara, nepepuru, netsvuku vakagadzira nguwo dzekushumira dzaAroni, kuti ashumire nadzo munzvimbo tsvene. Uye vakauya nenguvo kuna Mozisi, netende, nemidziyo yaro, zvigadziko nemapfingo aro, nembiru. Uye aritari, nemidziyo yayo yose. Uye mafuta ekuzodza, uye

zvinonhuhwirira zvekusanganisa, uye chigadziko chemwenje chakachena, uye mwenje yacho, mwenje yekupisa, uye mafuta echiedza; Uye tafura yechinangwa, uye midziyo yayo yose; uye zvingwa zvakaiswa pamberi; Uye nguo tsvene, dziri dzaAroni, uye nguo dzevanakomana vake, zvive muuprista; Uye machira eruvazhe, uye mbiru; uye chidzitiro chemukova wetende, uye wesuo reruvazhe; Uye midziyo yose yetende, uye maturusi ayo ose; uye matehwe ematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa mutsvuku, uye zvifukidzo zvebhuruu, uye zvefukidzo zvimwe; uye mbambo, uye maturusi ose ari emabasa etende reuchapupu; Zvose zvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakagadzira vanakomana vaIsraeri nhumbi dzose; Uye Mozisi akaona mabasa ose, uye vakanga vaita izvo nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakaita izvo, uye Mozisi akavaropafadza.

40

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, pazuva rokutanga remwedzi wekutanga, pakugara kwemwedzi mutsva, uchamisa tende rechipupuriro. Uye uchaisa areka yeuchapupu, uye uchafukidza areka nechidzitiro. Uye uchaunza tafura, uye uchaisa chinangwa chayo, uye uchaunza chigadziko chemwenje, uye uchaisa mwenje yayo. Uye uchaisa aritari yegoridhe yekupisa zvinonhuhwirira pamberi peareka, uye uchaisa chifukidzo chechidzitiro pamusoro pemusuo wetende reuchapupu. Uye atari yezvipiriso uchaisa parutivi pemikova

yetende rechipupuriro; uye uchaisa kutenderedza tende, uye zvese zvariri uchatsaura kutenderedza. Uye uchatora mafuta okuzodza, uye uchazodza tende, nezvese zviri mairi, uye uchaita kuti ive tsvene, nezvese midziyo yayo, uye ichava tsvene. Uye uchazodza atari yezvipiriso, nezvese midziyo yayo, uye uchaita atari chitsvene, uye atari ichava chitsvene chezvinhu zvitsvene. Uye uchauya naAroni nevanakomana vake pamikova yetende reChipupuriro, uye uchavashambidza nemvura. Uye uchapfekedza Aroni nguo tsvene, uye uchazodza iye, uye uchaita kuti iye ave mutsvene, uye achashumira somupristi kwandiri. Uye uchauya nevanakomana vake, uye uchavapfekedza mabhachi. Uye uchavazodza nenzira yawakadzodza baba vavo, uye vachava vapristi kwandiri, uye zvichava, kuti kuve kwavari kuzodzwa kwouvapristi kusvikira rinhi narinhi, kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Mozisi akaita zvose zvaakanga arairwa naIshe, akazviita saizvozvo. Uye zvakaitika mumwedzi wekutanga wegore rechipiri, pavakanga vachibuda muEgypt, pamwedzi mutsva tende rakamiswa. Uye Mosesi akamisa tende, akaisa misoro, akapinza mapfumbamwe, uye akamisa mbiru. Uye akatambanudza zvidzitiro pamusoro petende, uye akaisa chifukidzo chetende pamusoro payo kubva kumusoro, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye atora zvipupuriro akazvikanda muareka; uye akaisa matanda pasi peareka, uye akapinza areka mutende, uye akaisa chifukidzo chechidzitiro, uye akafukidza areka yechipupuriro, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi; Uye akaisa tafura mutende wechipupuriro, kurutivi rwekuchamhembe kunze kwechidzitiro chetende. Uye akawedzera pamusoro payo zvingwa zvekuiswa

pamberi paIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa chigadziko chemwenje mutende reuchapupu, kurutivi rwetende rwakatarisa kuMaodzanyemba. Uye akaisa mwenje yayo pamberi paIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa atari yegoridhe mutende weChipupuriro pamberi pechidzitiro, uye akapisa zvinonhuhwirira zvakavhenganiswa pairi, sezvakarayira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa altare yezvinopiwa pedyo nemasuo etende. Uye akamisa ruvazhe wakatenderedza tende nearitari, uye Mozisi akapedzisa mabasa ese. Uye gore rakafukidza tende yeChipupuriro, uye tende yakazadzwa nokubwinya kwaIshe. Uye Mozisi haana kukwanisa kupinda mutende reuchapupu, nekuti gore rakanga richifukidza pamusoro paro, uye tende rakazadzwa nokubwinya kwaShe. Panguva asi apo gore rakakwira kubva mudetemberi, vanakomana vaIsraeri vaibva vafamba pamwe nenhumbi dzavo. Asi kana gore risina kukwira, havana kubva musasa kusvikira pazuva racho rakakwira gore. Nokuti gore raiva pamusoro petende masikati, uye moto waiva pamusoro payo usiku pamberi pevaIsraeri vose, pakufamba kwavo kwose.

Numeri

1

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi murenje reSinai, mutende weuchapupu, pazuva rokutanga romwedzi wechipiri, gore rechipiri vakabuda munyika yeIjipiti, achiti, torai kutanga kweungano yose yaIsraeri maererano nemhuri, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba kubva pamazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo; murume wose kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, wose anobuda musimba raIsraeri, verengai ivo pamwe chete nesimba ravo; iwe naAroni verengai ivo. Uye pamwe chete nemi vachava, mumwe nomumwe maererano nerudzi rwake; vatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba vachava. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evarume, avo vachamira nemi: weRubheni, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri; weSimioni, Sherumieri mwanakomana waZurishadhai. YevaJudha, Nahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. VaIssachar, Natanaeri mwanakomana waSuari; VaZebhuruni, Eriabhi mwanakomana waHeroni; Vavanakomana vaJosefa vaEfuremu, Erishama

mwanakomana waAmihudhi; vaManase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waPedhazuri. Yeva Benjamin, Abidan mwanakomana waGideoni. YevaDan, Ahiezeri mwanakomana waAmmishadhai. VaAsher, Phagaiel, mwanakomana waEchran. VevaGad, Eliasaph mwanakomana waRaguel. VaNaphtali, Achire mwanakomana waEnan. Ava vakadanwa veungano, vatongi vemarudzi maererano nemhuri dzavo, vatungamiriri vezvuru zvaIsraeri. Uye Moses naAaron vakatora varume ava vakanga vadanwa nemazita avo. Uye ungano yose vakaunganidza pazuva rokutanga romwedzi wechipiri wegore; uye vakazvinyoresa maererano nemazvarwa avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda mberi, varume vose maererano nemusoro wavo, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi; uye vakaverengwa murenje reSinai. Uye vakava vanakomana vaRubheni dangwe raIsraeri maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, vose vaienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, makumi mana nematanhatu ezviuru namazana mashanu. Vanakomana vaSimeon maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda musimba, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaSimeon, mapfumbamwe nemakumi mashanu

ezviuru namazana matatu. Vanakomana vaJudha maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda musimba, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaJudha, zviuru makumi manomwe nezvina namazana matanhatu.
Vanakomana vaIssakari maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda musimba, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaIssakari, zvakanga zviri mana nemakumi mashanu zviuru nemazana mana. Vanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni, zviuru makumi mashanu nemanomwe namazana mana. Vanakomana vaJosefa, vanakomana vaEfuremu, maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe anoenda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaEfuremu, makumi mana ezviuru namazana mashanu. Kuvanakomana vaManase maererano nemhuri

dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume, kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, vose vaienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaManase, zviuru makumi matatu nezviviri namazana maviri. Vanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini, zviuru makumi matatu nezvishanu namazana mana. Vanakomana vaGadhi maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, vose vaienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo: kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, zviuru makumi mana nezvishanu nemazana matanhatu nemakumi mashanu. Vanakomana vaDhani maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaDhani, zviuru makumi matanhatu nezviviri namazana manomwe. Vanakomana vaAsher maererano neukama hwavo, maererano nedzimba dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo,

maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, vose vanoenda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaAsher, makumi mana nerimwe churu namazana mashanu. Kuvanakomana vaNafutari maererano neukama hwavo, maererano nedzimba dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aienda muhondo, kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaNafutari, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvitatu namazana mana. Uku ndiko kuverengwa kwakaitwa naMosesi naAroni nevatungamiri veIsraeri, varume gumi nevaviri, murume mumwe parudzi rumwe chete, parudzi rwedzimba dzemhuri. Uye zvakaitika kuti kuverengwa kwese kwevanakomana vaIsraeri pamwe chete nesimba ravo kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, vese vaienda kunorwa muhondo muIsraeri, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nezvitatu zviuru nemazana mashanu nemakumi mashanu. Asi vaRevhi kubva kurudzi rwemhuri dzavo havana kuverengwa pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, ona, rudzi rwaRevhi hauzouverengera pamwe chete, uye nhamba yavo hauzoutora, pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye iwe ugadze vaRevhi pamusoro petende reuchapupu, nepamusoro pezvese zvidziyo zvaro, nepamusoro pezvese zvinenge zviri mukati maro. Ivo vachakweva tende nezvese zvidziyo zvaro, uye ivo vachashumira mukati maro, uye vakatenderedza tende vachadzika musasa. Uye pakubvisa tende, vaRevhi vachaiputsa, uye pakuisa tende, vachaimisa, uye

mutorwa anoshwedera ngaafe. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vachadzika musasa, murume wega wega mukurongeka kwake, uye murume wega wega maererano neutungamiriri hwake, pamwe chete nesimba ravo. VaRevhi ngavadzike misasa vakatenderedza tende rechipupuriro, uye chivi hachizovi pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vaRevhi ivo pachavo vachachengeta kuchengeta kwetende reChipupuriro. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita maererano nezvose zvakanga zvarayirwa naIshe kuna Mosesi naAroni, saizvozvo vakaita.

2

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, murume achibatirira kwaari maererano neboka, maererano nemireza, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, ngavadzike musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatarisana; vakatenderedza tende rechipupuriro vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vekutanga kumabvazuva, murairo wemusasa waJudha pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaJudha, Naashoni mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. Simba rake avo vakaongororwa, vakanga vari zviuru makumi manomwe nemana namazana matanhatu. Uye vanomisa musasa pedyo nerudzi rwaIssachar, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaIssachar, Nathanael mwanakomana waSogar. Simba rake vakaongororwa vaiva zviuru makumi mashanu nemazana mana. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera rudzi rwaZebhuruni, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaZebhuruni,

Eriabhi mwanakomana waHeroni. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nevanomwe namazana mana. Vose vakaongororwa kubva pamusasa waJudha, zana makumi masere zviuru nezvitanhatu zviuru nemazana mana, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachafamba vokutanga. Mapoka emusasa waRubheni, kurutivi rwezasi simba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaRubheni, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana nematanhatu ezviuru namazana mashanu. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera wake, verudzi rwaSimeoni, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaSimeoni, Saramieri mwanakomana waSourisadai. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvipfumbamwe nemazana matatu. Uye vaya vakamisa musasa vakatevera wake vaiva rudzi rwaGadhi, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaGadhi aiva Erisafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Simba rake avo vakaongororwa, makumi mana neshanu zviuru namazana matanhatu namakumi mashanu. Vose vakaongororwa vemusasa waRubheni, zana namakumi mashanu nerimwe churu nemazana mana namakumi mashanu, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachava vechipiri kubuda. Uye tende reuchapupu richatorwa, nemusasa wevaRevhi pakati pemisasa, sezvavachadzika musasa, saizvozvo vachabuda, mumwe nemumwe akabatirira maererano neutungamiriri. Boka remusasa raEphraim pedyo negungwa pamwe chete nehondo yavo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaEphraim, Elishama mwanakomana waAmmihud. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana zviuru namazana mashanu. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera rudzi rwaMenase, uye

mutongi wevanakomana vaMenase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waFadhazuri. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi matatu nezviviri zviuru namazana maviri. Uye vaya vakadzika musasa pedyo nerudzi rwaBhenjamini, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi matatu neshanu namazana mana. Vose vakaongororwa vemusasa waEfuraimu, zana nemazana emazvita nesere nemazana matanhatu, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachafamba vari vechitatu. Boka remusasa waDan kumaodzanyemba nesimba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaDan, Ahiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi matanhatu nezviviri zviuru namazana manomwe. Uye vanhu vakadzika musasa pedyo nerudzi rwake rwaAsher, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana neimwe zviuru namazana mashanu. Uye vaya vakadzika musasa vari pedyo nerudzi rwaNaphtali, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvitatu namazana mana. Vose vakaverengwa vemusasa waDhani, zana nemakumi mashanu nemanomwe ezviuru nemazana matanhatu; vachava vekupedzisira kufamba maererano nezvikamu zvavo. Uku ndiko kuverenga kwevanakomana vaIsraeri maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kuverenga kwose kwemisasa pamwe chete nehondo dzavo, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nezviuru zvitatu namazana mashanu namakumi mashanu. Asi vaRevhi havana kuverengwa pamwe chete navo, sezvo Ishe

akaraira Mozisi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita zvese zvakanga zvarayirwa Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakadzika musasa maererano nehurongwa hwavo, uye saizvozvo vakasimuka mumwe nemumwe vachiteverana maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo.

3

Uye izvi ndiwo mazvarwa aAaron naMoses, pazuva rakataurwa naIshe kuna Moses mugomo reSinai. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaAroni: dangwe Nadhabhi, uye Abhihu, Ereazari, uye Itamari. Aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaAroni, vapristi vakadzorwa, avo vakakumikidzwa kuti vashande sevapristi. Uye vakafa Nadhabhi naAbhihu pamberi paIshe, vachipa moto wevatorwa pamberi paIshe, murenje reSinai, uye vana vakanga vasipo kwavari; uye vakashanda sevapristi Ereazari naItamari pamwe chete naAroni baba vavo. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora rudzi rwaRevhi, uye uchamisa ivo pamberi paAroni mupristi, uye vachashanda kwaari, uye vachachengeta varindi vake, uye varindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi petende rechipupuriro, kuti vashande mabasa etende. Uye vachachengeta midziyo yese yetabhenakeri yeuchapupu, uye varindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri pamaererano nemabasa ese etabhenakeri. Uye uchapa vaRevhi kuna Aroni, nekuvanakomana vake vapristi; vakapiwa sechipo kwandiri kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavagadza pamusoro petende

reuchapupu, uye vachachengeta uprista hwavo, nezvose zvinenge zviri zvearitari, nezviri mukati mechidzitiro, uye mutorwa anobata achafa. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, uye tarira ini ndakatora vaRevhi kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri pachinzvimbo cheese dangwe rinozarura chizvaro kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri; rudzikinuro rwavo vachava, uye vaRevhi vachava vangu. Kwandiri nokuti dangwe rese, pazuva randakarova dangwe rese munyika yeIjipiti, ndakatsaurira kwandiri dangwe rese muIsraeri, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, vachava vangu, ini Ishe. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi murenje reSinai, achiti, verenga vanakomana vaRevhi maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo; vese varume kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete uye kumusoro, verengeyi ivo. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakavashanyira nekuda kwenzwi raShe, nenzira yaakavaraira nayo She. Uye ava ndivo vaiva vanakomana vaRevhi nemazita avo: Gedhisoni, Koati, naMerari. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaGershon maererano nemhuri dzavo: Lobeni naShimei. Uye vanakomana vaKohath maererano nemadzinza avo, Amram naIzhar, Hebhron naUziel. Uye vanakomana vaMerari maererano nemadzinza avo, Mooli naMushi, ava ndivo madzinza evaRevhi maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo. Kuna Gershon vanhu vaLobeni, nevanhu vaShimei, ava ndiwo vanhu vaGershon. Kuverengwa kwavo maererano nenhamba yevanhurume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda kumusoro, kuverengwa kwavo, zviuru zvinomwe nemazana mashanu. Uye vanakomana vaGeshoni vachadzika musasa shure kwetabhenakeri pedyo negungwa. Uye mutongi

weimba yemhuri yevanhu yeGershon, Elisaph mwanakomana waDael. Uye kurinda kwevanakomana vaGeshoni mutende weuchapupu, tende nechifukidzo, nechifukidzo chemukova wetende weuchapupu, nemachira eruvazhe, nechidzitiro chesuo reruvazhe riri patende, nezvakasara zvese zvemabasa ake. Kuna Kohati mhuri yaAmramu, nemhuri yaIzhari, nemhuri yaHebhuroni, nemhuri yaUzieri; idzi ndidzo mhuri dzaKohati, maererano nenhamba. Varume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe zvichienda kumusoro, zviuru zvisere namazana matanhatu, vaichengeta basa rezvinhu zvitsvene. Vanhu vevanakomana vaKaati vachadzika musasa kurutivi rwetende nechezasi. Uye mutongi weimba yemadzibaba yevanhu vaKaati, Erisafani mwanakomana waUzieri. Uye rindi yavo iri areka, netafura, nechigadziko chemwenje, nezviaritari, nemidziyo yechinhu chitsvene yavanoshumira nayo, nechifukidzo, nemabasa avo ese. Uye mutongi pamusoro pevatongi vevaRevhi, Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, akagadzwa kuchengeta varindi vezvinhu zvitsvene. KunaMerari kwaiva nevanhu vaMooli nevanhu vaMousi; ava ndivo vaiva vanhu vaMerari. Kuverengwa kwavo maererano nenhamba, varume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe zuva uye kumusoro, zviuru zvitanhatu namakumi mashanu. Uye mutungamiri weimba yemadzibaba yevanhu vaMerari, Zuriel mwanakomana waAbhihairi, vachadzikamusasa parutivi rwetende kurutivi rwekuchamhembe. Kuverengwa kwerinda yevanakomana vaMerari, misoro yetende, nemazariro ayo, nembiru dzayo, nezvigadziko zvayo, nemidziyo yose yavo, nemabasa avo, nembiru dzeruvazhe dzakatenderedza, nezvigadziko zvavo,

nembambo, netambo dzavo. Avo vakamisa musasa pamberi petende reuchapupu kumabvazuva, Mozisi naAroni nevanakomana vake, vachichengeta varindi venzvimbo tsvene kuvarindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye mutorwa anobata achafa. Kuverengwa kwose kwevaRevhi, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni maererano neshoko raIshe, maererano nemhuri dzavo, vose vechirume kubva pamwedzi mumwe zuva kuenda mberi, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi achiti, Verengai vese matangwe echirume evanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda mberi, uye torai nhamba yavo nezita. Uye uchatora vaRevhi kwandiri, ini Ishe, pachinzvimbo chamazibwa ose evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye zvipfuwo zvevaRevhi pachinzvimbo chamazibwa ose muzvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akashanyira nenzira yakaraira Ishe matangwe ese muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vakatanga kuberekwa vese varume vakaverengwa nezita kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda mberi pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri nemazana maviri namakumi manomwe nevatatu. Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, tora vaRevhi panzvimbo yevanakomana vese vokutanga vaIsraeri, uye zvipfuwo zvevaRevhi panzvimbo yezvipfuwo zvavo, uye vaRevhi vachava vangu; ini ndiri Ishe. Uye rudzikinuro rwevakawedzera pamusoro pevaRevhi, vatatu nemakumi manomwe nemaviri mazana, kubva kuvadangwe vevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchatora mashekeri mashanu pamusoro womumusoro, maererano nedhiramu mbiri tsvene uchatora, makumi maviri emaobhori eshekeri. Uye uchapa

sirivha kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake, iri rudzikinuro rwevanopfuura pakati pavo. Mozisi akatora sirivha yerudzikinuro rwevaya vaipfuura pakudzikinurwa nevaRevhi. Kubva kuvanakomana vematangwe vaIsraeri, akatora sirivha, chiuru namazana matatu namakumi matanhatu neshanu masikeri, zvichienderana nesikeiri dzvitsvene. Uye Mozisi akapa mari yedzikunuro yevaipfuura kuna Aroni nekuvanakomana vake, maererano neshoko raIshe, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

4

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, tora uwandu hwevanakomana vaKohati kubva pakati pevanakomana vaRevhi, maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kubva pamakore makumi maviri neshanu uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kushumira, kuita mabasa ese mutende reChipupuriro. Uye aya ndiwo mabasa evanakomana vaKohati mutende weuchapupu, nzvimbo tsvene-tsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachapinda, kana musasa uchasimuka, uye vachaturura chidzitiro chinovhara, uye vachafukidza necho areka yeChipupuriro, uye vachaisa pamusoro payo chifukidzo cheganda rebhuruu, uye vachaisa pamusoro payo nguvo yose yebhuruu kubva pamusoro, uye vachaisa matanda ekutakura. Uye pamusoro petafura iyo yakaiswa pamberi, vachakanda pamusoro payo nguvo yepepuru yose, nembiya, nezvipfungaidzo zvinonhuhwirira, nemikombe, nemidziyo

yechipiriso chokudonhedza iyo mairi anodurura chipiriso; uye zvingwa izvo nguva dzose zvichava pamusoro payo. Uye vachaisapo pairi nguvo tsvuku, uye vachavhara iyo nekufukidza kwedehwe bhuruu, uye vachaisa matanda kuburikidza nayo. Uye vachatora nguvo yebhuruu, vachafukidza chigadziko chemwenje chinovhenekera, nemwenje yaro, nembato dzaro, nemidziyo yaro yekudira, nemidziyo yose yemafuta yavanoshumira nayo mairi. Uye vachaisa iyo nezvese zvidziyo zvayo mukati mechifukidzo chematehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa iyo pamusoro pematanda ekutakura. Uye pamusoro peatari yegoridhe, vachafukidza jira rebhuruu, uye vachafukidza icho nechifukidzo chedehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa matanda ayo. Uye vachatora midziyo yose yekushumira yavanoshumira nayo munzvimbo tsvene, uye vachaisa mujasi rebhuruu, uye vachavafukidza nechifukidzo chedehwe rebhuruu, uye vachaisa pamatanda. Uye chifukidzo achaisa pamusoro pearitari, uye vachafukidza pamusoro pacho nguvo yepepuru yose. Uye vachaisa pamusoro payo midziyo yose yavanoshumira nayo pamusoro payo mairi, nezvipani zvemoto, nezvibayiso zvenyama, nembiya, nechifukidzo, nemidziyo yose yeatari; uye vachaisa pamusoro payo chifukidzo chedehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa matanda ayo ekutakura; uye vachatora nguvo yepepuru, uye vachafukidza dhishi nemugadziko wayo, uye vachaisa iyo muchifukidzo chedehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa pamusoro pematanda ekutakura, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachapedza, vachifukidza zvinhu zvitsvene, nemidziyo yose mitsvene, pakubvisa musasa; uye shure kweizvi vanakomana vaKohati vachapinda kuti vatakure,

uye havangatombobati zvinhu zvitsvene, kuti varege kufa; izvi vanakomana vaKohati vachatakura mutende reChipupuriro. Mutariri Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni muprista, mafuta echiedza, nezvinonhuhwirira zvekusanganiswa, nechibayiro chezuva nezuva, nemafuta ekuzodza, kutarira kwetende yese, nezvese zvirimo mairi munzvimbo tsvene, mumabasa ese. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, musaparadza vanhu verudzi rwaKohati kubva pakati pavaRevhi. Itai izvi kwavari, uye vachararama uye havazombofiri, pakusvika kwavo kuzvinhu zvitsvene zvezvitsvene; Aroni nevanakomana vake ngavaende, uye vachavagadza mumwe nemumwe maererano nebasa rake, uye havangangotsopindi kuona zvinhu zvitsvene kamwe kamwe, uye vachafa. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora kutanga kwevanakomana vaGeshoni, uye ava maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo, kubva pamakore mashanu nemakumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu ezera tarisa ivo, wose anopinda kushumira, kuita mabasa ake mutende reChipupuriro. Iri ibasa revanhu vaGeshoni, kushumira uye kutakura. Uye achasimudza matehwe etende, uye tende rechipupuriro, uye chifukidzo charo, uye chifukidzo chebhuruu chiri pamusoro paro kubva kumusoro, uye chifukidzo chemusuo wetende rechipupuriro, uye machira eruvazhe, ose ari patende rechipupuriro, uye zvimwe, uye midziyo yose yekushumira yavanoshumira nayo, vachazviita. Maererano nemuromo waAroni nevanakomana vake, ndizvo zvichava basa revanakomana vaGedisoni pamusoro pemabasa avo ese, uye pamusoro pemabasa avo ese, uye uchavatarisira nezita

pamusoro pezvese zvinogadzirwa navo. Iri ibasa revanakomana vaGeshoni mutende rechipupuriro, uye kurinda kwavo kuri muruoko rwaItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi. Vanakomana vaMerari zvichienderana nedzimba dzavo, zvichienderana nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, verengai ivo, kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu ezera uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu ezera verengai ivo, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kushumira mabasa etende reChipupuriro. Uye izvi zvinhu zvichengetedzwa zvezvinhu zvinotakurwa navo maererano nemabasa avo ese mutende rechipupuriro: misoro yetende, nemazariro, nembiru dzaro, nezvigadziko zvaro, nechifukidzo, nezvigadziko zvavo, nembiru dzavo, nechifukidzo chemusuo wetende, nembiru dzeruvazhe dzakapoteredza, nezvigadziko zvavo, nembiru dzechidzitiro chesuo reruvazhe, nezvigadziko zvavo, nembatiso dzavo, netambo dzavo, nemidziyo yavo yese, nemabasa avo ese; nemazita verengerai ivo, nemidziyo yese yechengetedzo yezvinhu zvinotakurwa navo. Iri ibasa revanhu vevanakomana vaMerari mumabasa avo ese mutende weuchapupu muruoko rwaItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi. Uye vakashanyira Mozisi naAroni nevatongi veIsraeri vanakomana vaKohati maererano nedzinza ravo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kubva pamakore mashanu nemakumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu ezera, vese vaipinda kushumira uye kuita mutende reChipupuriro. Uye kuverengerwa kwavo maererano nemadzinza avo kwaiva zvuru zviviri, mazana manomwe makumi mashanu. Uku ndiko kuverenga kwevanhu vaKohath,

vese vanoshanda mutende rechipupuriro, sezvo Mosesi naAroni vakaverenga kuburikidza nezwi raIshe, muruoko rwaMosesi. Uye vakaverengerwa vanakomana vaGeshoni maererano nedzimba dzavo, maererano nemhuri dzemadzibaba avo, kubva pamakore mashanu nemakumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu ezera, vese vaipinda kushumira uye kuita mabasa mutende rechipupuriro. Uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita, maererano nemarudzi avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, zviuru zviviri mazana matanhatu makumi matatu. Uku ndiko kuverengwa kwevanhu vevanakomana vaGeshoni, vese vanoshanda mutende reuchapupu, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni nekuda kwenzwi raIshe, muruoko rwaMozisi. Vakaverengerwa uye vanhu vevanakomana vaMerari maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kubva pamakore mashanu nemakumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu ezera, vese vaipinda kushumira kumabasa etende rechipupuriro. Uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita zvichienderana nedzimba dzavo, zvichienderana nemhuri dzemadzibaba avo, zviuru zvitatu namazana maviri. Uku kuverengwa kwevanhu vevanakomana vaMerari, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni nekuda kwenzwi raShe, muruoko rwaMozisi. Vose vakaverengerwa, avo vakashanyirwa naMozisi naAroni nevatongi veIsraeri vaRevhi, maererano nedzinza uye maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kubva pamakore mashanu nemakumi maviri uye kumusoro kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe aipinda kubasa remabasa, uye mabasa anotakurwa mutende

reChipupuriro. Uye vakaverengwa vakava zviuru zvisere, mazana mashanu namakumi masere. Kuburikidza nenzwi raShe, akavashanyira kuburikidza noruoko rwaMozisi, murume nemurume maererano nemabasa avo uye nezvavaisimudza ivo, uye vakaverengerwa, senzira yakaraira She kuna Mozisi.

5

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, raira vanakomana veIsraeri, uye ngavabvise kubva mumusasa vose vane maperembudzi, uye vose vane kuerera, uye vose vasina kuchena pamusoro pemweya. Kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, vatumirei kunze kwemusasa, uye havazoshatisi misasa yavo, mune iyo ini ndinogara mairi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, uye vakavatumira kunze kwemusasa, sezvaakataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, achiti, murume kana mukadzi, ani naani angaita kubva pazvivi zvose zvevanhu, uye achifunga achifunga uye mweya uyu ukatadza, achazivisa chivi chaakabata, uye achadzosera mhosva; musoro, nechikamu chechishanu chake achawedzera pamusoro pacho, uye achadzosera kune uya waakatadzira kwaari. Kana asi asiri kune murume mutsivi, kuti kupa kwaari mhosva kwaari, mhosva iri kupwa Ishe kumupristi ichava, kunze kwegondobwe reyananiso, kubudikidza naro achayananisa maari pamusoro pake. Uye zvese zvibereko zvekutanga maererano nezvinhu

zvese zvinokosheswa muvanakomana veIsraeri, zvese zvavanopa kuna Ishe, kumupristi iye zvichava; Uye wemumwe nemumwe zvinhu zvakakosheswa, zvake zvichava; uye murume, uyo anopa kumupristi, kwaari zvichava. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, murume murume kana mudzimai wake akadarika, uye akazvidza akamuvenga iye, uye mumwe akavata naye mubhedha wembeu, uye zvikavanzika kubva pamaziso emurume wake, uye akavanza, iye zvino ari akasvibiswa, uye chapupu chakanga chisipo naye, uye iye asina kubatwa, uye zvikauya kwaari mweya wegodo, uye akagodora mudzimai wake, iye zvino akasvibiswa, kana zvikauya kwaari mweya wegodo, uye akagodora mudzimai wake, iye zvino asina kusvibiswa, uye achauyisa murume mudzimai wake kumupristi, uye achaunza chipo pamusoro pake, chegumi cheefa upfu hwebhari; haadururi pamusoro pacho mafuta, kana kuisa pamusoro pacho zvinonhuhwirira; ndiro chibayiro chegodo, chibayiro chechirangaridzo, chinorangaridza chivi. Uye mupristi achauya nayo, uye achamisa iye pamberi paIshe. Uye mupristi achatora mvura yakachena mhenyu mumudziyo wevhu, uye ivhu riri pamusoro pevhu retende rechipupuriro, uye mupristi atora achaisa mumvura. Uye muprista achamisa mukadzi pamberi paIshe, uye achafukura musoro wemukadzi, uye achaisa pamaoko ake chibayiro chechiyeuchidzo, chibayiro chegodo, asi muruoko rwemuprista muchava nemvura yekutsiura yekutukwa iyi. Uye mupristi achaita kuti apike, uye achati kumukadzi, Kana kusina mumwe akarara newe, kana usina kudarika kuti usvibiswe pasi pemurume wako pachako,

uve usina mhosva kubva kumvura iyi yekutsiura yekutukwa. Kana iwe wakatyora uri mukadzi akaroora, kana wakasvibiswa, uye mumwe munhu akavata newe, kunze kwemurume wako; Uye mupristi achaita kuti mukadzi apike nemhiko dzechikonzero ichi, uye mupristi achati kumukadzi, Ishe ngaakuite kuti uve chikonzero nemhiko pakati pevanhu vako, pakupa Ishe chidya chako chichidonha, uye dumbu rako richizvimba. Uye mvura yakatukwa iyi ichapinda mudumbu mako kuti dumbu rizvimbe, uye chidya chako chiwe, uye mukadzi achati, Ngazviite, ngazviite. Uye mupristi achanyora kutukwa idzi mubhuku, uye achadzima mumvura yekutuka yekutukwa. Uye achanwisa mukadzi mvura yekutsiura inotukwa, uye mvura inotukwa yekutsiura ichapinda maari. Mupristi achatore chibayiro cheshanje kubva muruoko rwechidzimai, uye achaisa chibayiro pamberi paIshe, uye achauya nacho kuaritari. Uye mupristi achatora kubva muchibayiro chiyeuchidzo chacho, uye achachiisa pamusoro pearitari, uye mushure. Izvi zvichanwisa mukadzi mvura. Uye zvichava kana akasvibiswa uye kukanganwa kwapunyuka murume wake, uye mvura yekutsiura inotukwa ichapinda maari, uye dumbu rake richazvimba, uye chidya chake chichadonha, uye mukadzi achava chituko kuvanhu vake. Kana mukadzi asina kusvibiswa, uye akachena, uye asina mhosva achava uye achabereka mbeu. Uyu ndiwo mutemo wegodo, kana mukadzi akaroorwa akatsauka, uye akasvibiswa. Kana murume uyo kana ikauya paari mweya wegodo, uye agodore mukadzi wake, uye amise mukadzi wake pamberi paIshe, uye mupristi achaita kwaari mutemo wose uyu, uye murume

achasununguka kubva pachivi; uye mukadzi uya achagamuchira chivi chake.

6

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, murume kana mukadzi, uyo angazoita zvikuru mhiko yekuzvitsaura kuchena kuna Ishe, kubva pawaini nechidoro achazvichenesa; uye vhiniga inobva muwaini nevhiniga inobva muchidoro haazvinwi; uye zvose zvinogadzirwa kubva mumazambiringa haazvinwi; uye mazambiringa matsva nemazambiringa akaoma haazvidyi mazuva ose emhiko yake; kubva pazvinhu zvose zvinobva pamuzambiringa, waini kubva pamateko kusvika pambeu haazvidyi mazuva ose ekucheneswa; chisvo hachizouyi pamusoro wake, kusvikira azadziswa mazuva, akavimbisa kuna Ishe; achava mutsvene achikudza bvudzi remusoro mazuva ose emhiko kuna Ishe; pamweya wose wakafa haazopindi kuna baba nekuna amai, uye kumukoma nekuhanzvadzi, haazozvisvibisa pamusoro pavo pavanofa, nekuti mhiko yaMwari wake iri pamusoro pake pamusoro pemusoro wake; Mazuva ose emhiko yake achava mutsvene kuna Ishe. Kana asi munhu anofa paari kamwe kamwe, pakarepo ichasvibiswa musoro wemhiko yake, uye achaveura musoro wake pazuva raanochena, pazuva rechinomwe achaveurwa. Uye pazuva rechisere achauyisa njiva mbiri, kana vana vaviri venjiva kumupristi pamukova wetende reuchapupu. Uye mupristi

achaita imwe pamusoro pechivi, uye imwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa chose; uye mupristi achamuyananisira pamusoro pake pamusoro pezvaakatadza pamusoro pemweya; uye achatsaura musoro wake pazuva iro, raakatsaurirwa Ishe, mazuva emhiko; uye achauya negwayana regore rimwe kuita mhosva; uye mazuva ekutanga achava asina musoro, nekuti musoro wemhiko yake wakasvibiswa. Uye uyu ndiwo mutemo womunhu akanyengetera mhiko, pazuva raachazadzisa mazuva emhiko yake, achauya iye pachake pamasuo etende reChipupuriro. Uye achauya nechipo chake kuna Ishe gwayana regore rimwe risina chipomerwa chimwe chechipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye gwayana diki regore rimwe chimwe risina chipomerwa chechivi, uye gondobwe rimwe risina chipomerwa cheruponeso, uye tswanda yezvingwa zvisina mbiriso yeupfu hwakatsetseka zvingwa zvakavhenganiswa mumafuta, uye makeke asina mbiriso akazodzwa mumafuta, uye chibayiro chavo, uye chipiriso chinonwiwa chavo. Uye mupristi achauya pamberi paIshe, uye achaita zvechivi chake, uye chipiriso chinopiswa chake. Uye gondobwe achaita chibayiro cheruponeso kuna Ishe pamusoro pedengu rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, uye muprista achaita chibayiro chake, nechipiriso chake chinonwiwa. Uye iye akapika achaveura musoro wake wemhiko pamikova yetende reuchapupu, uye achaisa bvudzi pamusoro pemoto uri pasi pechibayiro cheruponeso. Uye mupristi achatora ruoko rwakabikwa kubva kugondohwe, nechingwa chimwe chisina mbiriso kubva mudengu, nechingwa chakabikwa chisina mbiriso chimwe, uye achaisa pamaoko euyo akapika mushure mekuveura kwake

mhiko yake, uye mupristi achauya nazvo sechibayiro pamberi paIshe; zvichava zvitsvene kumupristi pamwe chete nechipfuva chechipiriso, nepamwe chete neruoko rwechipiriso; uye mushure meizvi uyo akapika achanwa waini. Uyu ndiwo mutemo wemunhu akapira, uyo angapira kuna Ishe chipo chake kuna Ishe pamusoro pemhiko yake, kunze kwezvinhu zvinowanikwa neruoko rwake, maererano nesimba remhiko yake, yaakapira maererano nemutemo wekuchena. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mosesi, achiti, taura kuna Aroni uye kuvanakomana vake, achiti, saka muchuropafadza vanakomana vaIsraeri, muchiti kwavari, ngaakuropafadze Ishe iwe, uye ngaakuchengete. Ishe ngaavhenekere chiso chake pamusoro pako, uye akuitire tsitsi. Ishe ngaasimudze chiso chake pamusoro pako, uye akupe rugare. Uye vachaisawo zita rangu pamusoro pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ini Ishe ndichavaropafadza.

7

Zvakaitika pazuva rakapedzisa Mozisi kumutsa tende, akazodza iyo, akaiita dzvene, nezvese midziyo yayo, nearitari, nezvese midziyo yayo, akazodza izvo, uye akaiita dzvene. Uye vakauya vatongi veIsraeri, gumi nevaviri vatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, ava vatongi vemarudzi, ava vakamira pamusoro pekushanyirwa. Vakauya nechipo chavo pamberi paIshe, ngoro nhanhatu dzakafukidzwa, nenzombe gumi nembiri, ngoro imwe chete kubva kuvatongi vaviri, nemhuru

imwe chete kubva kumumwe nemumwe, uye vakazviunza pamberi petabhenakeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora kubva kwavari, uye zvichava zvemabasa ebasa retende rechipupuriro; uye uchazipa kuvaRevhi, mumwe nemumwe maererano nebasa rake. Uye Moses akati atora ngoro nenzombe, akazvipa kuvaRevhi. Uye akapa ngoro mbiri nenzombe ina kuvanakomana vaGedhisoni maererano nemabasa avo. Uye ngoro ina dzacho nenzombe sere dzacho akaapa kuvanakomana vaMerari maererano nemabasa avo kuburikidza naItamari mwanakomana waAroni muprista. Uye kuvanakomana vaKaati haana kupa, nokuti zvinhu zvitsvene zvebasa vaiva nazvo, vachazvitakura pamapfudzi avo. Uye vatongi vakauya nezvipo pakukumikidzwa kwearitari pazuva raakaizorodza, uye vatongi vakauya nezvipo zvavo pamberi pearitari. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, mutongi mumwe chete pazuva rimwe nerimwe, mutongi pazuva rimwe nerimwe, vachauya nezvipo zvavo pakukumikidzwa kwearitari. Uye aiva iye achiisa chipo chake pazuva rokutanga, Nahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi, mutongi werudzi rwaJudha. Uye akauya nechipo chake, mbiya yesirivha imwe, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe masikeri zvinoenderana nesikeri tsvene, zvose zviviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakavhenganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro woruponeso mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo

dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete mashanu, ichi chipo chaNahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. Pazuva rechipiri, Natanaeri mwanakomana waSogari, mutongi werudzi rwaIsakari, akauya. Uye akauya nechipo chake, mbiya yesirivha imwe, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakavhenganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti zvive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaNatanaeri mwanakomana waSogari. Pazuva rechitatu, mutongi wevanakomana vaZebulun, Eliab mwanakomana waHelon. Chipo chake, ndiro resirivha rimwe chete, huremu hwaro zana nemakumi matatu; mbiya imwe chete yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene; zvose zviri zviviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kuti zvive chibayiro; mudziyo wezvinonhuhwirira mumwe chete wegendarama gumi, wakazara nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye mukati mubayiro weruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi

dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaEliab mwanakomana waHelon. Pazuva rechina, mutungamiri wevanakomana vaRubheni, Elizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri. Chipo chake, ndiro resirivha rimwe chete, huremu hwaro zana nemakumi matatu; mbiya imwe chete yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene; zvose zviri zviviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kuti zvive chibayiro; mudziyo wezvinonhuhwirira mumwe chete wegolide gumi, wakazara nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro chokuponesa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaErizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri. Pazuva rechishanu, mutongi wevanakomana vaSimeon, Salamieri mwanakomana waSurisadai. Chipo chake chaiva mbiya yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo hwaiva zana namakumi matatu, nembiya imwe yesirivha yemashekeri makumi manomwe zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, dzose dzakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti huve chibayiro. Censer imwe chete yegoridhe yegumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana

echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaSaramieri mwanakomana waSourisadai. Pazuva rechitanhatu, mutongi wevanakomana vaGadhi, Eliasafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, ndiro imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri izere neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro chokuponesa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaErisafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Pazuva rechinomwe mutongi wevanakomana vaEfuraimu, Erishama mwanakomana waAmihudhi. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibairo chekuponeswa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, mbudzi dzemhuru dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho

chipo chaElishama mwanakomana waAmmihud. Pazuva rechisere mutongi wevanakomana vaManase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waFadhazuri. Chipo chake chaiva ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya yesirivha imwe chete, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvizere neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe rinorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye mbudzi yechirume imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi; Uye kuita chibayiro choruponeso mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe mashanu; ichi chipo chaGamarieri mwanakomana waPedhazuri. Pazuva rechipfumbamwe, mutongi wevanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Chipo chake, ndiro resirivha rimwe chete, huremu hwaro zana nemakumi matatu, mbiya imwe chete yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene; zvose zviri zviviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kuti zvive chibayiro; Mudziyo wezvinonhuhwirira mumwe chete wegendarama gumi, wakazara nezvinonhuwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete

mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAbhidani mwanakomana waGideoni. Pazuva regumi mutongi wevanakomana vaDhani, Ahiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuti ive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAhiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Pazuva regumi nerimwe, mutongi wevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana regore rimwe kuti zvive chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi. Uye mukati mubayiro weruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaPhagiel

mwanakomana waEchran. Pazuva regumi nembiri, mutongi wevanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana huremu hwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe mashekeri maererano neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa chose, uye nhongo yembudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAchire mwanakomana waEnan. Uku ndiko kukumikidzwa kwearitari pazuva raakaizodza, kubva kuvatungamiri vevanakomana vaIsraeri: mbiya dzesirivha gumi nembiri, mbiya dzesirivha gumi nembiri, zvinonhuhwirira zvegoridhe gumi nembiri. Zana namakumi matatu masikeri, mbiya imwe chete, uye makumi manomwe masikeri ndiro imwe chete, sirivha yese yezvombo, zviuru zviviri namazana mana masikeri, nesikeri dzvene. Zvinonhuhwirira zvegoridhe gumi nembiri zvakazara zvinonhuhwirira, goridhe yose yezvononhuhwirira, zana namakumi maviri zvegoridhe. Mombe dzose dzechipiriso chinopiswa, mhuru gumi nembiri, makondobwe gumi nembiri, makwayana egore rimwe gumi nembiri, pamwe nezvibayiro zvadzo, nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvadzo, uye nhongo dzembudzi gumi nembiri dzechivi. Mombe dzose dzechibayiro chokuponeswa, tsiru makumi maviri

nemana, makondobwe makumi matanhatu, nhongo dzembudzi makumi matanhatu dzegore rimwe, makwayana makumi matanhatu egore rimwe asina chipomerwa. Uku ndiko kukumikidza kwearitari, mushure mekugadzwa kwacho uye mushure mekuzodzwa kwayo. Mozisi paakanga achipinda mutende reuchapupu kuti andotaurirwa, akanzwa inzwi raShe richitaura kwaari richibva pamusoro pechifunhiro, icho chiri pamusoro peareka yeuchapupu, pakati pemakerubhi maviri, uye akataura naye.

8

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuna Aroni, uye uchati kwaari, paunomisa mwenje kubva kuchikamu, maererano nechiso chechigadziko chemwenje, achavhenekera mwenje manomwe. Uye Aroni akaita saizvozvo; kubva kuchikamu chimwe maererano nechiso chechigadziko chemwenje akabatidza mwenje yacho, sezvakarayira Ishe kuna Mozisi; Uye ichi ndicho chigadziko chemwenje: chakasimba, chegoridhe, danda racho, nemaruva acho, chakasimba chose; maererano nemufananidzo wakaratidza Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo akaita chigadziko chemwenje. Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, tora vaRevhi kubva pakati pevanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchavanatsa. Uye saizvozvo uchaita kwavari kucheneswa kwavo, uchavasasa nemvura yekucheneswa, uye chisvo chichasvika pamuviri wavo wese, uye vachageza nguwo dzavo, uye vachava vakachena. Uye vachatore mhuru imwe

kubva kumombe, uye yeiyi chibayiro upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, uye mhuru yegore kubva kumombe uchatora pamusoro pezvivi. Uye uchaswededza vaRevhi pamberi petende rechipupuriro; uye uchaunganidza ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchaswededza vaRevhi pamberi paIshe, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pevaRevhi. Uye Aroni achaparadzanisa vaRevhi sechipo pamberi paIshe kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri; uye vachava kuti vashande mabasa aIshe. VaRevhi vachaisawo maoko avo pamusoro pemisoro yemhuru, uye uchaita imwe sechipiriso chezvivi, neimwe sechipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, kuti uvayananisire. Uye uchamisa vaRevhi pamberi paIshe, uye pamberi paAroni, uye pamberi pavanakomana vake, uye uchavapa ivo sechipo pamberi paIshe; Uye uchatsaura vaRevhi kubva pakati pavanakomana vaIsraeri; uye vachava vangu. Uye mushure meizvi vaRevhi vachapinda kushanda mabasa etende reuchapupu, uye uchavanatsa, uye uchavadzosa pamberi paIshe. Nokuti chipo chakapiwa ava kwandiri vari kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, pachinzvimbo chevanosvinudza chibereko chose, matangwe ese kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, ndakatora ivo kwandiri. Nokuti kwandiri wose wokutanga pakuberekwa muvanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kuvanhu kusvika kumhuka; zuva randakarova wose wokutanga pakuberekwa munyika yeIjipiti, ndakavaita vatsvene kwandiri, uye ndakatora vaRevhi panzvimbo yewose wokutanga pakuberekwa muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye ndakapa vaRevhi sechipo chakapiwa kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri,

kuti vashande mabasa evanakomana vaIsraeri mutende reuchapupu, uye kuti vayananisire vanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti kurege kuva muvanakomana vaIsraeri anoswedera kuzvinhu zvitsvene. Uye Mozisi naAroni neungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita kuvaRevhi sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi pamusoro pevaRevhi, saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita kwavari. Uye vaRevhi vakazvichenesa, uye vakashamba nguo dzavo, uye Aroni akavapa sechipo pamberi paIshe, uye Aroni akavayananisira kuti avanatse. Uye mushure mezvinhu izvi, vaRevhi vakapinda kuti vashumire basa ravo mutende reChipupuriro pamberi paAroni, uye pamberi pevanakomana vake, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi pamusoro pevaRevhi, saizvozvo vakaita kwavari. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, ichi ndicho chinhu pamusoro pevaRevhi; kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu uye kumusoro, vachapinda kushanda mutende reChipupuriro; Uye kubva pamakore makumi mashanu achabva pabasa, uye haachashandi zvakare. Uye hama yake achashumira mutende weuchapupu kuchengeta varindi, asi mabasa haazoshandi; saizvozvo uchaita kuvaRevhi pakurinda kwavo.

9

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi murenje reSinai mugore rechipiri, vakabuda ivo kubva munyika yeIjipiti, mumwedzi wekutanga, achiti, uti, uye ngavaiite vanakomana vaIsraeri paseka zvinoenderana nenguva yaro, pazuva regumi neina

remwedzi wekutanga kusvikira manheru, uchaita icho zvinoenderana nenguva; zvinoenderana nemutemo waro, uye zvinoenderana nekufananidza kwaro uchaita icho. Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vaite paseka pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi murenje reSinai. Sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi, saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita. Uye vakasvika varume avo vaiva vasina kuchena pamusoro pemweya wemunhu, uye havana kugona kuita paseka muzuva iroro; uye vakaswedera pamberi paMozisi naAroni muzuva iroro; Uye vakati varume ivavo kwaari, isu hatina kuchena pamusoro pemweya wemunhu; ko saka hatifaniri here kushayiwa kupa chipo kuna Ishe nenguva yake pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri? Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Mirai pano, uye ndichanzwa zvacharaira Ishe pamusoro penyu. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, achiti, munhu munhu, uyo kana akava asina kuchena pamusoro pemweya wemunhu, kana munzira iri kure kwamuri, kana mumarudzi enyu, uye achaita paseka kuna Ishe mumwedzi wechipiri muzuva regumi nemana; nguva yemanheru vachariita, pamusoro pezvingwa zvisina mbiriso nemuriwo unovava vachadya izvozvo. Havazosiyiri chinhu kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani, uye pfupa havangazopwanyi kubva kwaari, maererano nomutemo wepaseka vachaaita icho. Uye murume uyo kana akachena, uye asiri munzira kure, uye akatadza kuita Paseka, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva kuvanhu vayo, nekuti chipo kuna Ishe haana kuuya nacho nenguva yayo, chivi chake murume iyeye achatora. Kana asi mueni akasvika kwamuri munyika yenyu, uye akaita Paseka kuna Ishe,

maererano nomutemo wePaseka, uye maererano nekuronga kwake, achaita izvozvo, mutemo mumwe chete uchava kwamuri nekumueni uye nekumugarizvinzvimbo wenyika. Pazuva racho rakamiswa tende, gore rakafukidza tende, imba yeuchapupu, uye manheru paiva pamusoro petende sechimiro chemoto kusvikira mangwanani. Saka zvakaitika nguva dzose, gore raifukidza iyo masikati, uye chimiro chemoto husiku. Uye apo gore rakakwira kubva mutende, mushure mezvinhu izvi vakabva vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye munzvimbo yainge yamira gore, ikoko vakadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Nemurairo waShe vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nemurairo waShe vachabva, mazuva ese gore rinovhara pamusoro petende, vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye apo gore rinogara pamusoro petende mazuva akawanda, vanakomana vaIsraeri vachachengeta kurinda kwaMwari, uye havazobvisi. Uye zvichaitika kana gore jena richifukidza mazuva akawanda pamusoro petende, nenzwi raShe vachamisa musasa, uye nemurairo waShe vachabva. Uye zvichava kuti panenge gore riri kubva manheru kusvika mangwanani, uye gore rikakwira mangwanani, vachafamba masikati kana usiku. Kana gore raigara pamusoro pavo kwemazuva emwedzi, vanakomana vaIsraeri vaigara mumisasa yavo uye vaisabva. Nokuti kuburikidza nemurairo waShe vachabva, kurinda kwaShe vakachengeta kuburikidza nemurairo waShe muruoko rwaMosesi.

10

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, zviitirei hwamanda mbiri dzesirivha; dzakarohwa uchadziita; uye dzichava kwauri kudana ungano, uye kufambisa misasa. Uye ucharidza hwamanda mune idzo, uye ungano yose ichaunganidzwa pamusoro pemukova wetende reuchapupu; Asi kana vakaridza mune rimwe chete, vatungamiri vose, vatungamiri veIsraeri, vachauya kwauri. Uye mucharidza hwamanda chiratidzo, uye misasa yakadzika musasa kumabvazuva ichafamba; uye mucharidza hwamanda chiratidzo chechipiri, uye misasa yakadzika musasa kumaodzanyemba ichafamba; uye mucharidza hwamanda chiratidzo chechitatu, uye misasa yakadzika musasa pedyo negungwa ichafamba; uye mucharidza hwamanda chiratidzo chechina, uye misasa yakadzika musasa kuchamhembe ichafamba; vanoridza hwamanda nechiratidzo pakufamba kwavo. Uye pamuunganidza ungano, mucharidza hwamanda, asi kwete nechiratidzo. Uye vanakomana vaAroni vapristi vacharidzira hwamanda, uye zvichava kwamuri mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu. Kana asi mukabuda kuenda kuhondo munyika yenyu kuna vavengi vakakumirisanai nemi, uye mukaridza hwamanda, mucharangarirwa pamberi paIshe, uye muchaponeswa kubva kuvavengi venyu. Uye mumazuva emufaro wenyu, nemuzvimiso zvenyu, uye mumwedzi mitsva yenyu, mucharidza hwamanda pazvibayiro zvinopiswa, nepazvibayiro zveruponeso rwenyu, uye zvichava kwamuri chiyeuchidzo pamberi paMwari wenyu, ini Ishe Mwari wenyu. Zvakaitika mugore rechipiri, mumwedzi wechipiri, pazuva remakumi maviri remwedzi, gore rakakwira kubva patende reuchapupu.

Vana vaIsraeri vakasimuka nezvokudya zvavo murenje reSinai, uye gore rakamira murenje reParani. Uye vakasimudza vekutanga nekuda kwenzwi raIshe muruoko rwaMoses. Uye vakasimudza hurongwa hwemusasa wevanakomana vaJudha vekutanga pamwe nesimba ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Naashoni mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaIssachar, Nathanael mwanakomana waSogar. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaZebhuruni, Eriabhi, mwanakomana waHeroni. Uye vachadzikisa tende, uye vanakomana vaGeshoni nevanakomana vaMerari vanotakura tende vachabuda. Uye vakasimudza boka remusasa waRubheni pamwe chete nesimba ravo; uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri; uye pamusoro pesimba redzinza revanakomana vaSimioni, Sherumieri mwanakomana waZurishadhai. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaGadhi, Erisafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Uye vanakomana vaKohati vachabuda vachitakura zvinhu zvitsvene, uye vachamisa tende kusvikira vasvika. Uye vachafamba nehurongwa hwemusasa waEfuraimu pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Erishama mwanakomana waAmiudhi. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaManase, Gamarieru mwanakomana waFadasuri. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Uye vachafamba boka remusasa revanakomana vaDhani, vekupedzisira pamisasa yese, nesimba ravo; uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Ahiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi

rwevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Iyi ndiyo hondo yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakasimuka nesimba ravo. Mozisi akati kuna Hobhabhi mwanakomana waRagueri muMidhiani, mukuwasha wake, Isu tiri kubva tichienda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe yaakati, Iyi ndichaipa kwamuri. Uya nesu, uye tichakuitira zvakanaka, nekuti Ishe akataura zvakanaka pamusoro peIsraeri. Uye akati kwaari, Handisi kuchaenda, asi ndichaenda kunyika yangu nokurudzi rwangu. Uye akati, Usatisiya, nekuti waiva nesu murenje, uye uchava mutana pakati pedu. Uye zvichava kana ukaenda nesu, uye zvichava zvinhu zvakanaka izvo zvose Ishe aanoitira isu zvakanaka, uye tichakuitira zvakanaka. Vakasimudza kubva mugomo raShe rwendo rwemazuva matatu, uye areka yesungano yaShe yakavatungamirira nzira yemazuva matatu kuti ivaongorere nzvimbo yekuzorora. Uye zvakaitika pakubviswa kweareka, Mozisi akati, Mukai Ishe, uye vavengi venyu ngavaparadzirwe, vese vanokuvengai ngatitize. Uye pakuzorora akati, Dzoka, Ishe, kuzviuru nezvuru zhinji muIsraeri. Uye gore rakavharidzira pamusoro pavo masikati, pakubvisa kwavo kubva mumusasa.

11

Uye vanhu vaiva vachinyunyuta zvakaipa pamberi paIshe, uye Ishe akanzwa, uye akatsamwa nehasha, uye moto wakabva kuna Ishe ukapfuta pakati pavo, uye ukaparadza chimwe

chikamu chemusasa. Vanhu vakadanidzira kuna Mosesi, uye Mosesi akanamata kuna Ishe, moto ukabva wadzima. Uye zita renzvimbo iyo rakanzi Moto, nokuti moto wakabatidzwa pakati pavo uchibva kuna Ishe. Uye vaya vakasanganiswa vaya vakanga vari pakati pavo vakashuva chishuvo, uye vakagara pasi vakachema pamwe chete nevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakati, Ndiani achatipa nyama kuti tidye? Takayeuka hove dzataidya muIjipiti semuchero. Uye mabhanana, uye madhidhinywa, uye marириki, uye mahanyanisi, uye garikiti. Zvino asi mweya wedu wakaoma chaizvo; hapana chinhu kunze kwemana pamberi pemeso edu. Asi manna yaiva yakaita sembeu yecoriander, uye chimiro chayo chaiva sechinhu chinobwinya. Uye vanhu vaifamba-famba vachiunganidza, uye vaikuya mune chigayo, uye vaipwanya muduri, uye vaiibika muhari, uye vaiita makeke, uye mufaro wacho waiva sokuravira kwekeke yemafuta. Uye apo dova raiburuka pamusoro pemusasa usiku, mana yaiburukawo pamusoro paro. Uye Mozisi akanzwa vachichema maererano nemarudzi avo, mumwe nomumwe pamusuwo wake, uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha zvikuru, uye pamberi paMozisi zvakanga zvakaipa. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Nei makatambudza muranda wenyu, uye nei ndisina kuwana nyasha pamberi penyu, zvokuisa mutoro wevanhu ava pamusoro pangu? Handisi ini ndakagamuchira vanhu vose ava mudumbu here, kana kuti ini ndakavabereka here? Nekuti unoti kwandiri, tora iye muchiuno chako, semureri anosimudza mwana anoyamwa, kuenda kunyika yawakavimbisa madzibaba avo? Ndingaitorei nyama yekupa vanhu vose ava? Nekuti vari kuchema pamusoro pangu, vachiti,

Tipe nyama, kuti tidye. Handikwanisi ini ndoga kutakura vanhu ava, nekuti shoko iri rinorema kwandiri. Kana zvakadaro iwe uchiita kwandiri, ndiuraye henyu, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, kuti ndirege kuona kutambudzika kwangu. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Ndiunganidzire varume makumi manomwe kubva kuvakuru veIsraeri, avo iwe pachako unoziva kuti ndivo vakuru vevanhu nevanyori, uye uende navo kutende reuchapupu, uye vachamira ikoko newe. Uye ndichaburuka, uye ndichataura ikoko newe, uye ndichabvisa kubva pamweya uri pamusoro pako, uye ndichaisa pamusoro pavo, uye vachakubatsira newe mutoro wevanhu, uye hauzotakuri iwe wega. Uye kuvanhu uchati, zvichenisei mangwana, uye muchadya nyama; nokuti makachema pamberi paIshe, muchiti, ndiani achatidyisa nyama? Nokuti zvakanaka kwatiri muIjipiti; uye Ishe achakupai nyama kuti mudye, uye muchadya nyama. Kwete zuva rimwe chete muchadya, kwete uye mazuva maviri, kwete uye mazuva mashanu, kwete uye mazuva gumi, kwete uye mazuva makumi maviri, kusvikira mwedzi wemazuva muchadya, kusvikira zvabuda kubva mumazuru enyu; uye zvichava kwamuri kukorera, nekuti makasateerera Ishe, uyo ari mukati menyu, uye makachema pamberi pake, muchiti, nei isu kubuda kubva muIjipiti? Uye Mozisi akati, mazana matanhatu ezviuru zvavanhu vanofamba netsoka ndiwo vanhu vandiri pakati pavo; uye iwe wakati, nyama ndichaipa kwavari kuti vadye, uye vachadya mwedzi wose; Ko makwai nemombe zvichabayirwa kwavari, uye zvichavakwanira here? Kana hove dzose dzegungwa dzichaunganirwa kwavari, uye dzichavakwanira here? Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, ruoko

rwaIshe haruzokwana here? Kare uchaziva kana shoko rangu richakukunda kana kwete. Mozisi akabuda ndokutaura mashoko aShe kuvanhu, akaunganidza varume makumi manomwe kubva kuvakuru vevanhu, uye iye pachake akavamisa vakatenderedza tende. Uye Ishe akaburuka muri gore, akataura kwaari, akabvisa kubva pamweya waiva paari, akaisa pamusoro pevarume makumi manomwe vakuru. Mweya wakati wazorodza pamusoro pavo, vakaprofita, asi havana kuzowedzera. Uye varume vaviri vakasara mumusasa, zita remumwe raiva Eridhadhi, uye zita rwewechipiri raiva Modhadhi, uye mweya wakazorora pamusoro pavo, uye ava vaiva pakati pevaiva vakanyorwa, uye havana kuuya kutende, uye vakaprofita mumusasa. Uye jaya akamhanyira kuna Mosesi, akamuudza, akati, Eridhadhi naModhadhi vari kuporofita mumusasa. Uye achipindura Joshua mwanakomana waNun, iye akanga amire parutivi paMoses, iye akasarudzwa, akati, Ishe Moses, vamisa ivo. Uye Mozisi akati kwaari, hausi kugodora ini here? Uye ndiani angapa vanhu vese vaIshe kuti vave vaporofita, kana Ishe achipa mweya wake pamusoro pavo? Mosesi akaenda kumusasa iye nevakuru veIsraeri. Uye mweya wakaenda kunze kubva kuna Ishe, uye wakauyisa hove kubva kugungwa, uye wakaisa pamusoro pemusasa nzira yezuva kubva pano, uye nzira yezuva kubva pano, kutenderedza musasa, senge makubhiti maviri kubva panyika. Vanhu vakasimuka vakaunganidza hove zuva rose, neusiku hwose, nezuva rose rakatevera; uyo akaunganidza zvishoma akaunganidza zviyero gumi, uye vakazvitongera zvakadziya vakatenderedza musasa. Nyama yacho yakanga ichiri mumeno

avo isati yapera, uye Ishe akatsamwira vanhu, uye Ishe akarova vanhu nokurohwa kukuru kwazvo. Uye zita renzvimbo iyo rakanzi Makuva eChishuvo, nekuti ikoko vakaviga vanhu vakanga vachishuva. Kubva kuMakuva eZvishuvo, vanhu vakabviswa vakaenda kuAseroti, uye vanhu vakagara muAseroti.

12

Uye Miriam naAron vakataura pamusoro paMozisi, nekuda kwemukadzi muEtiopia uyo akaroora Mozisi, nekuti mukadzi muEtiopia akaroora, uye vakati, handiti Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi oga chete here? Haana here akataura kwatiri? Uye Ishe akanzwa. Uye murume Mozisi aiva anozvininipisa zvikuru kupfuura vanhu vose vaiva panyika. Ishe akataura pakarepo kuna Mosesi, Aroni naMiriamu achiti, Imi vatatu budai muende mutende weuchapupu. Uye vatatu vakabuda vakapinda mutende reuchapupu, uye Ishe akaburuka ari mushongwe yegore, uye akamira pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, uye Aroni naMiriamu vakadanwa, uye vaviri vakabuda. Uye akati kwavari, Inzwai mashoko angu, kana paine muprofita wenyu kuna Ishe, ndichazvizivisa kwaari muchiratidzo, uye ndichataura naye muhope. Kwete saizvozvo muranda wangu Mozisi, muimba yangu yose akatendeka; Muromo kana muromo ndichataurirana naye, muchimiro, uye kwete nemafungo akavanzika, uye kubwinya kwaIshe akaona; uye nei musina kutya kutaura zvakaipa pamusoro pemuranda wangu Mozisi?

Uye kutsamwa kwehasha dzaIshe kwakauya pamusoro pavo, uye akaenda. Uye gore rakabva patende, uye tarira, Miriamu aiva nemaperembudzi sechando chena, uye Aroni akatarisa Miriamu, uye tarira, aiva nemaperembudzi. Uye Aroni akati kuna Mozisi, ndinokumbira ishe, usaisa chivi pamusoro pedu, nekuti takaita noupenzi maererano nekuti takatadza; Ngaarege kuva sakaenzana nerufu, semwana akabviswa anobuda muchizvaro chamai, uye anodya hafu yenyama yake. Uye Mozisi akadanidzira kuna Ishe achiti, Haiwa Mwari, ndinokumbira kwamuri, muporesei iye. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Kana baba vake vakapfira pachiso chake, haaizonyadziswi mazuva manomwe here? Ngaaparadzaniswe mazuva manomwe kunze kwemusasa, uye mushure meizvi achapinda. Uye Miriamu akaparadzaniswa kunze kwemusasa kwemazuva manomwe, uye vanhu havana kufamba kusvikira Miriamu acheneswa. Uye mushure mezvinhu izvi, vanhu vakabva kuAseroth, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reParan.

13

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mosesi, achiti, tumira iwe pachako varume, uye ngavashongorore nyika yevaKenani, iyo ini ndinopa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti ive yavo; murume mumwe chete parudzi, maererano nemhuri dzemadzibaba avo uchavaendesa, vese mutungamiri kubva kwavari. Uye Mozisi akavatuma kubva murenje reParani nekuda kwenzwi raShe, vese varume vatungamiri vevanakomana veIsraeri ava. Uye aya

ndiwo mazita avo, erudzi rwaReuben, Samuel mwanakomana waZaccur. Yerudzi raSimeoni, Shafati mwanakomana waSouri. Yorudzi rwaJudha, Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune. Yorudzi rwaIsakari, Igali mwanakomana waJosefa. Yerudzi raEfuraimu, Hoshea mwanakomana waNuni. Yerudzi raBhenjamini, Parati mwanakomana waRafu. Yerudzi rwaZebhuruni, Gadhieri mwanakomana waSudhi. Yorudzi rwaJosefa, vevanakomana vaManase, Gadhi mwanakomana waSusi. Yerudzi yaDhani, Amieri mwanakomana waGamarieri. Yerudzi raAsher, Sathour mwanakomana waMichael. Yerudzi yaNafutari, Nabhi mwanakomana waSabhi. Yerudzi raGadhi, Gudhieri mwanakomana waMaki. Aya ndiwo mazita evarume vaakatuma Mozisi kunosora nyika, uye Mozisi akatumidza Hoshea mwanakomana waNun kuti Joshua. Uye Mozisi akavatuma kuti vanosore nyika yeKenani, uye akati kwavari, Kwirai murenje uno, uye muchakwira mugomo, uye muchaona kuti nyika yakaita sei, uye vanhu vanogara pairi, kana vakasimba kana vasina simba, kana vari vashoma kana vakawanda. Uye inei nyika iyo ava vanogara mairi, yakanaka here kana yakaipa, uye ndeapi maguta avo ava vanogara maari, ari munzvimbo dzakavharwa here kana munzvimbo dzisina kuvharwa. Uye ivhu rakaita sei, kana rakakora kana rakaonda; kana kune miti mairi, kana kwete; uye mushure mekutsungirira muchatore kubva kuzvibereko zvevhu. Uye mazuva, mazuva echirimo, vatungamiriri vemazambiringa. Uye vakakwira vakasora nyika kubva kurenje Sin kusvika kuRehob, vachipinda muHamath. Vakakwira vachipfuura murenje, vakaenda kusvikira kuHebhuroni, uye ikoko kwaiva naAhimani, naSheshai,

naTarmai, zvizvarwa zvaAnaki, uye Hebhuroni yakavakwa makore manomwe Tanisi yeIjipiti isati yavakwa. Uye vakauya kusvikira kumupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, vakasora iyo, vakacheka kubva ikoko davi nesumbu remazambiringa rimwe pamusoro paro, vakasimudzira pamusoro pematanda, uyewo kubva kumakomamangwende nekumaonde. Uye nzvimbo iyo vakaipa zita rekuti Mupata weMuchero weMazambiringa, nekuda kwemuchero wemazambiringa uyo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakacheka kubva ikoko. Uye vakadzoka kubva ikoko mushure mekunge vaongorora nyika mushure memazuva makumi mana. Uye vakaenda vakauya kuna Mozisi naAroni uye kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, murenje reParan Kadheshi; uye vakapindura kwavari shoko uye kuungano yose, uye vakaratidza chibereko chenyika, uye vakaudza kwaari, uye vakati, takauya munyika yawakatitumira, nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi; uye uyu ndicho chibereko chayo. Asi rudzi rwakagara pairi rwakashinga, uye maguta akasimbiswa akakomberedzwa makuru kwazvo, uye takaona chizvarwa chaEnaki ikoko. Uye Amareki anogara munyika iri kuMaodzanyemba, uye vaHiti, uye vaHivhi, uye vaJebhusi, uye vaAmori vanogara munyika yezvikomo, uye vaKenani vanogara pedyo negungwa, uye pedyo neRwizi rwaJodhani. Uye Karebhu akanyaradza vanhu kuna Mozisi, akati kwaari, Kwete, asi takakwira tichakwira, uye tichagara nhaka yayo, nokuti tine simba tichakwanisa kurwisana navo. Uye vanhu vakakwira pamwe chete naye vakati, Hatikwiri, nekuti hatikwanisi kukwira kurudzi, nekuti rwakasimba kupfuura rwedu. Uye vakauya neshamisiko renyika yavakanga vaferefeta

kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vachiti, Nyika yatakapfuura nemuiyo kuti tiferefete, inyika inodya vagari vayo, uye vanhu vese vatakaona mairi varume vakakura kwazvo. Uye ikoko takaona madzihwa, uye takanga tiri pamberi pavo semhashu, asi saizvozvo takanga tiri pamberi pavo.

14

Ungano yese yakasimudza inzwi rayo, uye vanhu vakachema usiku hwose ihwohwo. Uye vainyunyuta pamusoro paMozisi naAroni, vose vanakomana veIsraeri; uye vakataura kwavari ungano yose, Dai takafa munyika yeIjipiti, kana murenje urwu, dai takafa; uye nei Ishe achitiunza munyika ino kuti tiwe muhondo? Vakadzi vedu nevana vachava kupambwa; saka zvino zviri nani kudzokera kuIjipiti. Uye vakataura umwe kune umwe vachiti, Ngatisarudze mutungamiri tidzokere kuIjipiti. Mozisi naAroni vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo pamberi peungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Joshua mwanakomana waNun, naKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune, vaiva pakati pevaiva vashanduri venyika, vakabvarura nguo dzavo, uye vakataura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, vachiti, Nyika yatakashandura iyo, yakanaka kwazvo kwazvo. Kana Ishe akatisarudza, achatipinza munyika ino, uye achaipa kwatiri, nyika iyo inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Asi kubva kuna Ishe musava vapanduki, imi musatya vanhu venyika, nokuti chikafu kwamuri ndizvo, nokuti nguva yabva kwavari, uye Ishe ari mukati medu, musatye ivo. Uye ungano yese yakataura kuti

vapotswe nemabwe, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa mugore pamusoro petende reuchapupu kuvanakomana vese veIsraeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, kusvikira rinhi vanhu ava vachinditsamwisa? Uye kusvikira rini vasingatendi ini pamusoro pezvose zviratidzo zvandakaita pakati pavo? Ndicharova ivo norufu, uye ndichavaparadza, uye ndichakuita iwe neimba yababa vako rudzi rukuru, uye rwakakura kupfuura urwu. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, uye Ijipiti ichanzwa, kuti wakabudisa vanhu ava pakati pavo nesimba rako. Asi vose vanhu vanogara panyika ino vakanzwa kuti imi muri Ishe pakati pevanhu ava, imi munoonekwa chiso nechiso Ishe, uye gore renyu rinomira pamusoro pavo, uye munovatungamirira nembiru yegore masikati, uye nembiru yemoto usiku. Uye uchaparadza vanhu ava sekunge munhu mumwe; uye marudzi ose akanzwa zita rako vachati, vachiti, nekuda kwekuti Ishe akanga asingakwanisi kuunza vanhu ava munyika yaakapikira ivo, akavauraya murenje. Uye zvino ngaikudzwe simba rako Ishe, nenzira yawakareva, uchiti, Ishe ane moyo murefu, uye azere nengoni, uye wechokwadi, achibvisa kudarika mutemo uye kusaruramisira uye zvivi, uye nekuchenesa haazochenesi ane mhosva, achidzorera zvivi zvemadzibaba pamusoro pevana kusvikira chizvarwa chechitatu nechechina. Kanganwira chivi kuvanhu ava maererano nenyasha huru dzako, sezvawakaita nenyasha kwavari kubva kuIjipiti kusvika zvino. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndiri nenyasha kwavari maererano neshoko rako. Asi ndinorarama ini uye zita rangu rinorarama, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kuchazadza nyika yose. Nokuti varume vose vakaona kubwinya kwangu, nezviratidzo zvandakaita muIjipiti, uye

murenje, uye vakandiidza kechigumi, uye havana kuteerera inzwi rangu, zvirokwazvo havazoooni nyika yandakapikira madzibaba avo; asi vana vavo vari neni pano, vose vasingazivi zvakanaka kana zvakaipa, mumwe nomumwe muduku asina ruzivo, ivava ndichavapa nyika; asi vose vakandimutsa, havazooioni. Asi mwanakomana wangu Karebhu, nekuti mweya umwe uri maari, uye akanditevera, ndichamuunza munyika iyo yaakapinda ikoko, uye mbeu yake ichagara nhaka yayo. Asi Amareki nemuKenani vanogara mumupata, mangwana dzokerai mubve muende kurenje, nenzira yegungwa dzvuku. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, kusvikira rinhi ungano yakaipa iyi? Izvo ivo vamene vari kugunun'una pamberi pangu, kugunun'una kwevanakomana veIsraeri, icho vakagunun'una pamusoro penyu, ndakanzwa. Ndakati kwavari, ndinogara ini, anodaro Ishe, zvirokwazvo nenzira yamakataurisa munzeve dzangu, saizvozvo ndichakuitirai. Muri murenje ino zvitunha zvenyu zvichawa; uye vose vakatarwa venyu, uye vakaverengwa venyu kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, vose vakanyunyuta pamusoro pangu; kana imi muchapinda munyika yandakatambanudza ruoko rwangu kuti mugare pairi; kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune, naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni. Uye vana, vamwe makati vachava mukupambwa, ndichauyisa ivo munyika; uye vachagara nhaka nyika, iyo imi makatsauka kubva pairi. Uye mitezo yenyu ichawira murenje iri. Vanakomana venyu vachava vachigara murenje makore makumi mana; uye vachatakura upombwe hwenyu, kusvikira mitezo yenyu yaparadzwa murenje. Zvichienderana nehuwandu hwemazuva amakasora

nyika, mazuva makumi mana, zuva regore, muchagamuchira zvivi zvenyu makore makumi mana; uye muchaziva kutsamwa kwehasha dzangu. Ini Ishe ndakataura, zvirokwazvo saizvozvo ndichaita kuungano yakaipa iyi, yakaungana pamusoro pangu; murenje rino vachaparadzwa, uye ikoko vachafa. Uye varume, avo Mozisi akatuma kuti vanonzvere nyika, uye vakati vasvika vakanyunyutira pamusoro payo kuungano kuburitsa mashoko akaipa pamusoro penyika, uye vakafa varume avo vakataura zvakaipa pamusoro penyika mudambudziko pamberi paIshe. Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun naCaleb mwanakomana waJefune vakararama kubva kuvarume avo vakanga vaenda kunosora nyika. Uye Mozisi akataura mashoko aya kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, uye vanhu vakachema zvikuru. Uye vakati vamuka mangwanani-ngwanani vakakwira kusvika pamusoro wegomo, vachiti, Tarirai, tino ziva isu tichakwira kunzvimbo iyo yakataura Ishe, nokuti takatadza. Uye Mozisi akati, Nei imi muchidarika shoko raIshe? Hazvizovi kubudirira kwamuri. Musaenda kumusoro, nokuti Ishe haazi nemi, uye muchawa pamberi pavavengi venyu. Nokuti muAmareki nomuKenani varipo pamberi penyu, uye muchawa nomunondo, nekuti makadzioka musingateerereri Ishe, uye Ishe haazovi nemi. Uye vakasundira, vakakwira pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, asi areka yesungano yaShe naMozisi havana kufambiswa kubva mumusasa. Uye Amareki nomuKenani vaigara mugomo iro vakaburuka, vakavadzosera, vakavagura kusvikira Horima, uye vakadzokera kumusasa.

15

Uye akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, pamunopinda munyika yekugara kwenyu, yandiri kukupai imi, uye muchaita zvipiriso zvinopiswa zvakakwana kuna Ishe, chipiriso chakakwana kana chibayiro, kukudza mhiko, kana maererano nezvekuda, kana mumitambo yenyu kuita kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwira kuna Ishe, kana kubva kumombe kana kubva kumakwai. Uye achauyisa iye anopa chipo chake kuna Ishe, chibayiro choupfu hwakatsetseka chegumi cheefa chakasanganiswa mumafuta muchikamu chechina. Uye waini yechipo chokunwa, chikamu chechina chehin, muchaita pamusoro pechipiriso chinopiswa, kana pamusoro pechibayiro, kugwayana rimwe chete, uchaita zvakadaro, chipiriso chinonhuhwirira zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Uye gondobwe, paunenge uchiita iro kuva chipiriso chinopiswa chose kana kuva chibayiro, uchaita chibayiro choupfu hwakatsetseka zvikamu zviviri zvegumi zvakasanganiswa mumafuta chikamu chechitatu chehin; Uye waini kuva chipiriso chokunwa chikamu chechitatu chehin uchauya nayo kuva kunhuhwirira kunonaka kuna Ishe. Kana asi muchiita kubva kumombe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa chose kana kuita chibayiro chokuzadzisa mhiko, kana kuita chipiriso choruponeso kuna Ishe, uye achauya nemombe duku chibayiro choupfu hwakatsetseka zvikamu zvitatu zvegumi zvakasanganiswa mumafuta hafu yehin. Uye waini yechipiriso chokudonhedza hafu yedhongi, chipiriso chekunhuhwirira

kwakanaka kuna Ishe. Saka uchaita kumhuru imwe chete, kana kugondohwe rimwe chete, kana kugwayana rimwe chete kubva kumakwai kana kubva kumbudzi; Zvichienderana nehuwandu hwacho kana muchiita, saka muchaitira imwe neimwe, zvichienderana nehuwandu hwavo. Vese vachazvarwa munyika vachaita saizvozvo, vachipa zvipiriso zvakadaro kuti zvive hwema hwekunhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Kana asi mutorwa ari pakati penyu akauya munyika yenyu, kana ani zvake angava pakati penyu mumazera enyu, uye akaita chipiriso chinonhuhwirira zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe, sezvamunoita imi, saizvozvo ungano ichaita kuna Ishe. Mutemo mumwe chete uchava kwamuri nevatorwa vagere pakati penyu, mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu; sezvamuri imi, saizvozvo mueni achava pamberi paIshe. Mutemo mumwe chete uchava uye chirevo chimwe chete chichava kwamuri uye kumutorwa anogara pakati penyu. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, mukupinda kwenyu munyika, yandiri kuuyisa imi ikoko, uye zvichava kana muchidya imi kubva kuzvingwa zvenyika, muchabvisa chipiriso chechikamu chakaparadzaniswa kuna Ishe, chibereko chokutanga chekanyiwa yenyu. Chingwa muchaparadzanisa chipiriso icho; sechipiriso chinobva paburiro, saizvozvo muchachiparadzanisa, chibereko chokutanga chemukanyiwa wenyu, uye muchapa kuna Ishe chipiriso kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu. Asi kana mukatadza uye musingaiti mirairo yose iyi, iyo yakataurwa naIshe kuna Mozisi, sezvo akaraira Ishe kwamuri muruoko rwaMozisi, kubva pazuva rakaraira Ishe kwamuri uye kupfuura

kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, uye zvichava kana kubva mumaziso eungano zvikaita netsaona, ungano yose ichagadzira mhuru imwe kubva mumombe isina chakanganisa kuva chipiriso chinopiswa kuti chive kunhuhwira kwakanaka kuna Ishe, uye chibayiro chayo uye chipiriso chayo chokunwa maererano nekurongwa, uye nhongo imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi. Uye mupristi achayananisira ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vachakangamwirwa, nekuti chakanga chisingaiti maune, uye ivo vakauyisa chipo chavo, chipiriso kuna Ishe pamusoro pechivi chavo pamberi paIshe, pamusoro pezvivi zvavo zvisingaiti maune. Uye ichakanganidzwa maererano neungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa anogara pakati penyu, nokuti kuvanhu vose kusingaiti maune. Kana mweya mumwe ukatadza usingadi, achauya nembudzi imwe yegore pamusoro pechivi. Uye mupristi achayananisira mweya wacho wakatadza nemabofu, uye wakatadza nemabofu pamberi paIshe, kuyananisira pamusoro pawo. Kune wakaberekerwa muvhu pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa anogara pakati pavo, mutemo umwe uchava kwavari, ani naani kana akaita nekungaziva. Uye mweya uyo uchaita muruoko rwekuzvikudza kubva kune vakaberekerwa pano kana kubva kune vatendeuki, Mwari uyu anomutsa, ichaparadzwa mweya uyo kubva kuvanhu vayo, nekuti shoko raIshe akazvidza, uye mirairo yake akaparadzira; ichaparadzwa chaizvo mweya uyo, chivi chayo mukati mayo. Vana vaIsraeri vakanga vari murenje, uye vakawana murume aiunganidza huni pazuva resabata. Uye vakauya naye avo vakanga vamuwana achiunganidza huni

pazuva resabata kuna Mosesi naAroni, uye kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vakaisa iye mujeri, nekuti vakanga vasati vasarudza zvavaizoita naye. Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Murume ngaaurayiwe norufu, ungano yose ngaimutake namabwe. Uye ungano yose yakabudisa iye kunze kwemusasa, uye ungano yose yakamutaka nemabwe kunze kwemusasa, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi. Uye akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, uye ngavazvigadzirire mafrange pamusoro pemakona enguo dzavo kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo; uye muchaisa pamusoro pemafrange emakona tambo yebhuruu. Uye zvichava kwamuri mumakona enguo, uye muchazviona; uye mucharangarira mirairo dzese dzaIshe, uye muchadziita; uye hamuzotevereri shure kwepfungwa dzenyu, uye maziso enyu amunoita upombwe naawo shure kwawo, kuti murangarire uye muite mirairo dzangu dzese, uye muchava vatsvene kuna Mwari wenyu. Ini Ishe Mwari wenyu akakubudisai kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kuti ndive Mwari wenyu, ini Ishe Mwari wenyu.

16

Uye akataura Kora mwanakomana waIzhari mwanakomana waKohati mwanakomana waRevhi, uye Datani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi, uye Oni mwanakomana waPereti mwanakomana waRubheni; uye vakamira pamberi paMozisi, uye varume vevanakomana vaIsraeri makumi mashanu

nemazana maviri, vatungamiri veungano, vakakokerwa kudare, uye varume vane mukurumbira. Vakaungana pamusoro paMozisi naAroni, uye vakati, Ngazvikwane kwamuri, nokuti ungano yose, vose vatsvene, uye Ishe ari pakati pavo. Nei zvino muchizviisa pamusoro peungano yaIshe? Uye Mozisi akati anzwa, akawira pasi nechiso. Uye akataura kuna Kora nokuna ungano yake yese, achiti, Mwari ashanyira uye akaziva vari vake nevatsvene, uye akavaunyisa kwaari, uye avo vaakasarudzira iye, akavaunyisa kwaari. Itai izvi: torai imi pachenyu zvipani zvemoto Kora, neungano yake yose, uye isai pazviri moto, uye isai pazviri zvinonhuhwirira pamberi paIshe mangwana; uye achava murume uyo akasarudzwa naIshe, uyu mutsvene: ngazvikwane kwamuri vanakomana vaRevhi. Uye Mosesi akati kuna Kora, Teererai kwangu, imi vanakomana vaRevhi. Hazvisi zviduku izvi kwamuri here, kuti Mwari waIsraeri akakutsaurai imi kubva muungano yaIsraeri, uye akakuswederedzai kwaari kuti mushumire basa retabhenakeri raIshe, uye kumira pamberi petabhenakeri kushumira kwavari? Uye akakuunza iwe nevese hama dzako, vanakomana vaRevhi, pamwe chete newe, uye munotsvaka zvakare kushumira sevapristi? Saka iwe neungano yako yose yakaungana kuna Mwari, uye Aroni ndiani zvamunonyunyuta pamusoro pake? Uye Mozisi akatuma kuti adane Dhatani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi, asi vakati, Hatikwiri. Hakusi chiduku here izvi, kuti wakatikwidza munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi kuti utituuraye murenje, uye kuti unotitonga? Uri mutongi here? Uye iwe wakatiisa munyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi, uye wakatipa nhaka yemunda neminda yemizambiringa? Maziso

evarume avo waizodzura here? Hatisi kukwira. Uye Mozisi akasuwa zvikuru, uye akati kuna Ishe, Musatarisisa chibayiro chavo. Handina kutora chinhu chinodiwa kana chimwe chavo, uye handina kukuvadza mumwe wavo. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Kora, itisa ungano yako, uye ivai vakagadzirira pamberi paIshe iwe naAroni navo mangwana; Uye torai mumwe nomumwe hadyana yake, uye muchaisa pamusoro pavo zvinonhuhwirira, uye muuye pamberi paIshe mumwe nomumwe nehadyana yake, makumi mashanu namazana maviri hadyana, uye iwe naAroni mumwe nomumwe nehadyana yake. Mumwe nemumwe akatora chombo chake chezvinonhuhwira, vakaisa moto pamusoro pazvo, vakaisa zvinonhuhwira pamusoro pazvo, uye vakamira pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu Mozisi naAroni. Uye Kora akaunganidza ungano yake yose pamusoro pavo pamukova weTende reChipupuriro, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa kuungano yose. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, zvitsaurei kubva pakati peungano iyi, uye ndichavaparadza kamwe chete. Uye vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo, uye vakati, Mwari, Mwari wemweya uye wenyama yose, kana munhu mumwe akatadza, kutsamwa kwaIshe kuchauya pamusoro peungano yose here? Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Taura kuungano, uchiti, Ibvai kumativi kubva paungano yaKora. Uye Mozisi akasimuka, akaenda kuna Dhatani naAbhiramu, uye vakuru vose veIsraeri vakaenda naye pamwe chete. Uye akataura kuungano achiti, Zviparadzanise kubva kumatende evarume vane mwoyo miomu ava, uye musabata chinhu chipi zvacho chiri chavo, kuti murege kuparadzwa pamwe chete navo muchivi chavo chese. Vakabva pakatendere

tende raKora, uye Dhatani naAbhiramu vakabuda vakamira pamikova yematende avo, pamwe chete nevakadzi vavo, nevana vavo, uye nhumbi dzavo. Uye Mosesi akati, Mune izvi muchaziva kuti Ishe akandituma kuti ndiite mabasa ose aya, kuti handina kubva pandiri. Kana maererano nerufu rwevanhu vese vachafa ava, kana uyewo maererano nekuongororwa kwevanhu vese kushanyirwa kuchava kwavo, kwete Ishe akandituma. Asi kana muchiratidzo achaita Ishe, uye nyika yakavhura muromo wayo ichamedza ivo, nedzimba dzavo, nematende avo, nezvose zviri zvavo, uye vachadzika vari vapenyu muhadesi, uye muchaziva kuti vanhu ava vakatsamwisa Ishe. Sezvo akapedza kutaura mashoko ose aya, nyika yakaparuka pasi pavo. Uye nyika yakazarurwa, uye yakamedza ivo, nedzimba dzavo, uye vanhu vose vaiva pamwe chete naKora, nemhuka dzavo. Uye vakaburuka ivo, nezvose zvavo zvipenyu muHadhesi, uye nyika yakavafukidza, uye vakaparara kubva pakati peungano. VaIsraeri vese vakanga vakavatenderedza vakatiza pavakanzwa inzwi ravo, vachiti, Nyika ingatimedzai! Moto wakabudira kunze uchibva kuna Ishe, ukaparadza varume makumi mashanu nemazana maviri vaiva vachipa zvinonhuhwirira.

17

Uye akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, uye kuna Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, torai zvaenga zvendarira kubva pakati pezvakatsva, uye moto wevamwe uyu paradzira ipapo, nekuti

vakaita matsvene zvaenga zvevatadzi ava pamweya yavo, uye uite izvo mahwendefa akarohwa chifukidzo chearitari, nekuti zvakaunzwa pamberi paIshe uye zvakaita matsvene; uye zvakava chiratidzo kuvanakomana veIsraeri. Uye Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi akatora zvipanera zvemoto zvendarira, zvakawanda sezvakauya neavo vakapiswa, uye vakazviwedzera kuti zvifukidze atari, chirangaridzo kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti kusauya munhu wokune dzimwe nyika, asiri wembeu yaAroni, kuisa zvinonhuhwirira pamberi paIshe; uye haazovi saKora, nemukimbirwa wake, sezvakataurwa naIshe muruoko rwaMozisi kwaari. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapopotera zuva rakatevera pamusoro paMozisi naAroni, vachiti, Imi makauraya vanhu vaShe. Uye zvakaitika pakuungana kweungano pamusoro paMoses naAaron, uye vakamhanyira kutende reuchapupu, uye gore rakafukidza iyo, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakapinda pamberi petende yeuchapupu. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni, achiti, ibvai pakati peungano iyi, uye ndichaparadza ivo kamwe chete; uye vakawira panyuso dzavo. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Tora censer, uye uise pairi moto kubva paaritari, uye uise pairi zvinonhuhwirira, uye utakure nekukurumidza kuenda kumusasa, uye uite yananiso pamusoro pavo, nokuti hasha dzabuda kubva pachiso chaIshe, atanga kuparadza vanhu. Uye Aroni akatora sezvo Mozisi akataura kwaari, uye akamhanya mukati meungano, uye denda rakanga ravatotangira pakati pevanhu, uye akaisa zvinonhuhwirira uye akayananisira vanhu. Uye akamira pakati pevakafa nevavapenyu, uye denda

rakamira. Uye vakafa muhosha vaiva zviuru gumi nemana namazana manomwe, kunze kwevakafa nekuda kwaKora. Uye Aroni akadzoka kuna Mozisi pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, uye denda rakamira. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mosesi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye tora kubva kwavari tsvimbo, tsvimbo maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba kubva kuvese vatongi vavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba yavo, tsvimbo gumi nembiri, uye wega wega zita rake nyora patsvimbo. Uye zita raAroni unyore patsvimbo yaRevhi, nokuti tsvimbo ndeimwe chete, maererano nerudzi rweimba yemadzitateguru avo vachapa. Uye uchaisa ivo mutende reuchapupu, pakatarisana neuchapupu, umo ndichazivikanwa kwauri ikoko. Uye achava murume uyo ndingasarudza, tsvimbo yake ichamera, uye ndichabvisa kubva kwandiri kugunun'una kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, icho ivo vanogunun'una pamusoro penyu. Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vatongi vavo vese vakamupa tsvimbo, tsvimbo imwe chete kumutongi mumwe nemumwe maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, matsvimbo gumi nembiri, uye tsvimbo yaAroni yakanga iri pakati pematsvimbo avo. Uye Mozisi akavaka matanda pamberi paIshe mutende weuchapupu. Uye zvakaitika nezuva rakatevera, Mosesi naAroni vakapinda mutende reuchapupu, uye tarira, tsvimbo yaAroni yeimba yaRevhi yakamera, uye yakabudisa mabukira, uye yakaita maruva, uye yakabereka nzungu. Uye Mozisi akabudisa tsvimbo dzose kubva pachiso chaIshe kuenda kuvanakomana vose vaIsraeri, uye vakaona, uye mumwe nemumwe akatora tsvimbo yake. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Isa tsvimbo yaAroni pamberi pezvapupu kuti

ichengetwe, ive chiratidzo kuvanakomana vavasina kuteerera, uye kugunun'una kwavo ngakuregwe kubva kwandiri, kuti varege kufa. Mosesi naAroni vakaita sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mosesi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakati kuna Mosesi vachiti, Tarira, tinopedzwa, takaparara, tinoparadzwa. Wose anobata tende raIshe anofa. Ko tichafa here kusvikira pakupedzisira?

18

Ishe akati kuna Aroni achiti: Iwe nevanakomana vako neimba yababa vako muchagamuchira zvivi zvezvinhu zvitsvene, uye iwe nevanakomana vako muchagamuchira zvivi zveupristi hwenyu. Uye hama dzako, rudzi rwaLevi, vanhu vababa vako, uswedere kwauri, uye ngavabatanidzwe newe, uye ngavashumire kwauri, iwe nevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe pamberi petende reuchapupu. Uye vachachengeta varindi vako, uye varindi vetende. Asi kumidziyo mitsvene, uye kuaritari havazoswedera, uye havazofiri ava uye imi. Uye vachawedzerwa kwauri, uye vachachengeta varindi vetende reuchapupu, maererano neese mashumiro etende, uye mutorwa haazoswedera kwauri. Uye imi muchachengeta varindi vezvinhu zvitsvene nevarindi vearitari, uye hakuzovi nehasha muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye ini ndakatora hama dzenyu vaRevhi kubva pakati pavanakomana vaIsraeri, chipo chakapiwa kuna Ishe, kuti vashumire mashumiro etende reuchapupu. Uye iwe nevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe

muchachengeta upirisiti hwenyu, maererano nenzira dzose dzearitari, nezviri mukati mechidzitiro, uye muchashumira mashumiro sechipo cheupirisiti hwenyu, uye mutorwa anoswedera achafa. Ishe akataura kuna Aroni, achiti, Tarira, ini ndakakupai kuchengeta kwemichero yekutanga kubva pazvinhu zvese zvakanatswa kwandiri nevanakomana vaIsraeri. Ndakazvipa kwamuri semibairo, nekuvanakomana venyu pamwe chete nemi, semutemo wekusingaperi. Uye izvi ngazvive kwamuri kubva kune zvakaita zvitsvene zvinhu zvitsvene zvemipiro, kubva kuzvipo zvose zvavo, uye kubva kuzvibairo zvose zvavo, uye kubva kudarika kwose kwavo, uye kubva kuzvivi zvose zvavo, zvakawanda sezvavanodzosera kwandiri kubva kuzvinhu zvitsvene zvose, kwauri zvichava uye kuvanakomana vako. Munzvimbo tsvene-tsvene muchaidya izvo; varume vese vachaidya izvo, iwe nevanakomana vako; zvichava zvitsvene kwamuri. Uye izvi zvichava kwamuri zvibereko zvekutanga zvipo zvavo, kubva kuzvipiriso zvese zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Kwauri ndakapa izvo, nekuvanakomana vako, nekunasikana vako pamwe chete newe, mutemo wekusingaperi. Wese akachena mumba mako achadya izvo. Zvibereko zvose zvekutanga zvemafuta, nezvibereko zvose zvekutanga zvewaini, nezviyo, zvibereko zvavo zvekutanga, zvose zvavangapa kuna Ishe, ndazvipa kwauri. Zvibereko zvokutanga zvose zviri munyika yavo, zvavanouya nazvo kuna Ishe, zvichava zvako; munhu wose akachena mumba mako achadya izvo. Zvese zvakatsaurirwa muvanakomana vaIsraeri zvichava zvako. Uye wose anozarura chizvaro kubva panyama yose, sevazhinji sevanopa kuna Ishe kubva kumunhu kusvika

kumhuka, zvichava zvako, asi matangwe evanhu achadzikinurwa nerudzikinuro, uye matangwe emhuka dzisina kuchena uchadzikinura. Uye kudzikinurwa kwake, kubva pamwedzi mumwe wokuberekwa, kukosha mashekeri mashanu, maererano neshekeri dzvene, makumi maviri emaobhori. Kunze kwedangwe remhuru nedangwe remakwai, nedangwe rembudzi hausi kudzikinura, zvitsvene zviri, uye ropa razvo uchadururа paaritari, uye mafuta uchabaira sechibairo chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe. Uye nyama ichava yako, sezvo chipfuva chechipiriso chokuninira uye ruoko rwerudyi zviri zvako. Zvese zvipiriso zvezvinhu zvitsvene, zvese zvakabviswa nevanakomana vaIsraeri kuna Ishe, ndakapa kwauri nevanakomana vako nevanasikana vako pamwe chete newe, mutemo wekusingaperi, sungano yemunyu wekusingaperi iri pamberi paIshe, kwauri nembeu yako pamwe chete newe. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Aroni, achiti: Munyika yavo hauzogara nhaka, uye haugavi nomugove pakati pavo, nekuti ini ndiri mugove wako nenhaka yako pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye kuvanakomana vaLevi, tarirai, ndakapa zvose zvegumi muIsraeri senhaka pachinzvimbo yebasa ravo, sezvo ivo vachishumira basa mutende weuchapupu. Uye havachazouyi zvakare vanakomana vaIsraeri mutende reuchapupu kuti vatore chivi chinouraisa. Uye muRevhi pachake achashumira basa retende reuchapupu, uye ivo pachavo vachatora zvivi zvavo, mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kumazera avo, uye pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri havazogari nhaka. Nokuti zvegumi zvevanakomana vaIsraeri, zvose zvavachatsaurira Ishe sechibayiro, ndakapa kuvaRevhi

senhaka. Nekuda kwaizvozvo ndakataura kwavari kuti: Pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri havazogara nhaka. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, uye kuvaRevhi uchataura, uye uchati kwavari, kana mukagamuchira kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri chegumi, chandakakupai kubva kwavari senhaka, uye muchabvisa imi kubva kwacho chipiriso kuna Ishe, chegumi kubva kuchegumi. Uye zvichaverengerwa kwamuri zvipo zvenyu sezviyo kubva paburiro, uye chipo kubva pachisviniro chewaini. Saka muchatsaura ivo, uye imi kubva kuzvipo zvose zvaIshe, kubva kuzvegumi zvenyu zvose, zvose zvamuchagamuchira kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye muchapa kubva kwazvo chipo kuna Ishe, kuna Aroni mupristi. Kubva pazvipo zvenyu zvose munofanira kutsaura chipiriso kuna Ishe, kubva pazvibereko zvekutanga zvose, chinhu chakatsaurwa kubva kwacho. Uye uchataura kwavari kuti, Pamunotora zvibereko zvekutanga kubva kwazviri, zvichaverengerwa kuvaRevhi sechibuda kubva paburiro, uye sechibuda kubva pachisviniro chewaini. Uye muchaidya izvo munzvimbo dzose imi nemhuri dzenyu, nekuti mubhadharo uyu kwamuri uri pachinzvimbo cheushumiri hwenyu hwemutende weChipupuriro. Uye hamuzogamuchiri chivi kuburikidza nazvo, nekuti kana mukabvisa zvibereko zvekutanga kubva kwazviri, uye zvinhu zvitsvene zvevanakomana vaIsraeri hamuzozvisvibisi, kuti murege kufa.

19

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, uyu ndiwo musiyano wemutemo, zvose zvakarayirwa naIshe, achiti, taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ngavatore kwauri tsiru dzvuku risina charisina, risingana gwapa mariri, uye risina kumboiswa joko pariri. Uye uchapa iyo kuna Ereazari mupristi, uye vachaiunza kunze kwemusasa kunzvimbo yakachena, uye vachaiuraya pamberi pake. Uye Ereazari achatora kubva muropa rayo, uye achasasa pamberi pechiso chetende reuchapupu neropa rayo kanomwe. Uye vachapisa iyo pamberi pake, uye ganda nenyama yayo neropa rayo pamwe chete netsvina yayo zvichatsva. Uye mupristi achatora huni dzomusidhari nehisopi netsvuku, uye vachakanda mukati mepakati pekupiswa kwetsiru. Uye mupristi achashambidza nguo dzake, uye achashamba muviri wake nemvura, uye mushure mezvinhu izvi achapinda mumusasa, uye mupristi achava akasviba kusvikira manheru. Uye iye anopisa iyo achashambidza nguo dzake, uye achashamba muviri wake, uye achasvibiswa kusvikira manheru. Murume akachena achaunganidza madota ehokonono, uye achaisa kunze kwemusasa munzvimbo yakachena, uye achava weungano yevanakomana vaIsraeri mukuchengeta; mvura yekusasa kuchenesa iri. Uye iye anounganidza madota ehokonono achasuka nguvo dzake, uye asina kuchena achava kusvikira manheru, uye zvichava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri nekuvaeni vanogara mutemo wekusingaperi. Ani naani anobata munhu akafa achava asina kuchena kwemazuva manomwe. Uyu achanatsiwa pazuva rechitatu napazuva rechinomwe, uye achava akachena. Asi kana asina kunatsiwa pazuva rechitatu

napazuva rechinomwe, haazovi akachena. Munhu wose anobata munhu akafa, kana munhu akafa, uye asingachenurwi, akasvibisa tende raIshe, mweya uyu uchaparadzwa kubva muIsraeri, nekuti mvura yekuchenesa haina kusaswa pamusoro pake, haana kuchena, tsvina yake ichiri maari. Uye uyu ndiwo mutemo: kana munhu akafa mumba, munhu wose anopinda mumba, nezvose zviri mumba, zvichava zvisina kuchena kwemazuva manomwe. Uye midziyo yese yakavhurwa isina chisunga chakasungwa pairi, hazvina kuchena. Uye wose uyo angabata pamusoro pechiso chemunda munhu akakuvadzwa kana chitunha kana pfupa remunhu kana guva, mazuva manomwe achasvibiswa. Uye vachatora kune asina kuchena kubva pamadota akapiswa ekuchenesa, uye vachadira pamusoro payo mvura mhenyu mumudziyo. Uye achatora hisopi, uye achanyika mumvura murume akachena, uye achasasa pamusoro peimba, uye pamusoro pemidziyo, uye pamusoro pemweya, vakawanda sevangave ikoko, uye pamusoro peakabata pfupa remunyori, kana wemukuvadzwa, kana weakafa, kana weguva. Uye munhu akachena achasasa pamusoro peiye asina kuchena pazuva rechitatu uye pazuva rechinomwe, uye achanatswa pazuva rechinomwe, uye achasuka nguo dzake, uye achashamba nemvura, uye achava asina kuchena kusvikira manheru. Uye munhu uyo angava akasvibiswa, uye asina kucheneswa, mweya iwoyo uchaparadzwa kubva pakati peungano, nekuti akasvibisa zvinhu zvitsvene zvaIshe, nekuti mvura yekusasa haina kusaswa pamusoro pake, haana kuchena. Uye ichava kwamuri mutemo wekusingaperi, uye iye anosasa mvura yekuchenesa,

achageza nguvo dzake, uye iye anobata mvura yekuchenesa, asina kuchena achava kusvikira manheru. Uye chose chichabatwa neiye asina kuchena, chichava chisina kuchena, uye mweya unobata, uchava usina kuchena kusvikira manheru.

20

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri, ungano yose, vakauya murenje reSini, mumwedzi wokutanga, uye vanhu vakagara muKadheshi, uye Miriamu akafira ikoko, uye akavigwa ikoko. Uye mvura yakanga isipo kuungano, uye vakaungana pamusoro paMoses naAaron. Uye vanhu vakapopotedzana naMozisi vachiti, Dai takafa pakuparadzwa kwehama dzedu pamberi paIshe. Uye nei makauyisa ungano yaShe kurenje iri kuti muzotiuraya isu nezvipfuwo zvedu? Uye nei izvi? Makatitungamidza kubva kuIjipiti, kuti tiuye kunzvimbo yakaipa iyi; nzvimbo isingadyarwi, uye hakuna mionde, uye hakuna mizambiringa, uye hakuna matamba, uye hakuna mvura yokunwa. Mozisi naAroni vakauya vachibva pamberi peungano vakaenda pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa kwavari. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora tsvimbo yako, uye unganidza ungano iwe naAroni mukoma wako, uye mutaure kudombo pamberi pavo, uye richaburitsa mvura yaro, uye muchabudisa kwavari mvura kubva mudombo, uye muchapa kunwa ungano, nezvipfuwo zvavo. Uye Mozisi akatora tsvimbo yaiva pamberi paIshe, sezvaakarayira Ishe. Mozisi

naAroni vakaunganidza ungano pamberi pedombo, uye akati kwavari, Inzwai yangu imi vasingateereri, ko hatizokubvisiri mvura kubva mudombo iri here? Uye Mozisi akasimudza ruoko rwake, akarova dombo netsvimbo kaviri, mvura yakawanda yakabuda, ungano yakanwa, nezvipfuwo zvavo. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi naAroni, Nokuti hamuna kutenda kundiita mutsvene pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, nekuda kweizvi hamuzopinzi imi ungano iyi munyika yandakavapa. Iyi ndiyo mvura yeGakava, nekuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapokana pamberi paIshe, uye akaitwa mutsvene pakati pavo. Uye Mosesi akatuma nhume kubva kuKadheshi kuna mambo weEdhomu, achiti, Izvi ndizvo zvinotaura hama yako Israeri: Iwe unoziva nhamo yese yakawana isu. Madzibaba edu vakaburuka vakaenda kuIjipiti, uye takagara muIjipiti mazuva akawanda, uye vaIjipiti vakatitambudza isu nemadzibaba edu. Uye takadanidzira kuna Ishe, uye Ishe akanzwa inzwi redu, uye akatuma mutumwa, akatibudisa muIjipiti, uye zvino tiri muKadheshi, guta riri pamuganhu wako. Tichapfuura nenyika yako, asi hatizopfuuri neminda, kana neminda yemizambiringa, uye hatizomwi mvura kubva mugomba rako. Tichafamba nenzira youmambo, tisingatsaukiri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kusvikira tapfuura miganhu yako. Uye Edhomu akati kwaari, Hausi kuzopfuura kuburikidza neni, kana kuti kwete, muhondo ndichabuda kuzomusangana newe. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vanoti kwaari, Tichapfuura parutivi rwegomo. Kana tikamwa mvura yako, ini nezvipfuwo zvangu, ndichakuripa. Asi chinhu ichi hachina basa, tichapfuura parutivi rwegomo. Asi iye akati, Kwete, hauzopfuura kuburikidza neni. Edhomu akabuda

kuzosangana naye nechaunga chikuru uye nesimba guru. Uye Edomu haana kuda kupa Israeri mvumo yekupfuura nomumiganhu make, uye Israeri akatsauka kubva kwaari. Uye vakabva muKadheshi, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri, ungano yose, vakasvika kuGomo reHori. Uye akati Ishe kuna Mozisi naAroni muHori gomo pamiganhu yenyika yeEdhomu, achiti, ngaawedzerwe Aroni kuvanhu vake, nekuti hamuzopindi munyika yandakapa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, nekuti makandimutsa pamusoro pemvura yekupikisana. Tora Aroni, naEreazari mwanakomana wake, uye ukwidze ivo kugomo reHori, pamberi peungano yose, uye ubvise Aroni nguvo yake, uye upfekedze Ereazari mwanakomana wake; naAroni awedzerwe ngaafe ikoko. Uye Mozisi akaita sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe, uye akakwidza iye mugomo reHori, pamberi peungano yose, uye akabvisa Aroni nguwo dzake, uye akapfekedza idzo Ereazari mwanakomana wake; uye Aroni akafa pamusoro pegomo; uye Mozisi naEreazari vakaburuka kubva mugomo. Uye ungano yose yakaona kuti Aroni akanga asunungurwa, uye imba yose yaIsraeri yakachema Aroni kwamazuva makumi matatu.

21

Uye mambo muKenani weAradhi aigara murenje akanzwa kuti Israeri akanga auya nenzira yeAtareini, uye akarwa naIsraeri, uye akatora vamwe vavo senhapwa. Uye Israeri akanyengetera mhiko kuna Ishe, uye akati, Kana muchiisa vanhu ava muruoko

rwangu, ndichaparadza chaizvo ivo nemaguta avo. Ishe akanzwa inzwi raIsraeri, uye akaisa muKenani mumaoko ake, uye akamutsvaurira kuna Mwari pamwe chete nemaguta ake, uye vakadana zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Yakatukwa. Uye vakati vabva kubva kuHori gomo nenzira yakananga kugungwa dzvuku, vakapoteredza nyika yeEdhomu; uye vanhu vakashaya mwoyo munzira. Uye vanhu vakapikisa Mwari naMozisi, vachiti, nei izvi? Wakatitbudisa isu kubva muIjipiti kuti mutuuraye murenje? Nokuti hapana chingwa, uye hapana mvura; asi mweya wedu wakasuwa nechingwa chisina simba ichi. Uye Ishe akatumira nyoka dzinouraya kuvanhu, uye dzakaruma vanhu, uye vanhu vakawanda vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakafa. Vanhu vakati vasvika kuna Mozisi, vakati, Takatadza, nokuti takataura zvinopesana naJehovha uye newe. Naizvozvo unyengetere kuna Jehovha kuti abvise nyoka kubva kwatiri. Mozisi akanyengetera kuna Ishe pamusoro pevanhu, uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Zviitire nyoka, uye uiise pamusoro pechiratidzo, uye zvichava kuti kana nyoka ikaruma munhu, wese akarumwa achiona iyo achararama. Mosesi akagadzira nyoka yemhangura, uye akaimisa pamusoro pechiratidzo, uye zvakaitika kuti apo nyoka yairuma munhu, uye munhu uyu akatarisa pamusoro penyoka yemhangura, akararama. Vana vaIsraeri vakabva, uye vakadzika musasa muObhoti. Uye vakasimudza kubva kuObhoti, vakadzika musasa muAcharigai mhiri murenje, uri pamberi peMoabhu, kumabvazuva. Uye kubva ipapo vakabva, uye vakadzika musasa mumupata weZaredi. Uye kubva ikoko vakati vabva, vakadzika musasa mhiri kweArnon murenje, icho chinobuda kubva kumiganhu

yevaAmori, nekuti Arnon ndiwo muganhu weMoabhu, uri pakati peMoabhu neMuAmori. Nekuda yeizvi zvinotaurwa mubhuku, Hondo yaIshe yakapisa Zahab nenzizi dzeArnon. Uye hova dzakagadzwa kuti Er agare, uye dzakabatanidzwa nemiganhu yeMoabhi. Uye kubva ipapo tsime, ichi chitsime icho Ishe akataura naye kuna Mozisi achiti, Unganidza vanhu, uye ndichavapa mvura yokunwa. Ipapo vaIsraeri vakaimba rwiyo urwu pamusoro petsime, tangai naro tsime, vatongi vakachera icho, madzimambo endudzi akachicheka netsombo muumambo hwavo, mukutonga kwavo; uye kubva kutsime kuenda kuMattanah, uye kubva kuMattanah kuenda kuNahaliel, uye kubva kuNahaliel kuenda kuBamoti, uye kubva kuBamoti kuenda kuJahazi, iyo iri mumapani eMoabhu, kubva pamusoro pegomo rakacherwa, rinotarisa kumeso kwerenje. Uye Mozisi akatuma nhume kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, nemashoko erugare, achiti, tichapfuura nomunyika yako, tichafamba nenzira; hatizotsaukiri kumusango kana kumunda wemizambiringa; Hatizowanwa mvura patsime rako; tichafamba nenzira yamambo, kusvikira tapfuura miganhu yako. Uye Sihoni haana kubvumira Israeri kupfuura nomumiganhu yake, uye Sihoni akaunganidza vanhu vake vese, uye akabuda kundorwa neIsraeri murenje, uye akasvika kuJahaz, uye akaronga hondo neIsraeri. Uye Israeri akamurova nekumuuraya nebakatwa, uye vakatora nyika yake, kubva kuArinoni kusvika kuJabhoki, kusvika kuvanakomana veAmoni, nekuti Jazeri ndiwo muganhu wevanakomana veAmoni. Uye Israeri akatora maguta ose aya, uye Israeri akagara mumaguta ose evaAmoriti, muHeshboni, uye muose aiva pakuganhurana

nayo. Nekuti Heshibhoni raiva guta raSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uye iye akarwa namambo weMoabhi panguva yapfuura, uye vakatora nyika yake yese kubva kuAroeri kusvika kuArinoni. Nekuda kweizvi vachataura vatauri vezvirahwe, uyai muHeshbon, kuti ivakwe uye igadzirwe guta raSihoni; nekuti moto wakabuda kubva muHeshbon, murazvo kubva muguta raSihoni, uye wakaparadza kusvika kuMoabhu, uye wakamedza mbiru dzeArinoni. Nhamo kwauri Moabhi, waparara vanhu vaChemoshi; vakapiwa vanakomana vavo kuti vazvipone, uye vanasikana vavo nhapwa kuna mambo wevaAmori Sihoni, uye mbeu yavo ichaparara, Heshibhoni kusvika Dhibhoni; uye vakadzi vachiri vakabatisa moto pamusoro peMoabhi. Akagara Israel mumaguta ose evaAmori. Uye Mozisi akatuma vanhu kunosora Jazeri, vakaitora pamwe chete nemisha yayo, uye vakadzinga vaAmori vaigara ikoko. Uye vakati vadzoka, vakakwira nzira yaienda kuBhashani, uye Ogi mambo weBhashani akabuda kuzosangana navo, pamwe chete navanhu vake vose kuti vazorwa navo muEdrei. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Usatya iye, nekuti ndakamuisa mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nevanhu vake vese nenyika yake yese. Uchamuitira sezvawakaita kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshbhoni. Uye vakarova iye nevanakomana vake, nevanhu vake vose, kusvikira pasina kusiya mupukunyuki wake, uye vakagara nhaka nyika yake.

22

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva vakadzika musasa kumadokero kweMoabhu paJodhani pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye aona Bharaki mwanakomana waSepori zvose zvakaitwa naIsraeri kumuAmori, uye Moabhu akatya vanhu zvikuru nekuti vakanga vakawanda; uye Moabhu akatambudzika kubva pachiso chevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Moabhi akati kudare revakuru veMidhiani, Iye zvino ungano iyi ichananzva vese vakatikomberedza, sezvinonanzwa mhuru zvinhu zvitema mumunda. Uye Bharaki mwanakomana waSepori aiva mambo weMoabhi panguva iyoyo. Uye akatuma nhume kuna Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori kuPetori, riri pamusoro perwizi rwenyika yevanakomana vevanhu vake, kuti vandomudana, achiti, Tarira, vanhu vakabuda kubva muIjipiti, uye tarira, vakafukidza chiso chenyika, uye vanogara pedyo neni. Uye zvino uya unditukire vanhu ava, nekuti vakasimba kupfuura isu, kana tikakwanisa kuvarova, uye ndichabudisa ivo munyika, nekuti ndinoziva kuti avo vaunoropafadza, vanoropafadzwa, uye avo vaunotuka, vakatukwa. Dare remakurukota reMoabhu rakaenda, nedare remakurukota reMidhiani, nezviprofita mumaoko avo, vakauya kuna Bharamu, vakataura kwaari mashoko aBharaki. Uye akati kwavari, Garai pano usiku, uye ndichakupindurai zvinhu zvingataura Ishe kwandiri, uye vatongi veMoabhu vakagara kuna Bharamu. Mwari akauya kuna Bharamu akati kwaari, Vanhu ava vabva kupi kwamuri? Uye Bharamu akati kuna Mwari, Bharaki mwanakomana waSepori, mambo weMoabhu, akatuma ivo kwandiri, achiti, tarira vanhu vakabuda kubva kuIjipiti, uye vakafukidza chiso chenyika, uye uyu anogara pedyo neni, uye zvino uya

unditoreire iye, kana ndichagona kumurova, uye ndichamudzinga kubva munyika. Uye Mwari akati kuna Bharamu, Usaenda navo, uye usatuka vanhu avo, nokuti vakaropafadzwa. Uye Bharamu akasimuka mangwanani, akati kuvatongi vaBharaki, Dzokerai kuna ishe wenyu, Mwari haandibvumiri kuenda nemwi. Uye vatongi veMoabhi vakasimuka, vakauya kuna Bharaki, uye vakati, Bharamu haadi kuenda nesu. Uye Bharaki akawedzerazve kutumira vatongi vakawanda, uye vaikudzwa kupfuura ava. Vakauya kuna Bharamu, vakati kwaari, Zvanzi naBharaki mwanakomana waSepori: Ndinokumbira kuti usarega kuuya kwandiri. Ndichakukudza zvikuru, uye zvose zvaunotaura ndichazviitira iwe, saka uya unditukire vanhu ava. Uye Bharamu akapindura, akati kuvatumwa vaBharaki, Kana Bharaki achindipa imba yake izere nesirivha negoridhe, handizokwanisi kudarika shoko raIshe Mwari, kuti ndiite chinhu chidiki kana chikuru mupfungwa dzangu. Uye zvino garai pano imi usiku huno, uye ndichaziva zvimwe Ishe achawedzera kutaura kwandiri. Uye Mwari akauya kuna Bharamu usiku, uye akati kwaari, Kana varume ava vakasvika kuzokudana iwe, simuka utevere kwavari, asi shoko randichataura kwauri, ndicho chauchaita. Uye Bharamu akamuka mangwanani, akaisungisa mbongoro yake, uye akaenda nevatungamiri veMoabhu. Uye Mwari akatsamwa nehasha nekuti iye akaenda; uye mutumwa waMwari akasimuka kuti amupomere; uye iye akanga akatasva mbongoro yake, uye vana vake vaviri vaiva naye. Mbongoro yakati yaona mutumwa waMwari akamira munzira achipikisa, aine munondo wakavhomorwa muruoko rwake, mbongoro

yakatsauka kubva munzira ndokuenda kumhara, uye akairova netsvimbo yake kuti aidzorere munzira. Uye akamira mutumwa waMwari mumiforo yemizambiringa, ruzhowa kubva pano uye ruzhowa kubva pano. Uye yaona mbongoro mutumwa waMwari, yakazvitsindira parusvingo, uye yakatsindira rutsoka rwaBharamu parusvingo; uye akawedzera zvakare kurova iyo. Mutumwa waMwari akawedzerazve, akaenda akandomira munzvimbo yakamanikana, yakanga isina nzvimbo yokutsaukira kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Mbongoro yakati yaona mutumwa waMwari, yakagara pasi paBharamu, uye Bharamu akatsamwa, ndokurova mbongoro netsvimbo. Uye Mwari akazarura muromo wembongoro, uye inoti kuna Bharaamu, Ndakakuitirei, zvamandirova rwechitatu? Bharamu akati kumbongoro, Iwe wakandiseka, uye dai ndaiva nomunondo muruoko mangu, ndingadai ndakakubaya. Uye mbongoro inoti kuna Bharamu, Handisi ini here mbongoro yako yawakanga uchitasva kubva pauduku hwako kusvikira nhasi zuva? Handizvo here kuti ndichikuzvidza ndakakuitira saizvozvo? Asi iye akati, kwete. Mwari akazarura maziso aBharamu, uye anoona mutumwa waIshe akamira munzira, uye munondo wakavhomorwa muruoko rwake, uye akakotama akanamata nechiso chake. Uye mutumwa waMwari akati kwaari, Nei wakarova mbongoro yako kechitatu ichi? Uye tarira ini ndakabuda kukupomera, nekuti nzira yako haina kunaka pamberi pangu, uye mbongoro yakandiona, yakatsauka kubva kwandiri kechitatu ichi. Uye kana isina kutsauka, zvino naizvozvo iwe chaizvo ndingadai ndakakuuraya, asi iyoyo ndingadai ndakamuchengeta. Uye Bharamu akati kumutumwa

waShe, Ndakatadza, nokuti ndakanga ndisingazivi kuti iwe wakandimirira munzira kuzondisangana, uye zvino kana zvisingakufadzi, ndichadzoka. Uye mutumwa waMwari akati kuna Bharamu, Enda pamwe chete nevarume; asi shoko randichataura kwauri, iri uchachengeta kutaura. Uye Bharamu akaenda pamwe chete nevatongi vaBharaki. Uye Bharaki paakanzwa kuti Bharamu asvika, akabuda kunosangana naye, kuenda kuguta reMoabhu, riri pamuganhu weArinoni, riri kuchikamu chemuganhu. Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharaamu, handina here kukutumira kuzokudana iwe? Nei wakanga usiri kuuya kwandiri? Chaizvo handizokwanisi kukukudza here? Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, tarira ndauya kwauri zvino; ndichakwanisa here kutaura chimwe chinhu? Shoko iro kana Mwari akaisa mumuromo mangu, ndiro randichataurisa. Uye Bharamu akaenda naBharaki, uye vakauya mumaguta emisha. Uye Bharaki akabayira makwai nemhuru, uye akatumira kuna Bharamu nekuvatungamiri vaiva naye. Uye zvakaitika mangwanani, uye Bharaki atora Bharamu, akamukwidza pamusoro pembiru yaBhaari, uye akamuratidza kubva ikoko chikamu chevanhu.

23

Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Ndivakire pano aritari nomwe, uye undigadzirire pano mhuru nomwe nemakondobwe nomwe. Uye Bharaki akaita sezvaakaudzwa naBharamu, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe paaritari. Bharamu akati kuna

Bharaki, Mira pazvibayiro zvako, uye ndichaenda kana Mwari achizondiratidza pakusangana. Shoko raanozoratidza kwandiri, ndichakuudza. Bharaki akamira pazvibayiro zvake. Uye Bharamu akaenda kundobvunza Mwari, uye akaenda akarurama, uye Mwari akazviratidza kuna Bharamu, uye akati kwaari Bharamu, Zvibayiro zvinomwe ndakagadzira, uye ndakapa mhuru negondobwe pachibayiro. Mwari akaisa shoko mumuromo maBharamu, uye akati, atendeuka kuna Bharaki, Uchataura seizvi. Uye akadzokera kwaari, uye iye akanga akamira pamusoro pezvibayiro zvinopiswa zvake, uye vatongi vese veMoabhu vakanga vanaye, uye mweya waMwari wakauya pamusoro pake. Uye akatora chirevo chake akati, Kubva kuMesopotamia akanditumira Bharaki mambo weMoabhu, kubva kumakomo ekumabvazuva, achiti, Uya unditukire Jakobho, uye uya unditukire Israeri. Ndingatuke sei munhu asina kutukwa naIshe? Kana chii chandingatuka uyo asina kutukwa naMwari? Nokuti kubva pamusoro pemakomo ndichamuona, uye kubva pazvikomo ndichacherechedza iye, tarira, vanhu voga vachagara, uye pakati pendudzi havazoverengwi. Ndiani akaverenga chaizvo mbeu yaJakobho, uye ndiani achaverenga marudzi aIsraeri? Mweya wangu ngaufe mumweya yevakarurama, uye mbeu yangu ngaive sembeu yavo. Uye Balaki akati kuna Balaamu, chii chawaita kwandiri? Ndakakudana kuti utuke vavengi vangu, uye tarira wakaropafadza nokuropafadza. Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Handizokuchengeti here kutaura zvose zvacho Mwari zvaanoisa mumuromo mangu? Uye Bharaki akati kwaari, Uya pano zvakare neni kunzvimbo imwe kubva kwausingamuoni

ikoko, asi uchaona chikamu chake chete, vose hauzovaoni, uye unditukire iye kubva ikoko. Uye akamutora akaenda kumunda weshongwe pamusoro pegomo rakavezwa, uye akavaka ipapo zviaritari zvinomwe, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe pamusoro pechiaritari. Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Mira pazvibayiro zvako, asi ini ndichaenda kundobvunza Mwari. Uye Mwari akasangana naBharamu, uye akaisa shoko mumuromo make, uye akati, Dzokera kuna Bharaki, uye uchataura izvi. Uye akadzokera kwaari, uye iye akanga akamira pamusoro pechibairo chake chinopiswa chose, uye vatongi vese veMoabhu vakanga vanaye, uye Bharaki akati kwaari, Chii chakataura Ishe? Uye akatora mufananidzo wake, akati, Simuka Bharaki, uye teerera, teereresa chapupu, mwanakomana waZipori. Kwete semunhu Mwari kureva nhema, uye kwete semwanakomana wemunhu kutyisidzirwa, iye pachake akataura, haazviiti here? Achataura, asi haazogari here? Tarira, ndakatora basa rokukomborera, ndichakomborera, uye handizodzoreri shure. Hakuchazovi nekubata muna Jakobho, uye hakuchazoonekwi kurwadziwa muna Israeri; Ishe Mwari wake anaye, zvinhu zvinobwinya zvavatungamiri maari. Mwari akamubudisa kubva muIjipiti, semubwinya wembongoro kwaari. Nokuti hakuna kuvuka muna Jakobho, uye hakuna kuvuka muna Israeri; nenguva yakafanira kuchaudzwa Jakobho, uye Israeri, kuti Mwari achaita chii. Tarira, vanhu sevana reshumba vachazosimuka, uye seshumba vachazofara; havazorara kusvikira vadya nyama yemhuka, uye vanwe ropa revanokuvadzwa. Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Usatuka iye kwandiri, uye usaropafadza iye. Uye achipindura Bharamu,

akati kuna Bharaki, Handina here kukutaurira ndichiti, Shoko iro kana achitaura Mwari, ndiro randichaita? Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Uya nditore iwe kuenda kunzvimbo imwe, kana zvikafadza Mwari, uye unditukire iye kubva ikoko. Uye Bharaki akatora Bharamu pamusoro pemusoro weFegori, iyo inotandavara kurenje. Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Ndivakire pano zviaritari zvinomwe, uye ndigadzirire pano mhuru zvinomwe nemakondobwe manomwe. Uye Bharaki akaita sezvaakaudzwa naBharamu, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe paaritari.

24

Bharamu paakaona kuti zvakanaka pamberi paIshe kuropafadza Israeri, haana kuenda sezvaaijairwa kuenda kunosangana nezviratidzo, uye akatendeusa chiso chake akananga kurenje. Uye Bharamu akasimudza maziso ake, akaona Israeri akadzika musasa maererano nemarudzi, uye Mweya waMwari wakauya pamusoro pake. Uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, anoti Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori, anoti murume ari kuona zvechokwadi, anoti achinzwa mashoko esimba, uyo akaona chiratidzo chaMwari muhope; maziso ake akafukurwa. Sezvino zvakanaka dzimba dzako Jakobho, matende ako Israeri; Semipata ine mimvuri, uye seminda iri parwizi, uye sematende, ayo akadzika Ishe, uye semisidhari iri pamvura. Murume achabuda kubva muumbeu hwake, uye achatonga ndudzi zhinji, uye umambo hwaGog

huchakwidziridzwa, uye umambo hwake huchakura. Mwari akamubudisa muIjipiti, aine simba senyanga yemhuka ine runyanga rumwe chete, achadya marudzi avavengi vake, uye achanyungudutsa mafuta avo, uye nemiseve yake achapfura muvengi. Akarara pasi akazorora seshumbakadzi, uye seshumba diki, ndiani achamumutsa? Avo vanokuropafadza vakaropafadzwa, uye avo vanokutuka vakatukwa. Uye Bharaki akatsamwira Bharamu, uye akarovera maoko ake pamwe chete, uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Ndakakudana kuti utuke muvengi wangu, asi tarira, wakaropafadza rwechitatu ichi. Zvino saka tiza uende kunzvimbo yako, ndakati ndichakukudza, asi zvino Ishe akakutorera kubwinya. Uye akati Bharamu kuna Bharaki, handina here kutaura kuvatumwa vako vawakanditumawo kwandiri, ndichiti, kana Bharaki akandipa imba yake izere nesirivha negoridhe, handizokwanisi kudarika shoko raIshe kuita chakanaka kana chakaipa ndichibva kwandiri; zvose zvinenge zvataurwa naMwari, ndizvo zvandichataurazve. Uye zvino tarira, ndinoenda kunzvimbo yangu. Uya, ndichakupa zano kwauri pamusoro pezvichaita vanhu ava kuvanhu vako pamazuva okupedzisira. Uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, Anoti Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori, anoti murume anonyatsoona, anonzwa mashoko aMwari, anoziva ruzivo kubva kuna Wokumusoro-soro, uye aona chiratidzo chaMwari muhope; maziso ake akafukurwa. Ndichamuratidza kwaari, asi kwete zvino, ndicharopafadza, asi haaswedera. Nyeredzi ichabuda kubva kuna Jakobho, munhu achasimuka kubva kuna Israeri, uye achaputsa vatungamiri veMoabhu, uye achapamba vese vanakomana vaSeti. Uye

Edhomu ichava nhaka, uye nhaka ichava yaEsau muvengi wake, uye Israeri akaita nesimba. Uye achamuka kubva kuna Jakobho, uye achaparadza uyo ari kuchengetedzwa kubva muguta. Uye aona Amareki, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, Kutanga kwerudzi ndiAmareki, uye mbeu yavo ichaparara. Uye aona muKeni, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, yakasimba nzvimbo yako yekugara; uye kana ukaisa dendere rako padombo, uye kana ikava kuna Beori dendere remano, vaAsiria vachakutapa. Uye aona Og, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, Haiwa! Haiwa! Ndiani achararama kana Mwari akaisa izvi? Uye achabuda kubva muruoko rwevaKittim, uye vachashungurudza Asiria, uye vachashungurudza vaHebheru, uye ivo pachavo vachiri pamwe chete vachaparara. Uye akasimuka Bharamu akaenda, akadzokera kunzvimbo yake, uye Bharaki akaenda kumba kwake.

25

Uye Israeri akagara muShittim, uye vanhu vakasvibiswa kuita upombwe nevakunda veMoabhu. Uye vakavadana kuzvibayiro zvevezvifananidzo zvavo; uye vanhu vakadya zvibayiro zvavo, uye vakanamata kuzvifananidzo zvavo; Uye Israeri akazvipira kuna Bhaal Peori; uye Ishe akatsamwiswa nehasha naIsraeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tora vatungamiri vese vevanhu, uye uvaite muenzaniso pamberi paIshe pachena nezuva, uye hasha dzekutsamwa dzaIshe dzichadzoka kubva kuna Israeri. Uye Mozisi akati kumarudzi eIsraeri, Urayai mumwe nomumwe

wemhuri yake iye akapedzwa kuna Bhaari Peori. Uye tarira, murume wevanakomana vaIsraeri akauya akaunza hama yake kumukadzi weMidhiani pamberi paMozisi, uye pamberi peungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri, ivo vachichema pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu. Uye aona Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, akasimuka kubva pakati peungano, uye atora pfumo muruoko rwake, akapinda mushure memurume muIsraeri mukati meimba, uye akabaya vaviri, murume muIsraeri, uye mukadzi kuburikidza nechizvaro chake; uye denda rakamira kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri. Uye vakafa vari mudenda vaiva zviuru makumi maviri nemana. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi akamisa hasha dzangu kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, pakuratidza kwake kushingaira kwangu pakati pavo, uye handina kuparadza vanakomana vaIsraeri mushingairo wangu. Saka ndakadaro, tarira ini ndinomupa kwaari sungano yorugare, uye ichava kwaari nekumbeu yake pamwe chete naye sungano youprista isingaperi, nokuda kwezvaakaitira shungu kuna Mwari wake, uye akayananisira pamusoro pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Asi zita remurume muIsraeri akabayiwa, uyo akabayiwa pamwe chete nemukadzi weMidhiani, raiva Zambri, mwanakomana waSalmon, mutongi weimba yemhuri dzevaSimeoni. Uye zita remukadzi muMidhiani akarohwa raiva Chasbi, mwanasikana waShur, mutongi werudzi rweOmmoth, weimba yemhuri yevaMidhiani. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, achiti, ivai vavengi kuvaMediani uye muvarove, nekuti ivo vavengi kwamuri

mukunyengera, sezvavakanyengera imi nekuda kwaFogori, uye nekuda kwaKazibhi mwanasikana wemutongi weMidhiani hanzvadzi yavo, iye akarohwa pazuva rekurohwa nekuda kwaFogori.

26

Uye zvakaitika mushure mekurohwa, uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naEreazari mupristi, achiti, tora kutanga kweungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, mumwe nemumwe anobuda kunozvigadzirira kurwa munaIsraeri. Uye akataura Mozisi naEreazari mupristi muAraboti yeMoabhu pamusoro peJodhani pedyo neJeriko, achiti, kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi; uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda kubva muIjipiti, Rubheni dangwe raIsraeri; vanakomana vaRubheni Enoki, uye vanhu vaEnoki; kuna Paru, vanhu vaParu. KunaAsron, vanhu veAsronei; kunaCharmi, vanhu veCharmi. Ava ndiwo marudzi aReuben, uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita zvuru makumi mana nezvitatu namazana manomwe namakumi matatu. Uye vanakomana vaPallu vaiva Eliab. Uye vanakomana vaEliab, Nemuel, naDathan, naAbiram, ava vakadanwa veungano, ava ndivo vakamukira Mozisi naAroni muungano yaKora, mumukira waIshe. Uye yakati yazarura nyika muromo wayo, yakavamedza ivo naKora, pakufa kweungano yake, apo moto wakaparadza makumi

mashanu nemamazana maviri, uye vakava chiratidzo; asi vanakomana vaKora havana kufa. Uye vanakomana vaSimioni, vanhu vevanakomana vaSimioni; kuna Namueri, vanhu vevaNameri; kuna Jamini, vanhu vevaJamini; kuna Jakini, vanhu vevaJakini; kuna Zera, vanhu vevaZerai; kuna Sauro, vanhu vevaSauri. Ava ndiwo marudzi aSimeoni kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri namazana maviri. Vanakomana vaJudha vaiva Er naOnan, uye Er naOnan vakafa munyika yeKanaani. Vanakomana vaJudha vakava nemhuri dzavo: kuna Shiloh, mhuri yavaShelon; kuna Perez, mhuri yavaPerezite; kuna Zerah, mhuri yavaZerahite. Vanakomana vaPhares vakava: kuna Hezron, rudzi rwaAsronite; kuna Iamun, rudzi rwaIamunite. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaJudha maererano nekuongororwa kwavo, zvuru makumi manomwe nezvitanhatu namazana mashanu. Uye vanakomana vaIssakari maererano nemhuri dzavo: kuna Tora, mhuri yevaTora; kuna Pua, mhuri yevaPua; kuna Jashubhi, mhuri yavaJashubhi; kuna Shimironi, mhuri yavaShimironi. Ava vanhu vaIssachar kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, mana nemakumi matanhatu ezviuru namazana mana. Vanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nemadzinza avo: kuna Seredhi, rudzi rwavaSeredhi; kuna Aroni, rudzi rwavaAroni; kuna Areri, rudzi rwavaAreri. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaZebhuruni kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, makumi matanhatu ezviuru namazana mashanu. Vanakomana vaGadhi maererano nemhuri dzavo: kuna Zefoni, rudzi rwevaZefoni; kuna Hagi, rudzi rwevaHagi; kuna Shuni, rudzi rwevaShuni; kuna Ozini, rudzi rwevaOzini; kuna Adhi, rudzi rwevaAdhi; kuna Arodi, rudzi rwevaArodi;

kuna Arieri, rudzi rwevaArieri. Ava ndiwo vanhu vavanakomana vaGadhi kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi mana nemana namazana mashanu. Vanakomana vaAsheri maererano nemadzinza avo: kuna Jamini, rudzi rwaJamini; kuna Jesou, rudzi rwaJesou; kuna Baria, rudzi rwaBaria. Kuna Kober, vanhu vaKoberi; kuna Melchiel, vanhu vaMelchieli. Uye zita remwanasikana waAsheri rainzi Sarai. Ava ndiwo marudzi aAsher kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru zvitatu nezvina makumi mana nemazana mana. Vanakomana vaJosefa maererano nedzimba dzavo, Manase naEfuremu. Vanakomana vaManase. Kuna Makiri, vanhu vaMakiri; uye Makiri akabereka Giriyadhi; kuna Giriyadhi, vanhu vaGiriyadhi. Uye ava vanakomana vaGiriadhi: Ahiezeri, rudzi rwaAhiezeri; kuna Cheregi, rudzi rwaCheregi. Kuna Esriel, vanhu veEsriel; kuna Shekemu, vanhu veShekemu; kuna Shemaeri, vanhu veShemaeri; uye kuna Oferi, vanhu veOferi. Uye kuna Saripadi, mwanakomana waOferi, haana kuva nevanakomana, asi vanasikana chete, uye aya ndiwo mazita evanasikana vaSaripadi: Mara, Noa, Hogira, Mirika, naTiriza. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaManase kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi mashanu nezviviri namazana manomwe. Uye ava ndivo vanakomana vaEfuremu: kuna Shutera, rudzi rwavaShutera; kuna Taanaki, rudzi rwavaTaanaki. Ava vanakomana vaSuthala, kunaEden, vanhu veEden. Ava ndiwo marudzi aEfuremu kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi matatu nezviviri namazana mashanu, ava ndiwo marudzi evanakomana vaJosefa maererano nemarudzi avo. Vanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo: kuna Bhare, mhuri yavaBhari; kuna

Ashibheri, mhuri yavaAshibheri; kuna Jahirani, mhuri yavaJahirani. Kuна Sophan, vanhu vaSophanes. Vanakomana vaBale vakava Adhari naNoemani; kuna Adhari, rudzi rwevaAdhari, uye kuna Noemani, rudzi rweNoemani. Ava vanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi matatu nemashanu namazana mashanu. Uye vanakomana vaDhani maererano nemhuri dzavo: kuna Shame, mhuri yevaShamei, idzi ndidzomhuri dzaDhani maererano nemhuri dzavo. Vanhu vose vaShuhamites maererano nekuverengwa kwavo, vakanga vari zviuru makumi matanhatu nemazana mana nemana. Vanakomana vaNafutari maererano nedzimba dzavo, kuna Asieri, rudzi rwevaAsieri, kuna Gauni, rudzi rwevaGauni. Kuna Jeser, vanhu vaJeseri; kuna Sellem, vanhu vaSellemi. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaNafutari kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, makumi mana zviuru nemazana matatu. Uku kuverengwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nechiuru nemazana manomwe nemakumi matatu. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, kune ava nyika ichagovaniswa, kugara nhaka zvichienderana neuwandu wemazita. Kune vakawanda uchawedzera nhaka, uye kune vashoma uchaderedza nhaka yavo. Mumwe nemumwe, sezvo vakaverengerwa, achapiwa nhaka yake. Kuburikidza nemigove nyika ichagovaniswa kumazita, maererano nemarudzi emadzibaba avo vachagara nhaka. Kubva pamujenya uchaganhura nhaka yavo pakati pevazhinji nevashoma. Uye vanakomana vaRevhi maererano nemadzinza avo, kuna Gedhisoni, rudzi rwavaGedhisoni, kuna Kaati, rudzi rwavaKaati, kuna Merari, rudzi rwavaMerari. Ava

ndiwo madzinza evanakomana vaRevi: rudzi rwaRobeni, rudzi rwaHebhuroni, rudzi rwaKora, nerudzi rwaMushi, uye Koati akabereka Amuramu. Zita remukadzi wake rainzi Jokebhedhi, mwanasikana waRevhi, uyo akabereka ava kuna Revhi muIjipiti, uye akabereka kuna Amuramu Aroni naMozisi, naMiriamu hanzvadzi yavo. Aaron akava nevanakomana vanoti Nadabhi, Abhiudhi, Ereazari, naItamari. Uye Nadhabhi naAbhihu vakafa mukuuya kwavo moto wokumwe pamberi paIshe murenje reSinai. Vakava zviuru makumi maviri nezvitatu pakuverengwa kwavo, vese varume kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete kuenda mberi, nokuti havana kuverengwa pamwe chete nevanakomana vaIsraeri, nekuti havana kupiwa mugove pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye iyi ndiyo nhamba yaMoses naEleazar mupristi, ivo vakashanyira vanakomana vaIsraeri muAraboth yeMoab, pamusoro peJordan pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye pakati pavo hapana kwaiva munhu weavo vakaverengwa naMozisi naAroni, avo vakaverengwa vanakomana vaIsraeri murenje reSinai. Nokuti Ishe akati kwavari, vachafa norufu murenje, uye hapana akasara kubva kwavari kana mumwe, kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune, naJoshua mwanakomana waNave.

27

Uye vakaswedera vanasikana vaSaripadi mwanakomana waOferi, mwanakomana waGireadhi, mwanakomana waMakiri, wevanhu vaManase, wevanakomana vaJosefa, uye izvi mazita

avo, Maara, naNowa, naEgira, naMerika, naTerisa, uye vakamira pamberi paMozisi, uye pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi pevatongi, uye pamberi peungano yose pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, vachiti, Baba vedu vakafa murenje, uye iye akanga asiri pakati peungano yakaunganira pamberi paIshe muungano yaKora, nokuti nemhaka yechivi chake akafa, uye vanakomana havana kuva kwaari; zita rababa vedu ngarirege kubviswa pakati pevanhu vake, nokuti haana mwanakomana kwaari; tipei isu nhaka pakati pehama dzababa vedu. Uye Mozisi akauya nemhaka yavo pamberi paIshe. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, zvakanaka vanasikana vaSarapadi vakataura; chipo uchavapa ivo kugara nhaka pakati pehama dzababa vavo, uye uchaisa mugove wababa vavo kwavari. Uye kuvanakomana veIsraeri uchataura, uchiti, murume kana akafa, uye mwanakomana asina kuva kwaari, muchapfuudza nhaka yake kumwanasikana wake. Kana asina kuva mwanasikana kwaari, muchapa nhaka kuhama yake. Kana asina hama, muchaisa nhaka kuhama yababa vake. Kana asi vasiri hama dzababa vake, muchapa nhaka kune wemhuri yepedyo naye kubva kurudzi rwake, kuti agare nhaka yake, uye izvi zvichava mutemo wekutonga kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mosesi. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Kwira ugende kugomo riri mhiri kweJodhani, iro gomo reNabau, uone nyika yeKenani, yandiri kupa vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vave nayo. Uye uchaiona, uye uchawedzerwa kuvanhu vako iwe, sezvo akawedzerwa Aroni hama yako mugomo reHori. Nekuti makapandukira shoko rangu murenje reSini, pakupikisa kwakaitwa neungano kuti ndiitwe mutsvene, hamuna kundiita

mutsvene pamvura pamberi pavo. Uyu ndiwo mvura wekupikisana muKadheshi murenje reSini. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, ngaagadze Ishe Mwari wemweya uye wenyama yose munhu pamusoro peungano iyi, uyo achabuda pamberi pavo, uye uyo achapinda pamberi pavo, uye uyo achavatungamirira kunze, uye uyo achavapinza mukati, uye ungano yaIshe haizovi semakwai asina mufudzi. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora kwauri Joshua mwanakomana waNun, murume ane mweya maari, uye uchaisa maoko ako pamusoro pake. Uye uchamumisa pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye uchamuraira pamberi peungano yose, uye ucharaira pamusoro pake pamberi pavo. Uye iwe uchaupa kubwinya kwako pamusoro pake, kuitira kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vateerere. Uye pamberi kwaEreazari mupristi achamira, uye vachamubvunza mutongo wokuratidza pamberi paIshe, pamuromo wake vachabuda, uye pamuromo wake vachapinda iye nevanakomana vaIsraeri pamwe chete, neungano yese. Uye Mozisi akaita sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe; uye atora Joshua, akamumisa pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi peungano yose, uye akaisa maoko ake pamusoro pake, uye akamugadza sezvaakanga araira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

28

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, raira vanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, achiti, zvipo zvangu zvipo zvangu zvibereko zvangu kuva kunhuhwirira kwakanaka muchachengeta kuzvipa kwandiri pamitambo yangu. Uye

uchataura kwavari, Izvi ndizvo zvipiriso zvamunofanira kuuya nazvo kuna Ishe: makwayana egore rimwe chete asina chaanopomerwa, maviri pazuva, sechibairo chinopiswa, nguva dzose. Gwayana rimwe chete uchariita mangwanani, uye gwayana rechipiri uchariita manheru. Uye uchagadzira chegumi che-ephah upfu hwakatsetseka kuita chibayiro chakasanganiswa mumafuta muchikamu chechina che-hin. Chipiriso chakapiswa chose chinoramba chiripo, icho chakaitwa mugomo reSinai kuita kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kunozipa kuna Ishe. Uye chipiriso chomunwiwa chacho chechina chehin kugwayana rimwe chete; munzvimbo tsvene uchadurura chipiriso chomunwiwa chechidhakwa chakasimba kuna Ishe; uye gwayana rechipiri uchaita manheru; maererano nechibayiro chacho uye maererano nechipiriso chomunwiwa chacho muchaita kuti chive kunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe. Uye pazuva resabata muchauya namakwayana maviri egore rimwe asina gwapa, uye zvegumi zviviri zvoupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti chive chibayiro uye chipiriso chokunwa, chipiriso chinopiswa chose chesabata pamasabata pamusoro pechipiriso chinopiswa chose chenguva dzose, uye chipiriso chokunwa chacho. Uye muzviedzo zvitsva muchapa chipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, mhuru dzemombe mbiri, uye gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe manomwe asina chipomerwa; Zvikamu zvitatu zvegumi zveupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kumhuru imwe neimwe, uye zvikamu zviviri zvegumi zveupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kugondobwe rimwe; Chikamu chegumi cheupfu hwakatsetseka

hwakasanganiswa nemafuta kugwayana rimwe nerimwe, chibayiro chinonhuhwirira kunaka chipiriso kuna Ishe. Chipiriso chavo chakanwiwa hafu yehini ichava kumhuru imwe; uye chikamu chechitatu chehini ichava kugondohwe rimwe. Uye chechina chehin chichava kugwayana rimwe chete rewaini; ichi chipiriso chinopiswa chose mwedzi kubva mumwedzi kusvika kumwedzi egore. Uye mbudzana imwe yembudzi yechivi kuna Ishe, pamwe chete nechipiriso chinopiswa chose chasingaperi chichapiriswa, pamwe chete nechipiriso chayo chinonwiwa. Uye mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi, pasika yaIshe. Uye pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi uyu pane mutambo, mazuva manomwe munofanira kudya chingwa chisina mbiriso. Uye zuva rekutanga rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri; hamuzoriiti basa rese rinobatwa. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, chipo kuna Ishe: mhuru mbiri dzinobva kuenzombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe manomwe; zvichava zvisina chazvingapomerwa kwamuri. Uye chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe. Chegumi chegumi uchaita kugwayana rimwe chete, kumagwayana manomwe. Uye mbudzi yechirume imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuyananisira pamusoro penyu; Kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chasingaperi chamangwanani, icho chiri chibayiro chinopiswa chisingaperi. Izvi zvichienderana neizvi muchaiita zuva nezuva mumazuva manomwe, chipo chipiriso chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe, pamusoro pechipiriso chinopiswa chose chenguva dzose

muchaita chipiriso chinonwiwa chacho. Uye zuva rechinomwe rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri, hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvarinenge rinoshumira muri iro. Uye pazuva revaduku, pose pamunounza chibayiro chitsva kuna Ishe wemavhiki, yakanzi tsvene ichava kwamuri, basa rese rinoshumira hamuzoriiti. Uye muchauya nezvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kuna Ishe, mhuru mbiri dzemombe, gondobwe rimwe, nemakwayana egore nomwe asina chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe chete. Chegumi chegumi kugwayana rimwe chete, kumagwayana manomwe; uye mbudzi yechirume kubva kumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi, kuita yananiso pamusoro penyu; kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chasingaperi; uye chibayiro chavo muchaita kwandiri, vasina chavanopomerwa vachava kwamuri, uye zvipiriso zvinomwiwa zvavo.

29

Uye mumwedzi wechinomwe, pazuva rokutanga romwedzi, ungano tsvene ichava kwamuri, basa rose rinobatwa hamufaniri kuriita, zuva rechiratidzo richava kwamuri. Uye muchaita zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwezvinonhuhwira kuna Ishe: mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe manomwe asina chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka

hwakasanganiswa mumafuta; zvikamu zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zvikamu zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe rimwe chete; Chikamu chegumi kugwayana rimwe chete, kumakwayana manomwe; Uye mbudzi yemhongo imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuyananisira pamusoro penyu; Kunze kwezvipiriso zvinopiswa zvemwedzi mutsva; nezvibayiro zvavo, nezvipiriso zvavo zvokunwa, nechipiriso chinopiswa chisingaperi; nezvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvavo zvokunwa zvichienderana nokuenzanisa kwavo kuita kunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe. Uye pazuva regumi remwedzi uyu richava dzvene kwamuri, uye muchashungurudza mweya yenyu, uye hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa mukunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwira kuna Ishe, zvipiriso kuna Ishe, mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe chete manomwe, asina chipomerwa achava kwamuri. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta; zvikamu zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zvikamu zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe rimwe chete; Chikamu chegumi chegumi kugwayana rimwe chete, kumakondobwe manomwe; Uye mbudzi yemhongo kubva kumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi, kuita yananiso pamusoro penyu; kunze kweiyo pamusoro pechivi yeyananiso, uye chipiriso chinopiswa chasingaperi; chibayiro chayo, uye chipiriso chokunwa chayo maererano nekuenzanisa kuva kunhuhwirira kwakanaka chipiriso kuna Ishe. Uye pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi wechinomwe uyu, rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri, basa rese

rinobatwa hamufaniri kuriita, uye mupemberere mutambo kuna Ishe mazuva manomwe. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, chipiriso chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe, pazuva rekutanga: mhuru dzemombe gumi nenhatu, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana, asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta; zvikamu zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, kumahuru gumi nematatu; uye zvikamu zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe rimwe chete, pamusoro pemakondohwe maviri; Chegumi chegumi kugwayana rimwe chete, pamusoro pamakwayana mana negumi; Uye mbudzi yechirume kubva kumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi; kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chasingaperi; zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvavo zvokunwa. Uye pazuva rechipiri mhuru gumi nembiri, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo nechipiriso chavo chemhuru, nemakondobwe, nemakwayana zvinoenderana nenhamba yavo, zvinoenderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana kubva mumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chinogara chiripo, zvibayiro zvavo uye zvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Pazuva rechitatu, mombe duku gumi nerimwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana emakore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Chibayiro chavo nechipiriso chavo chemhuru, nemakondobwe, nemakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechina: mhuru gumi, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru, nokumakondobwe, nokumakwayana, zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Pazuva rechishanu, mhuru pfumbamwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana ane gore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekumakondobwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chinogara chiripo, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Pazuva rechitanhatu: mhuru sere, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru, nokumakondobwe, nokumakwayana, zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Pazuva rechipfumbamwe: mombe diki nomwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekumakondobwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva

mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Uye pazuva rechisere pachava neungano yekupedzisa kwamuri, hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro rinoshandiswa mune zuva iroro. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira, zvipiriso kuna Ishe: mhuru imwe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe chete manomwe asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekugondohwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nekuronga kwavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Izvi muchaita kuna Ishe pamitambo yenyu, kunze kweminyengetero yenyu, nezvipo zvekuzvidira yenyu, nezvipiriso zvinopiswa yenyu, nezvibayiro yenyu, nezvipiriso zvinonwiwa yenyu, neruponeso rwenyu.

30

Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri maererano nezvose zvaakarairwa naIshe. Uye Mosesi akataura kuvatungamiri vemarudzi vevanakomana vaIsraeri, achiti, Ichi ndicho shoko rakaraira Ishe. Munhu wose anopika mhiko kuna Ishe, kana kupika mhiko, kana kuzvisunga nechisunga pamusoro pemweya wake, haazoshatisi shoko rake; zvose zvinobuda mumuromo make achaita. Kana mukadzi akapika mhiko kuna Ishe, kana akazvipira mhiko muimba yababa vake

muhuduku hwake, uye baba vake vakanzwa mhiko dzake, nezvaakazvipira zvaakazvipira pamusoro pemweya wake, uye baba vake vakanyarara, uye mhiko dzake dzose dzichamira, nezvose zvaakazvipira zvaakazvipira pamusoro pemweya wake, zvichamugara; Kana asi baba vake vakaramba achiramba, pazuva raanozvinzwa mhiko dzake dzose nezvaakazvipira zvaakazvipira pamusoro pemweya wake, hazvizomiri; uye Ishe achamuchenesa, nekuti baba vake vakaramba. Kana akava ave nemurume, uye minyengetero yake iri pamusoro pake maererano nekuparadzaniswa kwemiromo yake, iyo yaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, uye murume wake akanzwa, uye akanyarara kwaari pazuva raanozvinzwa, saka minyengetero yake yose ichamira, uye zvisungo zvake, zvaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, zvichamira. Kana murume wake achiramba zvakasimba pazuva raanzwa, minyengetero yake yose nezvisungo zvake zvose zvaakazvipira pamweya wake hazvizoshanda, nekuti murume wake akazviramba, uye Ishe achamuyananisira. Uye munyengetero wechirikadzi uye waakaraswa, zvose kana akapika maererano nemweya wake, zvichasara kwaari. Kana ari mumba memurume wake mhiko yake, kana kusunga pamusoro pemweya wake nemhiko, uye murume wake anonzwa, uye anonyarara kwaari, uye haasi kuramba kwaari, uye zvichamira zvese mhiko dzake, uye zvese zvisungo zvake zvaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, zvichamira pamusoro pake. Kana asi murume wake akabvisa chose pazuva raanenge anzwa, zvese zvingabuda kubva pamiromo yake maererano neminyengetero yake, uye maererano nezvisungo zvemweya wake, hazvigare

kwaari, murume wake akabvisa, uye Ishe achanatsa iye. Yese mhiko neyese mhiko yesungo yekukuvadza mweya, murume wake achamisa kwaari, uye murume wake achabvisa. Asi kana achinyarara akanyarara kwaari zuva kubva pazuva, achamisa kwaari mhiko dzake dzese, nezvaakazvipira zvake zvaari pamusoro pake achamisa kwaari, nekuti akanyarara kwaari pazuva raakanzwa. Kana asi murume wake akabvisa mushure mezuva raakanzwa, achatora chivi chake. Iyi ndiyo mitemo Ishe yaakaraira Mozisi, pakati pemurume nomudzimai wake, uye pakati pababa nomwanasikana muhuduku ari mumba mababa.

31

Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, achiti, tsiva kutsiva kwevanakomana veIsraeri kubva kuvaMiddiani, uye pakupedzisira uchawedzerwa kuvanhu vako. Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanhu achiti, Shongedzai varume pakati penyu, uye vamirei muhondo pamberi paIshe kuti varwise Midhiani, kuti vape kutsiva kwabva kuna Ishe kuMidhiani. Chiuru kubva kurudzi rimwe nerimwe, kubva kumarudzi ose evanakomana vaIsraeri, tumai kuti vaende kundorwa. Uye vakaverenga kubva kuzviuru zvaIsraeri, chiuru kubva kurudzi, zviuru gumi nezviviri vakapakata zvombo kuenda kuhondo. Uye Mozisi akatuma ivo, chiuru kubva kurudzi, chiuru kubva kurudzi pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, uye midziyo mitsvene, uye hwamanda dzezviratidzo mumaoko avo. Uye

vakamira muhondo pamusoro peMidhiani, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi, uye vakauraya vese vechirume. Uye madzimambo eMidhiani vakauraya pamwe chete nevakakuvara vavo; uye Evhi, uye Rekemu, uye Zuri, uye Huri, uye Rebha, madzimambo mashanu eMidhiani; uye Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori vakauraya nomunondo pamwe chete nevakakuvara vavo. Uye vakapamba vakadzi veMidhiani, uye nhumbi dzavo, uye zvipfuwo zvavo, uye zvinhu zvavo zvose; uye simba ravo vakapamba. Uye maguta avo ose ari munzvimbo dzavo dzokugara, uye misha yavo vakapisa nomoto. Uye vakatora zvakapambwa zvavo zvose, nezvose zvakapambwa zvavo kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka. Uye vakauya kuna Mosesi nokuna Ereazari mupristi, uye kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, nhapwa, nezvakapambwa, nezvakabirwa kumusasa kuAraboti yeMoabhu, iri pamusoro peJodhani maererano neJeriko. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi nevatongi vese veungano vakabuda kundomuchingamidza kunze kwemusasa. Uye Mozisi akatsamwira vatariri vehondo, vatungamiriri vechiuru nevatungamiriri vezana, vaiuya vachibva kuhondo. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Nei makaponesa vanhukadzi vese? Idzi nokuti dzakanga dziri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri maererano neshoko raBharaamu rekutsaura uye kufuratira shoko raShe, nekuda kwaFegori, uye denda rakauya muungano yaShe. Uye zvino urayai vese vechirume mune zvakapambwa zvese, uye mukadzi wese akaziva mubhedha wemurume, muurayei. Uye vakadzi vose vakapambwa vasina kumboziva mubhedha wemurume, vachengetei vari vapenyu. Uye imi munodzika musasa kunze kwemusasa kwemazuva manomwe, mumwe nemumwe

akauraya uye anobata akaurayiwa achanatswa pazuva rechitatu, uye pazuva rechinomwe imi uye nhapwa dzenyu. Uye zvifukidzo zvose nemudziyo wose wedehwe, nebasa rose rinogadzirwa neganda rembudzi, nemudziyo wose wematanda, munofanira kuzvinatsa. Uye Ereazari mupristi akataura kuvarume vehondo vaiuya kubva kuhondo, Ichi ndicho chikumbiro chemutemo chakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi. Kunze kwegoridhe nesirivha nemhangura nesimbi nemutobvu netini, chinhu chese chichaenda mumoto, uye chichanatswenwa, asi kana nemvura yekuchenesa chichanatswenwa; uye zvinhu zvese zvisingaendi nemumoto, zvichaenda nemumvura. Uye sukurai nguo nomusi wechinomwe, uye muchachengetedzwa, uye mushure meizvozvi muchapinda mumusasa. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, tora huwandu hwezvinhu zvakapambwa zvehutapwa kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, iwe naEreazari mupristi nevatungamiri vemadzibaba eungano. Uye munofanira kuganhura zvakapambwa pakati pevarwi vakaenda kuhondo, uye pakati peungano yese. Uye muchatsaura chipo kuna Ishe kubva kuvarume varwi vakaenda kuhondo, mweya mumwe kubva pamazana mashanu, kubva kuvarume, uye kubva kumhuka, uye kubva kumombe, uye kubva kumakwai, uye kubva kumbongoro; uye kubva kuhafu yavo muchatore. Uye uchapa Ereazari mupristi zvibereko zvokutanga zvaIshe. Uye kubva kuhafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri uchatore mumwe kubva pamakumi mashanu kubva kuvanhu, uye kubva kumombe, uye kubva kumakwai, uye kubva kumbongoro, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvese, uye uchapa izvo kuvaRevhi vanochengeta

zvakarindwa mutende waShe. Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakaita sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi. Uye zvakaitika chakawanda chezvakapambwa chakapambwa nevarume varwi, kubva pamakwai, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nemakumi manomwe neshanu ezviuru; Uye mombe, maviri nemakumi manomwe ezviuru; Uye mbongoro, imwe nemakumi matanhatu ezviuru; Uye mweya yevanhu kubva kuvakadzi vasina kuziva mubhedha wemurume, mweya yose, maviri nemakumi matatu ezviuru. Uye hafu, iyo mugove wevakaenda kuhondo, kubva pamuwero wemakwai, yaiva mazana matatu nemakumi matatu ezviuru nezviuru zvinomwe namazana mashanu. Uye mugove waIshe kubva pamakwai wakava mazana matanhatu nemakumi manomwe neshanu; Uye mombe, zvuru makumi matatu nezvitanhatu, uye mugove waIshe, makumi manomwe nemaviri; Uye mbongoro, zvuru makumi matatu nemazana mashanu, uye mugove waIshe, makumi matanhatu nerimwe chete; Uye mweya yevanhu, zvuru gumi nezvitanhatu, uye mugove wavo waIshe, mweya makumi matatu nemaviri. Uye Mozisi akapa chipo kuna Ishe, chipo chaMwari kuna Ereazari mupristi, sezvakarayira Ishe kuna Mozisi; kubva pahafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri, iyo Mozisi akakamura kubva kuvarume vehondo. Uye hafu yakabva muungano kubva kuzviri makwai yaiva mazana matatu nezvuru makumi matatu nezviuru zvinomwe nemazana mashanu; Uye mombe, zvuru makumi matatu nezvitanhatu; Mbongoro, zvuru makumi matatu nemazana mashanu; Uye mweya yevanhu, zvuru gumi nezvitanhatu. Mosesi akatora chimwe kubva pamakumi mashanu kubva pahafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva

kuvanhu uye kubva kuzvipfuwo, uye akazvipa kuvaRevhi vaichengeta varindi vetende yaIshe, nenzira yakarayira Ishe kuna Mosesi. Uye vakaswedera kuna Mozisi vose vakagadzwa muzvuru zvechiuru zvehondo, vatungamiri vezvuru nevatungamiri vemazana, uye vakati kuna Mozisi, Varanda venyu vakatora uwandu hwevarume vehondo vaiva nesu, uye hapana kana mumwe akashayikwa kubva kwavari. Uye takapa chipo kuna Ishe, murume wega wega zvaakawana zvinhu zvegoridhe: chiketani, chiketani chetsoka, mhete, chiketani cheruoko, neuketani hwemutsipa, kuti tiyananisire pamberi paIshe. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakatora goridhe kubva kwavari, midziyo yese yakagadzirwa. Uye goridhe rose raiva chipiriso chavakabvisa kuna Ishe, raiva mashekeri zviuru gumi nematanhatu namazana manomwe namakumi mashanu, kubva kuvatungamiriri vezviuru nokuvatungamiriri vemazana. Uye varume varwi vakapamba mumwe nemumwe pachake. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakatora goridhe kubva kuvatungamiriri vezvuru nokuvatungamiriri vemazana, vakazvipinza mutende reuchapupu, sechirangaridzo chevanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi paIshe.

32

Uye zvipfuwo zvakawanda zvaiva zvevanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi, zvakawanda kwazvo; uye vakaona nyika yeJazeri, nenyika yeGireadhi; uye nzvimbo yaiva, nzvimbo yezvipfuwo. Uye vakaswedera vanakomana vaRubheni

nevanakomana vaGadhi, vakataura kuna Mosesi nekuna Ereazari mupristi nekuvatungamiri veungano, vachiti, Ataroti, neDhibhoni, neJazeri, neNimira, neHeshibhoni, neEreare, neSebhama, neNebho, neBheoni, nyika iyo Ishe akaisa pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, inyika yezvipfuwo, uye vana venyu vane zvipfuwo. Vakati, Kana takawana nyasha pamberi penyu, nyika iyi ngaipiwe kuvaranda venyu kuti ive yavo, uye musatiyambutsa Jodhani. Uye Mozisi akati kuvanakomana vaGadhi nekuvanakomana vaRubheni, Hama dzenyu dzinoenda kuhondo, asi imi muchagara pano here? Uye nei muchitsausa pfungwa dzevanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vasayambuka vaende munyika iyo Ishe aari kuvapa? Kwete here saizvozvo vakaita madzibaba enyu, pandakavatuma kubva kuKadeshi Bharinea kuti vanonzwisisa nyika? Uye vakakwira mupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, vakaongorora nyika, uye vakatsausa mwoyo wevanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti varege kupinda munyika yakanga yapiwa naIshe kwavari. Uye akatsamwiswa nehasha Ishe muzuva iroro, uye akapika, achiti, kana vachaona vanhu ava vakakwira kubva kuIjipiti kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, vanoziva zvakanaka uye zvakaipa, nyika yandakapikira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, nokuti havana kunditevera shure kwangu; kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune akatsaurwa, naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni, nokuti akatevera shure kwaIshe. Uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha pamusoro pevaIsraeri, uye akavaparadzira murenje kwemakore makumi mana, kusvikira rudzi rwose rwaparadzwa, ivo vaiita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe. Tarirai, makasimuka panzvimbo pemadzibaba enyu, kuparadzwa kwevanhu vatadzi, kuti

muwedzere zvakare hasha dzekutsamwa kwaIshe pamusoro peIsraeri. Nokuti muchadzoka kubva kwaari kuwedzera zvakare kusiya iye murenje, uye muchaita zvisiri pamutemo kuungano yose iyi. Uye vakauya kwaari, uye vakati, Tichavaka matanga emakwai pano ezvipfuwo zvedu, nemaguta enhumbi dzedu. Uye isu takazvishongedza zvombo sechengetedzo pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, kusvikira tingavatungamirira kunzvimbo yavo pachavo, uye nhumbi dzedu dzichagara mumaguta akavharwa nekuda kwevanogara munyika. Hatizodzokeri kudzimba dzedu kusvikira vanakomana vaIsraeri vagoverwa, mumwe nemumwe nhaka yake. Uye hatichazogarizve nhaka pamwe chete navo mhiri kwaJordan uye kupfuura ipapo, nekuti takagamuchira migove yedu mhiri kwaJordan kumabvazuva. Uye akati kwavari Mozisi, Kana mukaita maererano neshoko iri, kana mukazvishongedza zvombo pamberi paIshe kuenda kuhondo, uye mumwe nomumwe murwi wenyu achayambuka Jodhani pamberi paIshe, kusvikira muvengi wake aparadzwa kubva pachiso chake, uye nyika ikakundwa pamberi paIshe, uye mushure meizvi muchadzoka, uye muchava vasina mhosva pamberi paIshe, uye kubva kunaIsraeri; uye nyika iyi ichava yenyu mukuva nayo pamberi paIshe. Kana asi musingaiti saizvozvo, muchava makatadza pamberi paIshe, uye muchaziva chivi chenyu, apo zvakaipa zvikakubatai. Uye muchavaka kwamuri imi pachavo maguta enhumbi dzenyu, nemafuro ezvipfuwo zvenyu, uye zvinobuda mumuromo wenyu muchaita. Uye vakataura vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi kuna Mozisi, vachiti, vana venyu vachaita sezvo Ishe wedu

anorairira. Chitakura chedu, vakadzi vedu, nezvipfuwo zvedu zvose zvichava mumaguta eGireadhi. Asi vana vako vachapfuura vose vakapakata zvombo uye vakarongedzwa pamberi paIshe muhondo, nenzira iyo Ishe anotaura. Uye Mozisi akagadzira kwavari Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNun, nevatungamiri vemhuri dzamarudzi aIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Kana vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vakayambuka Jodhani pamwe chete nemi, vese vakapakata zvombo kuti varwe pamberi paIshe, uye mukakunda nyika iri pamberi penyu, muchapa kwavari nyika yeGiriyadhi kuti ive yavo. Kana vasingayambuki vakapakata pamwe nemwi kupinda muhondo pamberi paIshe, muchayambutsa nhumbi dzavo, vakadzi vavo, nezvipfuwo zvavo pakutanga kwenyu kupinda munyika yeKenani, uye vachagara nhaka pamwe chete nemwi munyika yeKenani. Vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vakapindura vachiti, Zvose zvinotaurwa naIshe kuvaranda vake, ndizvo zvaticha ita isu. Tichayambuka takashonga zvombo pamberi paIshe kuenda munyika yeKenani, uye muchapa nhaka kwatiri mhiri kweJodhani. Uye Mozisi akapa kuvanakomana vaGadhi, nekuvanakomana vaRubheni, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaManase vanakomana vaJosefa, umambo hwaSihoni mambo wevaAmori,neumambo hwaOgi mambo weBhashani, nyika nemaguta pamwe chete nemigumo yayo, maguta enyika yacho yakatenderedza. Uye vanakomana vaGadhi vakavaka Dhibhoni, neAtaroti, neAroeri, neSofari, neJazeri, uye vakavakwirisa idzo, neNimira, neBheti Harani, maguta akasimbiswa, nemisha yemakwai. Uye vanakomana vaRubheni vakavaka Heshibhoni,

neEreare, neKiriataimu, neBhaari Meoni, dzakanga dzakakomberedzwa, neSebhama; uye vakapa mazita zvichienderana nemazita avo mazita emaguta avakavaka. Uye mwanakomana waMakiri mwanakomana waManase akaenda kuGiriyadhi, uye akaitora, uye akaparadza muAmori aigara mairi. Uye Mozisi akapa Gireyadhi kuna Makiri mwanakomana waManase, uye akagara ikoko. Uye Jairi waManaseh akaenda, akatora misha yavo, uye akaitumidza kuti misha yaJairi. Uye Nabau akaenda, uye akatora Koati nemisha yayo, uye akaitumidza kuti Naboti zvichienderana nezita rake.

33

Uye aya ndiwo matanho evanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo vakabuda munyika yeIjipiti nesimba ravo muruoko rwaMozisi naAroni. Uye Mozisi akanyora zvekubva kwavo nezviyero zvavo nekuda kweshoko raShe, uye izvi ndiyo zviyero zverwendo rwavo. Vakabva kubva muRameses mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi wekutanga, pazuva rakatevera repaseka, vakabuda vanakomana vaIsraeri noruoko rwakasimudzwa pamberi pavaEgipita vose. Uye vaIjipiti vaiviga vakafa vavo vese avo Ishe akauraya, vese matangwe munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe akaita tsivo pamwari yavo. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva muRamesesi, vakadzika musasa muSukoti. Uye vakabva muSukoti, vakadzika musasa muEtamu, icho chiri chikamu chemurenje; Uye vakabva muEtamu, uye vakadzika musasa pamuromo weIroti, icho chiri pakatarisana neBhaari

Zefoni, uye vakadzika musasa pakatarisana neMigidori. Vakabva pamberi peEiroth, vakayambuka napakati pegungwa vachienda kurenje, uye vakafamba nzira yemazuva matatu kuburikidza nerenje, ndokudzika musasa muPikriais. Vakabva kumvura inovava, vakaenda kuElim. MuElim maiva nezvitubu gumi nezviviri zvemvura, uye zvihundo makumi manomwe zvemichindwe. Vakadzika musasa ipapo pedyo nemvura. Uye vakabva muErimu, uye vakadzika musasa paGungwa Dzvuku. Vakabva kuGungwa Dzvuku, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reSini. Uye vakabva murenje reSini, vakadzika musasa muRephaka. Uye vakabva muRephaka, uye vakadzika musasa muAilous. Uye vakabva muAilous, vakadzika musasa muRaphidin, uye kwakanga kusina mvura ikoko kuti vanhu vanwe. Uye vakabva kuRaphidin, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reSinai. Uye vakabva murenje reSinai, uye vakadzika musasa pamakuva eZvishuvo. Uye vakabva kubva pamakuva ezvishuvo, uye vakadzika musasa muAseroth. Uye vakabva muAseroth, vakadzika musasa muRathamah. Uye vakabva kuRathamah, uye vakadzika musasa muRemmon Phares. Uye vakabva kuRemmon Phares, vakadzika musasa kuLebona. Uye vakabva muLebona, vakadzika musasa muRessan. Uye vakabva muRessan, vakadzika musasa muMakellath. Uye vakabva kuMakellath, uye vakadzika musasa kuSaphar. Uye vakabva muShapher, vakadzika musasa muCharadath. Uye vakabva muCharadath, vakadzika musasa muMakeloth. Uye vakabva muMakeroti, vakadzika musasa muKataati. Vakabva muKataath vakadzika musasa muTarath. Vakabva muTarati vakadzika musasa muMateka. Vakabva kuMathekka vakadzika musasa

muSelmona. Uye vakabva muSelmona, vakadzika musasa muMasouruth. Uye vakabva muMasuruti, vakadzika musasa muBanaia. Uye vakabva muBanaia, uye vakadzika musasa mugomo reGadgadi. Uye vakabva mugomo reGadgad, uye vakadzika musasa muEtebatha. Vakabva muEtebatha vakadzika musasa muEbronah. Uye vakabva muEbronah, vakadzika musasa muEzion Geber. Vakabva kuEzion Gaber, vakadzika musasa murenje reSin, vakabva murenje reSin, vakadzika musasa murenje reParan, uyu ndiwo Kadesh. Uye vakabva muKadheshi, uye vakadzika musasa muGomo reHori pedyo nenyika yeEdhomu. Aroni mupristi akakwira nekuda kwemurairo waIshe, uye akafa ikoko mugore remakumi mana rekubuda kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeEgipita, mumwedzi weshanu pazuva rokutanga remwedzi. Uye Aroni aiva nemakore zana namakumi maviri namatatu paakafa mugomo reHori. Uye mambo wemuKenani Aradhi akanzwa, uye iye akanga achigara munyika yeKenani, pavakanga vachipinda vanakomana vaIsraeri; uye vakabva paGomo reHori, uye vakadzika musasa kuSermona. Uye vakabva muSelmona, vakadzika musasa muPhinon. Vakabva muPhinon vakadzika musasa muOboth. Uye vakabva muObhoti, vakadzika musasa muAi, mhiri kwomuganhu weMoabhu. Vakabva muAi vakadzika musasa muDhibhoni Gadhi. Uye vakabva muDaibon Gadhi, uye vakadzika musasa muGermon Dhebhataimi. Uye vakabva kuGelmon Deblathaim, uye vakadzika musasa pamakomo eAbarim, pakatarisana neNebo. Uye vakabva kumakomo eAbarim, vakadzika musasa kumadokero kweMoab, paRwizi rwaJoridani pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye vakadzika

musasa paJorodhani pakati peAesimoth kusvika kuBelsa iri kumadokero kweMoabhu. Uye Ishe akataura pamberi Mozisi pamusoro pekumavirira kwezuva kweMoabhu parutivi rweJodhani maererano neJeriko, achiti, taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, imi munoyambuka Jodhani muchienda munyika yeKenani. Uye muchaparadza vese vanogara munyika pamberi penyu, uye muchabvisa nzvimbo dzavo dzekutarira, uye zvifananidzo zvavo zvese zvakaumbwa muchaparadza, uye mbiru dzavo dzese muchabvisa. Uye muchaparadza vese vanogara munyika, uye muchagara mairi, nokuti ndakakupai nyika yavo senhaka. Uye muchagara nhaka ivhu ravo nemugove zvinoenderana nemarudzi enyu; kune vakawanda muchawedzera nhaka yavo, uye kune vashoma muchaderedza nhaka yavo. Kwose kunobuda zita rake, ndiko kuchava kwake, zvinoenderana nemarudzi emadzibaba enyu muchagara nhaka. Kana musingazoparadzi vagari venyika pamberi penyu, vamuchasiya pakati pavo vachava seminzwa mumaziso enyu nemiseve mumativi enyu, uye vachava vavengi venyu munyika yamuchagara. Uye zvichava sezvavanenge vafunga kuita ivo, ndichaitawo imi.

34

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, raira vanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, imi munopinda munyika yeKenani; iyi ichava kwamuri nhaka, nyika yeKenani pamwe chete nemiganhu yayo. Uye ichava kwamuri rutivi rwacho

rwuchaenda kuMaodzanyemba kubva kurenje reSin kusvikira pakatarisana neEdomu, uye ichava kwamuri miganhu yenyu yekuMaodzanyemba kubva kuchikamu cheGungwa reMunyu kubva kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichakupoteredzai kubva kuMaodzanyemba kuenda kukwira kweAkrabin, uye ichapfuura nepaEnnak, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kuMaodzanyemba Kadesh yeBarnea, uye ichabuda ichienda kumusha weArad, uye ichapfuura nepaAsemona. Uye ichapoteredza miganhu kubva kuAsemona, rukova rweEgipita, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava gungwa. Uye miganhu yegungwa ichava kwamuri, gungwa guru richaisa muganhu. Izvi zvichava kwamuri miganhu yegungwa. Uye izvi zvichava miganhu yenyu kuenda kuchamhembe, kubva kugungwa guru muchayera kwamuri pachacho gomo iro. Uye kubva kumuganhu wegomo iro, muchayera gomo kusvikira kwavari, vachipinda muHamati, uye kubuda kwacho kuchava miganhu yeSaradaki. Miganhu ichabuda paDephrona, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava paArsenain; izvi zvichava miganhu yenyu kubva kuchamhembe. Uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuSephephamar kuenda kuBela kumabvazuva pamusoro pezvitubu, uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuBela pamusoro pemusana wegungwa reChinnereth kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuSephamar kuenda kuBhera kumabvazuva pazvitubu, uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuBhera pamusoro pemusana wegungwa reKinereti kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichaburukira kuJordan, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava Gungwa reMunyu. Iyi ichava kwamuri nyika pamwe chete nemiganhu yayo yakatenderedza. Uye Mozisi akaraira vanakomana vaIsraeri achiti, Iyi ndiyo nyika

yamuchagamuchira nhaka nemijenya, sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuti aipe kumarudzi mapfumbamwe nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase. Nokuti rudzi rwavanakomana vaRubheni, nerudzi rwavanakomana vaGadhi, maererano nemadzimba emadzibaba avo, nehafu yerudzi rwaManase, vakawana migove yavo. Marudzi maviri nehafu yakatora migove yavo mhiri kweJoridani pedyo neJeriko, zasi kumabvazuva. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, aya ndiwo mazita evarume, avo vachakugoveraiwo iwe nyika; Ereazari mupristi naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni. Uye muchagamuchira mutongi mumwe kubva kurudzi kuti akugarirei nhaka yenyika. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evarume verudzi rwaJudha, Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune. Yerudzi raSimeoni, SaraмieriI mwanakomana waSemiudhi. Yerudzi yaBhenjamini, Eridhadhi mwanakomana waKhasironi; yerudzi rwaDhani, mutongi Bhakiri mwanakomana waEgiri. Yevanakomana vaJoseph, rudzi rwevanakomana vaManasseh, mutongi Aniel mwanakomana waSouphi. Yerudzi revanakomana vaEfuraimu, mutongi Kamueri mwanakomana waSabhatani. Yerudzi rwaZebhuruni, mutongi Erisafani mwanakomana waParnaki. Yerudzi revanakomana vaIssakari, mutongi Faritieri mwanakomana waOza. Yerudzi revanakomana vaAsher, mutongi Achior mwanakomana waSalami. Yerudzi rwaNaphtali, mutongi Phadael mwanakomana waIamioud. Ava ndivo vakarairwa naShe kuti vakamure nhaka kuvanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeKenani.

35

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi kumadokero kweMoabhu pedyo neJorodhani paJeriko, achiti, raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vachapa kuvaRevhi kubva pamigove yenhaka yavo maguta ekugara; uye mafuro emaguta akapoteredza avo vachapa kuvaRevhi. Uye vachava nemaguta okugara, uye nzvimbo dzakakomberedzwa dzichava dzemombe dzavo, uye dzemhuka dzavo dzose dzine makumbo mana. Uye nzvimbo dzakabatana dzemaguta, amuchapa kuvaRevhi, kubva parusvingo rweguta uye kunze makubhiti zviuru zviviri kutenderedza. Uye uchayera kunze kweguta divi racho kumabudazuva zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kuMaodzanyemba zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kugungwa zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kuMaodzanyemba zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye guta richava pakati peizvi kwamuri, uye miganhu yemaguta. Uye maguta muchapa kuvaRevhi, maguta matanhatu enzvimbo dzekutizira amuchapa kuti mhondi itizire ikoko, uye pamwe chete neaya, maguta makumi mana nemaviri. Maguta ose muchavapa vaRevhi, makumi mana nemasere maguta, aya, pamwe chete nemafuro awo. Uye maguta amuchapa kubva muupfumi hwevanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva kune zvine zvizhinji, zvizhinji, uye kubva kune zvine zvishoma, zvishoma, mumwe nemumwe maererano nenhaka yake yavachagara nhaka, vachapa kubva mumaguta kuvaRevhi. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Imi munoyambuka Jodhani muchienda munyika

yeKenani. Uye muchatsaura kwamuri maguta, nzvimbo dzokutizira dzichava kwamuri kuti mhondi atizire ikoko, wose akarova mweya zvisingaiti maune. Uye maguta achava nzvimbo dzokutizira kwamuri kubva kumutsivi weropa, uye muurayi haafaniri kufa kusvikira amira pamberi peungano pakutongwa. Uye maguta amuchapa, maguta matanhatu, achava nzvimbo dzokutizira kwamuri. Uchapa maguta matatu mhiri kweJodhani, uye uchapa maguta matatu munyika yeKenani. Utiziro huchava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa, uye kumugarisi ari mukati menyu, maguta aya achava nzvimbo yeutiziro, kuti munhu wose anenge auraya mweya asingaiti nobwoni atizire ikoko. Kana asi munhu akarova mumwe nemudziyo wesimbi, uye munhu uyo akafa, iye imhondi; mhondi yacho inofanira kuurayiwa. Kana munhu aine ibwe muruoko rinogona kuuraya, akarova mumwe munhu uye munhu uyu akafa, iye mhondi, mhondi ngaaurayiwe. Kana munhu akarova mumwe nemudziyo wemumatanda unogona kuuraya, uye munhu uyu akafa, iye imhondi; mhondi inofanira kuurayiwa. Mutsivi weropa uyu achauraya mhondi, paachazosangana naye, achaimuuraya. Kana asi kuburikidza neruvengo akasundira iye, uye akakanda pamusoro pake chinhu chese kubva pakuvandira, uye akafa, kana nekuda kwehasha akarova iye noruoko, uye akafa, norufu ngaaurayiwe akarova, mhondi ndiye; norufu ngaaurayiwe anouraya; hama yepedyo yeropa ichauraya mhondi pakusangana naye. Kana asi kamwe kamwe, kwete nekuda kwekuvenga akasundira iye, kana akakanda pamusoro pake chinhu chese, kwete kubva mukuvandira, kana neibwe rese, mune izvo achafa mairi, asingazivi, uye akawira pamusoro

pake, uye akafa, asi iye akanga asiri muvengi wake, uye akanga asingatsvakiriri kumukuvadza; uye ichatonga ungano pakati peakauraya uye pakati pemutsivi weropa, maererano nemitongo iyi. Uye ungano ichanunura mhondi kubva kumutsivi weropa, uye ungano ichadzosazve iye muguta rekutizira kwake, kwaakanga atizira, uye achagara ikoko kusvikira afa mupristi mukuru, uyo vakamuzodza nemafuta matsvene. Kana asi pakubudira achibuda mhondi miganhu yeguta raakanga atizirira ikoko, uye hama yepedyo yeropa ikamuwana kunze kwemiganhu yeguta routiziro hwake, uye hama yepedyo yeropa ikauraya mhondi, haana mhosva. Nokuti muguta reutiziro ngaagare kusvikira mupristi mukuru afa, uye mushure mokufa kwomupristi mukuru, mhondi ichadzoka kuenda munyika yake yaaiva nayo. Uye izvi zvichava mutemo wekutonga kwamuri kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu zvose munzvimbo dzenyu dzose dzekugara. Wose akarova mweya, nekuda kwezvapupu uchauraya mhondi, uye chapupu chimwe chete hachizopupurira pamusoro pemweya kuti ufe. Uye hamuzogamuchiri rudzikunuro pamusoro pemweya kubva kumuuraya ane mhosva anofanira kuurayiwa, nokuti achapiwa rufu. Hamuzogamuchiri rudzikinuro rwekutizira muguta remaguta ekutizirira, rwekudzoka kugara panyika, kusvikira afa mupristi mukuru. Uye hamuzouraya nyika yamunogaramo, nokuti ropa iri rinouraisa nyika, uye nyika haizoyananisirwi kubva paropa rakateurwa pairi, asi chete neropa romunhu anenge adurura. Uye hamuzosvisvisi nyika yamunogaramo pairi, paandinogara ini mukati menyu; nokuti ndini Ishe anogara pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

36

Uye vakaswedera vatungamiri verudzi rwevanakomana vaGireadhi mwanakomana waMakiri mwanakomana waManase kubva kurudzi rwevanakomana vaJosefa, uye vakataura pamberi paMozisi, uye pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi pevatungamiri vedzimba dzemadzibaba evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakati, kuna ishe wedu akaraira Ishe kupa nyika yenhaka nemugove kuvanakomana vaIsraeri; uye kuna ishe akaraira Ishe kupa nhaka yaSaropaadhi hama yedu kuvanasikana vake. Uye vachava vakadzi kune imwe yemarudzi yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye mugove wavo uchabviswa kubva muzvakatorwa zvemadzibaba edu, uye uchawedzerwa kumusha werudzi rwavanoita vakadzi, uye kubva mumugove wemusha wedu uchabviswa. Kana zvikaitika kusunungurwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, nhaka yavo ichawedzerwa panhaka yerudzi rwavachava vakadzi varwo, uye nhaka yavo ichabviswa panhaka yerudzi yemhuri dzedu. Uye Mozisi akaraira vanakomana vaIsraeri nemurairo waShe, achiti, Saizvozvo rudzi rwevanakomana vaJosefa vanoti. Iri ndiro shoko rakarayirwa naIshe kuvanasikana vaSalpaad, achiti, pavanofadza, ngavave vakadzi, asi kubva kuvanhu vababa vavo ngavave vakadzi. Uye nhaka haichatendeuki kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kurudzi ichienda kune rumwe rudzi, nekuti mumwe nemumwe achanamatira panhaka yerudzi yemhuri yake, vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye mwanasikana wose anogamuchira nhaka kubva kumarudzi

evanakomana vaIsraeri, anofanira kuva mukadzi wemumwe wevanhu verudzi rwababa vake, kuitira kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri mumwe nemumwe vagamuchire nhaka yemadzibaba yavo. Uye mugove hauzoendeswe kubva murudzi kune rumwe rudzi, asi mumwe nemumwe achanamatira panhaka yake vanakomana vaIsraeri. Nzira iyo Ishe akaraira Mozisi nayo, ndizvo zvakadaro vanasikana vaSarapaadhi. Uye vakava Tirzah uye Hoglah uye Milcah uye Noah uye Mahlah vanasikana vaZelophehad, kuhama dzavo, kubva muvanhu vaManaseh vanakomana vaJoseph vakava vakadzi; uye yakava nhaka yavo pamusoro porudzi rwevanhu vababa vavo. Iyi ndiyo mirairo nemitemo nezvakatongwa, zvakararirwa naIshe kuburikidza naruoko rwaMozisi kumadokero kweMoabhu paJodhani pedyo neJeriko.

Dhuteronomi

1

Aya ndiwo mashoko akataurwa naMosesi kuvaIsraeri vose mhiri kweJoridani murenje, kumavirira, pedyo neGungwa Dzvuku, pakati peParan neToferi, neRobhoni, neAuroni, neKatachirusea. Mazuva gumi nerimwe kubva kuHorebhi, nzira yaipfuura napagomo reSeiri kusvikira kuKadheshi Bharinea. Uye zvakaitika mugore ramakumi mana mumwedzi wegumi nerimwe pazuva rokutanga romwedzi, Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vose vaIsraeri, maererano nezvinhu zvose zvaakarairwa naIshe kwaari kwavari; mushure mokurova Sihoni mambo wevaAmori uyo aigara muHeshbhoni, naOgi mambo weBhashani uyo aigara muAshitaroti nomuEdrei, mhiri kwaJodhani munyika yeMoabhu, Mozisi akatanga kutsanangura mutemo uyu, achiti, Ishe Mwari wedu akataura kwatiri paHorebhi, achiti, ngazvikwane kwamuri kugara mugomo iri. Dzokai mubve imi mupinde mugomo revaAmori, nokuvavakidzani vese veArabha, mugomo nebani, nokumaodzanyemba, nemahombekombe enyika yevaKenani,

neAnti-Lebanon kusvikira kurwizi rukuru, Rwizi Euphrates. Onai, akaisa pamberi penyu nyika; mapinda mutore nhaka nyika iyo ndakapika kumadzibaba enyu, kuna Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, kuti ndichavapa ivo nembeu yavo pamwe chete navo. Uye ndakati kwamuri munguva iyo ndichiti, Handikwanisi kutakura imi ndiri ndoga. Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuwandzai, uye tarirai nhasi muri senyeredzi dzedenga pakuwanda. Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu ngaawedzere kwamuri zviuru zvakapetwa kakapetwa sezvamakaita, uye akuropafadzei sezvaakataura kwamuri. Ndingakwanisa sei ndiri ndoga kutakura mutoro wenyu nehwaro hwenyu nekupokana kwenyu? Zvipei ivo pachavo varume vakachenjera uye vanoziva uye vanonzwisisa kumarudzi enyu, uye ndichaisa pamusoro penyu vatungamiri venyu. Uye makandipindura muchiti, Shoko ramakataura kuti riitwe rakanaka. Uye ndakatora kubva kwamuri varume vakachenjera uye vane ruzivo uye vakangwara, uye ndakavagadza kuti vatungamirire pamusoro penyu vatungamiri vechiuru, uye vatungamiri vezana, uye vatungamiri vamakumi mashanu, uye vatungamiri vegumi, uye vanyori kuvatongi venyu. Uye ndakaraira vatongi venyu munguva iyoyo, ndichiti, inzwai pakati pehama dzenyu, uye tongai zvakarurama pakati pemurume, uye pakati pehama, uye pakati pemutorwa wake. Usaziva chiso pakutonga, uchatonga mudiki nemukuru zvakaenzana, usaratidza rusarura kumunhu, nekuti kutonga ndekwaMwari, uye shoko ripi neripi rinenge rakaoma kubva kwamuri, uriuyise kwandiri, uye ndicharianzwa. Uye ndakaraira kwamuri panguva iyoyo mashoko ose amunofanira kuita. Uye takabva muHoreb

tikafamba nomurenje wose mukuru uye unotyisa uya wamakaona, nenzira yegomo revaAmori, sezvakarayira Ishe Mwari wedu, uye takasvika kuKadheshi Bharinea. Uye ndakati kwamuri, Masvika kugomo ravaAmori, iro Ishe Mwari wedu ari kukupai. Onai, Ishe Mwari wenyu akaisa pamberi penyu nyika, kwira mutore nhaka sezvakarehwa naIshe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu kwamuri, musatya, uye musavhunduka. Uye makauya kwandiri mose, mukati, Ngatitumai varume vekutanga vedu, uye ngavashongorore nyika kwatiri, uye ngavazivise kwatiri mhinduro yenzira yatichakwira nayo, nemaguta atichapinda maari. Uye shoko rakandifadza, uye ndakatora kubva kwamuri varume gumi nevaviri, murume mumwe parudzi rumwe norumwe. Uye vakadzoka vakakwira kugomo, uye vakauya kusvikira kumupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, uye vakaisora. Uye vakatora mumaoko avo kubva pazvibereko zvenyika, vakadzika kwauri, uye vakati, Nyika yakanaka iyo Ishe Mwari wedu ari kutipa. Uye hamuna kuda kukwira, asi makasateerera shoko raIshe Mwari wedu. Uye makapopota muri mumatende enyu, uye makati, Nekuda kwokuvenga Ishe isu, akatitungamirira kubva munyika yeIjipiti kuti atiise mumaoko evaAmori, kuti atiparadze. Tinokwira kupi? Asi hama dzenyu vakabvisa moyo wenyu, vachiti, rudzi rukuru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba kupfuura isu, uye maguta makuru uye akakomberedzwa norusvingo kusvikira kudenga; asi uyewo vanakomana vemajayanti takaona ikoko. Uye ndakati kwamuri, Musavhunduka, uye musatya nokuda kwavo. Ishe Mwari wenyu ari kufamba pamberi pechiso chenyu, iye pachake acharwa navo pamwe chete nemi maererano nezvinhu

zvose zvaakakuitirai munyika yeIjipiti, uye murenje iri ramakaona, nzira yegomo revaAmori; sezvo Ishe Mwari wako akakutakura semureri, semunhu anotakura mwanakomana wake, munzira yose yamaifamba kusvikira masvika panzvimbo ino. Uye mushoko iri hamuna kuvimba naIshe Mwari wedu, uyo anofamba pamberi penyu munzira kusarudzirai imi nzvimbo, achikutungamirirai mumoto usiku, achikuratidzai nzira yamunoenda pairi, uye mugore masikati. Uye Ishe akanzwa inzwi remashoko enyu, uye akatsamwiswa akapika, achiti, kana mumwe wevarume ava achaona nyika yakanaka iyi, yandakapikira madzibaba avo, kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune, iye achaiona, uye kwaari ndichapa nyika yaakatsidzira pairi, uye kuvanakomana vake, nekuda kwekuzvipira kwake kuna Ishe. Uye Ishe akanditsamwira nekuda kwenyu, achiti, Kunyange iwe hauzopinda ikoko. Joshua mwanakomana waNun iye akamira kwauri, uyu achapinda ikoko, musimbise iye, nekuti iye achagarisa nhaka yayo kuvaIsraeri. Uye vana vose vadiki vasingazivi nhasi zvakanaka kana zvakaipa, ava vachapinda ikoko, uye kwavari ndichavapa iyo, uye ivo vachagara nhaka iyo. Uye imi machidzoka makadzika musasa murenje, nenzira yegungwa dzvuku. Uye makapindura, mukati, Takatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu. Isu tichakwira tichairwa maererano nezvose zvaakaraira Ishe Mwari wedu kwatiri. Mumwe nemumwe akatora zvombo zvake zvehondo, uye makaungana mukakwira mugomo. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Uti kwavari, hamuzokwiri uye hamuzorwa, nokuti handisi nemwi, uye hamuzopwanyiswi pamberi pevavengi venyu. Uye ndakataura kwamuri, asi hamuna

kunditeerera, uye makadarika shoko raIshe, uye machidarika makakwira kuenda mugomo. Uye muAmori aigara mugomo iro akabuda kuzokusanganai, akakudzinganai sezvinoita nyuchi, uye vakakukuvadzai kubva kuSeiri kusvikira kuHorma. Uye vakagara pasi vakachema pamberi paShe Mwari wedu, uye Ishe haana kunzwa inzwi renyu, uye haana kukuteererererai. Uye makagara muKadeshi mazuva akawanda, semazuva akawanda amakambogara.

2

Uye takadzoka tikabva takaenda murenje, nenzira yegungwa dzvuku, nenzira yakataura nayo Ishe kwandiri, uye takapoteredza gomo reSeiri mazuva akawanda. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Ngazvikwane kwamuri kutenderera gomo iri; dzokerai saka kumaodzanyemba. Uye raira vanhu, uchiti, Imi munopfuura nemiganhu yehama dzenyu vanakomana vaEsau, avo vanogara muSeiri, uye vachatya imi, uye vachakutyai imi zvikuru. Musapindirana navo hondo, nokuti handizokupai chinhu kubva munyika yavo, kunyange nzvimbo inotsikwa netsoka, nekuti ndakapa vanakomana vaEsau gomo reSeiri senhaka yavo. Nesirivha tengai chikafu kubva kwavari mugodya, uye mvura nechiyero muchagamuchira kubva kwavari nesirivha mugonwa. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wedu akakuropafadza mubasa rose remaoko ako, cherekedza sei wakapfuura murenje guru rinotyisa iroro. Tarira, makore makumi mana Ishe Mwari wako anewe, hauna kushayiwa

chinhu. Uye takapfuura nehama dzedu vanakomana vaEsau, avo vanogara muSeiri, kubva panzira yeArabha kubva paAiloni uye kubva paEzioni Gebheri, uye tadzoka takapfuura nenzira yerenje reMoabhu. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Musava neruvengo kune vaMoabhu, uye musabatana navo muhondo, nokuti handizokupai chikamu chenyika yavo senhaka, nokuti ndakapa Aroeri kuvanakomana vaRoti kuti ive nhaka yavo. VaOmmin vekare vakanga vagara pairi, rudzi rukuru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba, sezvakaita vaAnakim. VaRephaim vachaverengerwa uye ava, sezvo vaAnakim, uye vaMoabhu vanovadana kuti vaEmim. Uye muSeiri akagara muHori kare, uye vanakomana vaEsau vakavaparadza, uye vakavabvisa pamberi pavo. Uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo, nenzira yakaita Israeri nyika yenhaka yake, iyo yakapiwa naIshe kwavari. Iye zvino saka simukai mufambe, uye mupfuure nomupata weZareti. Uye mazuva ayo takafamba kubva kuKadheshi Bharinea kusvikira patakayambuka mupata weZeredhi, makore makumi matatu nemasere, kusvikira chizvarwa chose chevarume vehondo chakaparara vachifa kubva mumusasa, sezvo Ishe Mwari akanga avapikira. Uye ruoko rwaMwari rwakanga rwuri pamusoro pavo kuti ruvaparadze chose kubva pakati pemusasa kusvikira pavakawa. Uye zvakaitika apo vakawa vese varume varwi vachifa kubva pakati pevanhu, uye akataura Ishe kwandiri, achiti, iwe uchapfuura nhasi miganhu yeMoabhu neAroeri, uye muchaswededza pedyo nevanakomana veAmoni; musava vavengi kwavari, uye musabatana navo muhondo; nekuti handizopi kubva munyika yevanakomana veAmoni kwauri muhugari, nekuti kuvanakomana vaRoti

ndakapa iyo muhugari. Nyika yeRephaim ichaverengerwa, uye nokuti pairi vakagara vaRephaim kare, uye vaAmmonite vanoshevedza ivo Zamzummim. Rudzi guru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba kupfuura wenyu, sezvo vaEnakeim, uye Ishe akavaparadza pamberi pavo, uye vakagara nhaka uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo kusvikira zuva rino. Sezvavakaitira vanakomana vaEsau vaigara muSeiri, nenzira yavakadzinga vaHori pamberi pavo, vakavatorera nyika yavo senhaka, uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo kusvikira nhasi. Uye vaEuaioi vakanga vachigara muAsedoth kusvika kuGaza, uye vaKapadokiya vakanga vabuda kubva muKapadokiya, vakavaparadza, uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo. Zvino saka simukai mufambe, muyambuke mupata weArnon, tarirai ndapa mumaoko enyu Sihon mambo weHeshbon muAmorite nenyika yake, tangai kugara nhaka, mumurirei hondo nhasi. Tanga kupa kudedera kwako nokutya kwako pamusoro pechiso chemarudzi ose ari pasi pedenga, avo vanonzwa zita rako vachavhiringika, uye vachava nomarwadzo kubva pachiso chako. Uye ndakatuma nhume kubva murenje reKedemoti kuna Sihoni mambo weHeshboni nemashoko erugare, ndichiti, ndichadarika nenyika yako; mumugwagwa ndichaenda, handitsaukiri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Chikafu chesirivha uchandipa ini, uye ndichaidya; uye mvura yesirivha uchandipa ini, uye ndichanwa; kunze kuti ndichapfuura netsoka; Sezvakaita kwandiri vanakomana vaEsau vanogara muSeiri, uye vaMoabhu vanogara muAroeri; kusvikira ndapfuura Jorodhani ndichipinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anopa isu. Uye Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni haana kuda kuti tipfuure nenyika

yake, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu akanga aomesa mweya wake uye akasimbisa moyo wake, kuti apiwe mumaoko ako sezvazviri nhasi. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Tarira, ndatanga kupa pamberi pako Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni muAmori, nenyika yake, uye tanga ugare nhaka yenyika yake. Uye akabuda Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni kuzosangana nesu, iye nevose vanhu vake, kuhondo kuJahazi. Ishe Mwari wedu akamuisa mumaoko edu, uye takamuuraya iye nevanakomana vake nevanhu vake vose. Uye takatora maguta ake ese panguva iyoyo, uye takaparadza guta rimwe nerimwe, pamwe chete nevakadzi vavo nevana vavo; hatina kusiya munhu mupenyu. Asi mombe nezvipfuwo takatorera, uye zvakapambwa zvemaguta takatora kubva kuAroeri, riri pamhenderekedzo yerukova rweArinoni, neguta raiva mumupata, uye kusvika kugomo reGireadhi; hakuna guta rakatitiza. Zvose akaisa Ishe Mwari wedu mumaoko edu. Kunze kwepedyo nevanakomana veAmoni hatina kuswedera, zvese zvinobatana nerukova rweJabhoki, nemaguta ari munyika yezvikomo, sezvo Ishe Mwari wedu akatirayira.

3

Uye vakadzoka, takakwira nzira inoenda kuBhashan, uye Ogi mambo weBhashan akabuda kuzosangana nesu, iye nevose vanhu vake kuhondo kuEdhraimu. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Usamutya, nekuti ndakamuisa mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nevanhu vake vese nenyika yake yese. Uchamuitira sezvawakaita Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo aigara

muHeshbhoni. Ishe Mwari wedu akamuisa mumaoko edu, pamwe chete naMambo Og weBhashani navanhu vake vose, uye takamurova kusvikira tisina kusiya mbeu yake. Uye takatora maguta ake ese munguva iyoyo; hapana guta ratisina kutora kubva kwavari; maguta makumi matanhatu, nzvimbo dzese dzakapoteredza Argobhi dzaMambo Ogi muBhashani; Maguta ese aiva akasimba, masvingo akakwirira, masuo nemazariro; kunze kwemaguta evaPerizi aiva akawanda kwazvo. Takaparadza chose, sezvo takaitira Sihoni mambo weHeshbhoni, uye takaparadza chose guta rega rega rakatevera, uye vakadzi, uye vana, uye zvipfuwo zvose; uye zvakapambwa zvemaguta takazvitorera isu. Uye takatora munguva iyoyo nyika kubva mumaoko emadzimambo maviri evaAmori, avo vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani kubva kurwizi rweArnon uye kusvikira kuHermon; VaFoenisia vanotumidza Hermon kuti Sanior, uye muAmori akaritumidza kuti Sanir; Maguta ese eMishor, uye Gireadhi yese, uye Bhashani yese kusvikira kuErcha naEdhraimu, maguta eumambo hwaOgi muBhashani; Nekuti kunze kwaOgi mambo weBhashani akasiyiwa kubva kuvaRefaimu; tarira mubhedha wake mubhedha wesimbi, tarira uyu uri munhare yevanakomana vaAmoni; mapfumbamwe emakubhiti kureba kwawo, uye mana emakubhiti upamhi hwawo mukubhiti remurume. Uye nyika iyo takagara nhaka muna nguva iyo kubva kuAroeri, iri parutivi rwemuromo werukova Arinoni, nehafu yegomo reGiriyadhi, nemaguta aro, ndakapa kuna Rubheni nekuna Gadhi. Uye yakasara yeGilead, neyese Bashan, umambo waOg, ndakapa kuhafu yorudzi rwaManaseh, pamwe chete nedunhu rose rakapoteredza Argob,

Bashan yose iyo, nyika yeRephaim ichaverengwa. Uye Jairi mwanakomana waMenase akatora nharaunda yose yeArigobhi kusvikira kumiganhu yeGaragasi neMakati, akavatumidza nezita rake, Bhashani, Tauoti Jaeiri, kusvikira nhasi. Uye kuna Makiri ndakapa Gireadi. Uye kuna Rubheni uye kuna Gadhi ndakapa kubva kuGireadhi kusvika kurukova rweArinoni, pakati perukova muganhu, uye kusvika kuJabhoki; rukova muganhu kuvanakomana vaAmoni. Uye Arabha uye Jodhani muganhu Kinerethi, uye kusvika kugungwa reArabha, gungwa remunyu, pasi peAshidhothi Pisiga kumabvazuva. Uye ndakakurairai mune nguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Ishe Mwari wenyu akakupai nyika iyi kuti ive nhaka yenyu. Zvino zvishongedzei zvombo muende pamberi pehama dzenyu vanakomana vaIsraeri, imi mose vane simba. Asi vakadzi venyu nevana venyu nezvipfuwo zvenyu, ndinoziva kuti mune zvipfuwo zvizhinji, ngavagare mumaguta enyu andakakupai, kusvikira Ishe Mwari wenyu apa zororo hama dzenyu, sezvamakaita imi, uye vagare nhaka ivo futi nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anovapa mhiri kwaJodhani; uye muchadzoka mumwe nemumwe kunhaka yake yandakakupai. Uye kuna Joshua ndakaraira munguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Meso enyu akaona zvese zvakawanda sezvo akaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuna vamadzimambo vaviri ava. Saizvozvo achaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuumambo hwese pamusoro payo iwe unoyambuka ikoko. Musatya nokuda kwavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu iye pachake achakurwirai. Uye ndakanyengetera kuna Ishe munguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Ishe Mwari, iwe wakatanga kuratidza muranda wako simba rako, uye masimba ako, uye ruoko rwakasimba, uye ruoko

rwakasimudzwa; ndiani Mwari ari kudenga kana panyika, uyo achaita sezvawakaitira iwe, uye maererano nesimba rako? Ndakayambuka, saka ndichaona nyika yakanaka iyi iri mhiri kweJodhani, gomo iri rakanaka, neAntirebhanoni. Uye Ishe akandifuratira nekuda kwenyu, uye haana kunditeerera, uye Ishe akati kwandiri, ngazvikwane kwauri, usawedzerazve kutaura shoko iri. Kwira pamusoro pemusoro wechakavezwa, utarise nemeso ako wakananga kugungwa, neKuchamhembe, neChamhembe, uye nekumabvazuva, uone nemeso ako, nekuti hauzoyambuki Jodhani iyi. Uye raira Joshua uye umusimbise uye umurudzire, nekuti uyu achayambuka pamberi pevanhu ava, uye uyu achavapa senhaka nyika yese yawakaona. Uye takagara pasi mumupata pedyo neimba yePeori.

4

Uye zvino Israeri, teererai mitemo nezvakatongwa, zvose zvandinodzidzisa imi nhasi kuti muzvite, kuti murarame, uye muwande, uye mapinda mugatorera nyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu anokupai. Musawedzera pashoko randiri kukurayirai, uye musabvisa kwariri, chengetai mirairo dzaIshe Mwari wedu, zvose zvandinokurairai nhasi. Meso enyu akaona zvese zvakaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuna Baal Peori, nekuti munhu wese akatevera Baal Peori, Ishe Mwari wenyu akamuparadza pakati penyu. Imi asi avo vakanamira Ishe Mwari wenyu, muri vapenyu vose nhasi. Onai, ndakakuratidzai mitemo nemitongo sezvakarayirwa Ishe kwandiri, kuti muite saizvozvo munyika

yamuri kupinda mairi kuti muidye nhaka. Uye muchachengeta uye muchaita, nekuti iyi ndiyo njere yenyu nokunzwisisa kwenyu pamberi pendudzi dzese, vese vanganzwa mitemo yese iyi, uye vachati, tarirai vanhu vakachenjera uye vanoziva, rudzi rukuru urwu. Nokuti rudzi rukuru rupi rune Mwari anoswedera kwavari seIshe Mwari wedu muzvinhu zvose zvatinomudana? Uye rudzi rupi rukuru, rune mitemo nemirairo yakarurama zvinoenderana nomutemo wose uyu wandiri kukupai pamberi penyu nhasi? Chenjera iwe pachako, uye chengeta mweya wako zvikuru kwazvo; usakanganwa mashoko ese akaonekwa nemaziso ako, uye ngaarege kubva pamoyo wako mazuva ese eupenyu hwako; uye uchadzidzisa vanakomana vako nevanakomana vevanakomana vako, zuva ramakamirisira pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu paHorebhi pazuva reungano; apo Ishe akati kwandiri, unganidza kwandiri vanhu, uye ngavanzwe mashoko angu, kuti vadzidze kunditya mazuva ese avanorarama panyika, uye vachadzidzisa vanakomana vavo. Uye makaswedera mukamira pasi pegomo, uye gomo raipisa nemoto kusvikira kudenga, rima, rima guru, nedutu. Uye Ishe akataura kwamuri kubva pakati pemoto inzwi remazwi, ramakazvinzwa; uye mufananidzo hamuna kuona, asi inzwi chete. Uye akazivisa kwamuri sungano yake, yaakarayira imi kuti muite, mashoko gumi, uye akanyora iwo pamarata maviri emabwe. Uye Ishe akandirayira panguva iyoyo kuti ndikudzidzisei mitemo nezvakatongwa, kuti muzvite munyika yamuri kupinda ikoko kuti muidye nhaka. Uye muchachengeta mweya yenyu zvikuru, nekuti hamuna kuona chimiro pazuva racho Ishe paakataura kwamuri muHoreb mugomo kubva

pakati pemoto. Musaita zvakaipa uye musazviitira pachenyu chifananidzo chakavezwa, chero mufananidzo wemurume kana wemukadzi, mufananidzo wechipfuwo chose chiri panyika, mufananidzo weshiri yose ine mapapiro inobhururuka pasi pedenga, mufananidzo wechinhu chose chinokambaira panyika, mufananidzo wehove yose dziri mumvura pasi penyika. Uye usatarisira kumusoro kudenga, uye ukaona zuva nemwedzi nenyeredzi, nezvose zvenyika yedenga, ukatsauswa ukanamata kwazvo, uye ukashumira kwazvo, izvo Ishe Mwari wako akagovera kumarudzi ose ari pasi pedenga. Asi imi Mwari akakutorai, uye akakubudisai kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muchoto chesimbi, kuti muve vanhu vake venhaka, sezvazvakaita nhasi. Uye Ishe Mwari akanditsamwira pamusoro pezvinhu zvakataurwa nemi, uye akapika kuti handizoyambuki Jodhani iyi, uye kuti handizopindi munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri senhaka. Ini nokuti ndiri kufa munyika ino, uye handisi kuyambuka Jodhani iyi, asi imi muri kuyambuka, uye muchagara nhaka nyika yakanaka iyi. Chenjererai, musazokanganwa sungano yaShe Mwari wedu, iyo yakaita nemi, uye musaita zvakaipa, uye musazviitira chifananidzo chakavezwa chefananidzo yezvose izvo zvakarayirwa nemi naIshe Mwari wenyu. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako imoto unoparadza, Mwari anogodora. Kana ukabereka vanakomana uye vanakomana vevanakomana vako, uye mukagara nguva refu panyika, uye mukaita zvisina mutemo, uye mukaita chifananidzo chakavezwa chezvinhu zvose, uye mukaita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu kumutsamwisa, ndinopupurira kwamuri nhasi denga nenyika,

kuti nokuparadzwa muchaparadzwa kubva panyika yamunoenda kuyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti mugare nhaka; hamuzogari mazuva mazhinji pairi, asi muchaparadzwa zvachose. Uye Ishe achakuparadzai pakati pendudzi dzose, uye muchasara muri vashoma pauwandu pakati pendudzi dzose, dzaachaenda nemi ikoko. Uye muchashumira ikoko vamwari vamwe, mabasa amaoko avanhu, matanda nemabwe, vasingaoni, uye vasingazvinzwi, uye vasingadyi, uye vasinganzvedzeri. Uye muchatsvaka ikoko Ishe Mwari wenyu, uye muchawana iye pamunotsvaka iye nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose mukutambudzika kwako. Uye zvichakuwana iwe mashoko ose aya pakupedzisira kwemazuva, uye uchadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchateerera inzwi rake. Nokuti Mwari ane tsitsi Ishe Mwari wako; haazokusiya iwe, uye haazokuparadza iwe; haazokangaganwa sungano yemadzibaba ako, iyo yakapikirwa kwavari naIshe. Bvunzai mazuva ekare akaitika pamberi pako kubva pazuva raakasika Mwari munhu panyika, uye kubva kumucheto wedenga kusvika kumucheto wedenga, kana zvakaitika maererano neshoko guru iri, kana zvakanzwika zvakadaro; kana rudzi rwakanzwa inzwi raMwari mupenyu achitaura kubva pakati pemoto, sezvawakazvinzwa iwe uye ukararama; kana Mwari akaedza kupinda kuzotora rudzi kwaari kubva pakati perudzi muedzo, uye muzviratidzo, uye muzvishamiso, uye muhondo, uye muruoko rune simba, uye muruoko rwakasimudzwa, uye muzviratidzo zvikuru, maererano nezvose zvakaitwa naIshe Mwari wedu muEgipita pamberi pako uchiona; kuti uzive iwe kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu ndiMwari, uye hakuchina mumwe

kunze kwake. Kubva kudenga inzwi rake rakanzwika kuti rikudzidzise, uye panyika akakuratidza moto wake mukuru, uye mashoko ake wakanzwa kubva mukati memoto. Nekuda kwekuda kwake madzibaba ako, uye akasarudza mbeu yavo pamwe chete navo imi, uye akabudisa iwe iye pachake nesimba rake guru kubva muIjipiti, kuparadza marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura iwe pamberi pako, kupinza iwe kupa kwauri nyika yavo kuti ive nhaka, sezvaunacho nhasi. Uye uchaziva nhasi, uye uchadzoka mupfungwa, kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu ndiMwari mudenga kumusoro uye panyika pasi, uye hapachina mumwe kunze kwake. Uye chengetedza mirairo yake nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira nhasi, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako vanazvo, kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri mazuva ose. Ipapo Mozisi akatsaura maguta matatu mhiri kwaJodhani kubva kumabvazuva ezuva, kuti mhondi itizire ikoko iyo ingauraya muvakidzani isina kuziva, uye iyi isina kumuvenga kare nezuro nerekutatu, uye ichatizira kune rimwe ramaguta aya, uye ichararama; Bhezeri murenje munyika yebani yaRubheni, uye Ramoti muGireadhi yaGadhi, uye Gorani muBhashani yaManase. Uyu ndiwo mutemo wakaisa Mozisi pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Izvi zvipupuriro, nemitemo, nezvakatongwa, zvose Mozisi zvaakataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vakati vabuda munyika yeIjipiti, mhiri kweJodhani, mumupata, pedyo neimba yePeori, munyika yaSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo akagara muHeshibhoni, uyo Mozisi akauraya, nevanakomana vaIsraeri, vakati vabuda munyika yeIjipiti. Uye vakagara nhaka nyika yake, uye nyika yaOgi mambo

weBhashani, madzimambo maviri evaAmori, vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani kumabvazuva ezuva, kubva kuAroeri, iri pamuromo werukova rwaArinoni, uye pagomo raSihoni, riri Herimoni, yose Arabha mhiri kwaJodhani kumabvazuva ezuva pasi peAshedoti yakavezwa.

5

Uye Mozisi akadana Israeri yose, uye akati kwavari, Teerera Israeri, zvimiso nemitongo zvose zvandinotaura munzeve dzenyu nhasi, uye muchadzidza izvo, uye muchachengeta kuzviita. Ishe Mwari wenyu akaita sungano nemi muHoreb. Ishe haana kuita sungano iyi namadzibaba enyu, asi nemi imi mese muri pano vari vapenyu nhasi. Chiso nechiso Ishe akataura kwamuri mugomo achibva pakati pemoto. Uye ini ndakanga ndakamira pakati paIshe nemwi munguva iyoyo kuti ndikuzivisei mashoko aIshe, nekuti makatya kubva pachiso chomoto, uye hamuna kukwira mugomo, achiti ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti kubva muimba youranda. Hauzovi nevamwari vamwe pamberi pangu. Usazviitira mufananidzo, kana kufananidzwa kwechinhu chipi zvacho chiri kudenga kumusoro, kana panyika pasi, kana mumvura pasi penyika. Usanamata kwavari, uye usashumira kwavari; nokuti ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wako, Mwari ane godo, anodzorera zvivi zvamadzibaba pamusoro pevana kusvikira chizvarwa chechitatu nechechina kune vanondivenga ini, uye achiita tsitsi kusvikira kuzviuru kune vanondida ini, uye kune

vanochengeta mirairo yangu. Usatora zita raIshe Mwari wako pasina, nokuti Ishe Mwari wako haangatongonunuri munhu anotora zita rake pasina. Chengeta zuva reZororo kuti rive dzvene, sezvawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako. Mazuva matanhatu unoshanda uye uchaita mabasa ako ose; asi pazuva rechinomwe Sabata kuna Ishe Mwari wako; hauzaiti basa ripi zvaro iwe nemwanakomana wako nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako nemurandakadzi wako, nzombe yako nemhuka yako yomutoro, nemhuka yako yose, nemueni anogara mauri; kuti azorore muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemhuka yako yomutoro, sezvaunoitawo iwe. Uye uchayeuka kuti waiva muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva ikoko noruoko rune simba, uye noruoko rwakasimudzwa. Nekuda kweizvi Ishe Mwari wako akakuraira kuti uchengete zuva reSabata uye kuti uriite dzvene. Kudza baba vako namai vako, sezvawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka, uye kuti uve noupenyu hurefu panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa. Usauraya. Usaita upombwe. Usachaba. Usapa uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro pemuvakidzani wako. Usachiva mukadzi wemuvakidzani wako; usachiva imba yemuvakidzani wako, kana munda wake, kana muranda wake, kana murandakadzi wake, kana nzombe yake, kana mbongoro yake, kana chero mhuka yake, kana zvese zvinenge zviri zvemuvakidzani wako. Mashoko aya akataura Ishe kuungano yenyu yose mugomo kubva pakati pemoto, rima, rima, dutu, nenzwi guru, uye haana kuwedzera, uye akanyora izvo pamahwendefa maviri emabwe, uye akandipa. Uye zvakaitika sezvo makanzwa inzwi kubva pakati pemoto, uye gomo raipisa

nemoto, uye makaswedera kwandiri mose vatungamiri vemarudzi enyu, uye dare ramakuru enyu, uye makati, tarirai Ishe Mwari wedu akatiratidza kubwinya kwake, uye inzwi rake takanzwa kubva pakati pemoto; pazuva rino takaona kuti Mwari achataura kumunhu, uye achararama. Uye zvino ngatisakufa, nekuti moto mukuru uyu uchaparadza isu, kana tikaramba tichiinzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wedu, uye tichafa. Ndiani nokuti nyama iyo yakanzwa inzwi raMwari mupenyu achitaura achibva pakati pemoto sesu isu, uye ichararama? Swedera iwe, ugonzwa zvose zvingataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu, uye iwe uchatiudza zvose zvingataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu kwauri, uye tichanzwa, uye tichaita. Uye Ishe akanzwa izwi remashoko enyu muchitaura kwandiri, uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Ndakanzwa izwi remashoko evanhu ava, zvose zvavakataurira kwauri. Zvakanaka, zvose zvavakataurira. Ndiani achapa kuti moyo wavo uve saizvozvo mukati mavo, kuti vanditye uye vachengete mirairo yangu yose mazuva ose, kuti zvivakanakire kwavari, uye kuvanakomana vavo nokusingaperi? Enda, ndakati kwavari, dzokerai imi kudzimba dzenyu; asi iwe umire pano neni, uye ndichataura kwauri mirairo nezvakatemwa nezvakatongwa zvose zvauchadzidzisa ivo, uye ngavaite saizvozvo munyika yandiri kupa ivo senhaka. Uye muchachengeta kuita nenzira yakarayirwa iwe naIshe Mwari wako; hamuzodzokeri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, maererano nenzira yose yakarayirwa iwe naIshe Mwari wako kufamba mairi, kuti akupe zororo, uye zvakanaka kwauri, uye murarame mazuva mazhinji pamusoro penyika yamuchagamuchira nhaka.

6

Uye idzi ndiwo mirairo nemitemo nekutonga zvose zvakarayirwa naIshe Mwari wedu kuti akudzidzisei kuita saizvozvo munyika yamuri kupinda ikoko kuti mugare nhaka yayo. Kuti mutye Ishe Mwari wenyu, chengetai zvese mitemo yake nemirairo yake, yandinokurairai nhasi, imi nevanakomana venyu, nevanakomana vevanakomana venyu, mazuva ese eupenyu hwenyu, kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji. Uye chinzwa Israeri, uye chengeta kuita, kuti zvikunakire, uye kuti muwande zvikuru, sezvakarehwa naShe Mwari wamadzibaba ako kukupa iwe nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi; uye izvi mitemo nemitongo, zvakawanda sezvakararira Ishe kuvanakomana vaIsraeri murenje, pavakabuda ivo kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Inzwa Israeri, Ishe Mwari wedu, Ishe mumwe chete. Uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako nomurangariro wako wose, uye nomweya wako wose, uye nesimba rako rose. Uye mazwi aya ose andinokuraira iwe nhasi achava mumoyo mako nemumweya mako. Uye uchafambisa mberi izvo kuvanakomana vako, uye uchataura nezvazvo uri mumba, uye uchifamba munzira, uye uchivata, uye uchimuka. Uye uchasunga izvo sechiratidzo paruoko rwako, uye zvichava zvisingazungunuswi pamberi pemeso ako. Uye muchanyora izvo pazvivivo zvedzimba dzenyu nepamasuo enyu. Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako akapinza iwe munyika iyo yaakapikira madzibaba ako, kuna Abrahamu, uye kuna Isaka, uye kuna Jakobho, kukupa iwe maguta makuru uye akanaka

iwo usina kuvaka, dzimba dzizere nezvinhu zvakanaka zvose iwo usina kuzadza, makomba akacherwa iwo usina kuchera, minda yemizambiringa uye minda yemiorivhi iyo usina kudyara, uye wadya uye waguta, chenjera iwe wega kuti urege kukanganwa Ishe Mwari wako iye akakubudisa iwe kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Uchatya Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchashumira iye oga, uye uchanamira kwaari, uye uchapika nezita rake. Musatevera vamwe vamwari vemarudzi akapoteredzana nemi, nekuti Mwari ane godo Ishe Mwari wako ari mauri; Ishe Mwari wako arege kukutsamwirai nehasha, akuparadze kubva pachiso chenyika. Usaedza Ishe Mwari wako, sezvamakamuedza pamuedzo. Uchachengeta zvakanaka mirairo yaShe Mwari wako, zvapupu, nemitemo yose yaakakuraira. Uye uchaita zvinofadza uye zvakanaka pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, kuti zvive zvakanaka kwauri, uye upinde uye ugare nhaka nyika yakanaka, iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba enyu, kudzinga vavengi vako vose pamberi pechiso chako, sezvakataurwa naIshe. Uye zvichava kana mwanakomana wako achikubvunza mangwana, achiti, Zvipupuriro izvi nemitemo nezvitongo zvakaraira Ishe Mwari wedu kwatiri ndezvipi? Uye uchataura kumwanakomana wako kuti, Taiva varanda vaFarao munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe akatibudisa ikoko noruoko rune simba uye noruoko rwakasimudzwa. Uye Ishe akapa zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvikuru nezvakaipa muIjipiti kuna Faro nemumba make pamberi pedu, uye akatitungamirira kubva ikoko kuti atipe nyika iyi, yaakapikira kupa madzibaba edu. Uye Ishe akaraira isu kuti tiite zvese zvirevo izvi, kuti titye Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti

zvitiitire zvakanaka mazuva ese, kuti tirarame sezvatinorarama nhasi. Uye tsitsi ichava kwatiri kana tikachengeta kuita yese mirairo iyi pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu, sezvaakatirayira isu.

7

Kana asi achikuunza iwe Ishe Mwari wako munyika, iyo yaurikupinda mairi kuti uitore, uye achabvisa marudzi makuru pamberi pako, muHiti nemuGirigashi nemuAmori nemuKenani nemuPerizi nemuHivhi nemuJebhusi, marudzi manomwe akawanda uye akasimba kupfuura imi; Uye achaapa ivo Ishe Mwari wako mumaoko ako, uye ucharova ivo; nokuparadza uchaparadza ivo; haungaiti kwavari sungano, uye musanzwira tsitsi ivo, uye musaroorerana navo; mwanasikana wako haungapi kumwanakomana wake, uye mwanasikana wake haungatori kumwanakomana wako. Achatsaura mwanakomana wako kubva kwandiri, uye achashumira vamwari vamwe, uye Ishe achatsamwa nehasha pamusoro penyu, uye achakuparadza nekukurumidza. Asi saizvozvo muchaitira kwavari, aritari dzavo muchadziputsa, uye mbiru dzavo muchadziputsanya, uye masango avo muchaatema, uye zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo muchazvipisira nomoto. Nokuti uri vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye iwe wakasarudzwa naIshe Mwari wako kuti uve vanhu vake vakakosha kupfuura marudzi ese ari pachiso chenyika. Hazvisi nokuti muri vazhinji pakati pemarudzi ese ndokuti Ishe akakusarudzai, uye Ishe akakusarudzai, nokuti imi muri vashoma pakati pemarudzi ese.

Asi nekuda kwekuda Ishe imi, uye nekuchengeta mhiko yakapikwa kumadzibaba enyu, Ishe akabudisa imi neruoko rune simba, uye Ishe akakudzikinurai kubva muimba youranda, kubva muruoko rwaFarao mambo weIjipiti. Uye uchaziva, kuti Ishe Mwari wako, uyu ndiMwari; Mwari akatendeka, anochengeta sungano netsitsi kune vanomuda uye kune vanochengeta mirairo yake kusvika kuzvizvarwa chiuru, uye anodzorera kune vanomuvengera pachena kuti avaparadze chose; uye haanonoki kune vanomuvengera; pachena achavadzorera kwavari. Uye uchachengeta mirairo, nezviga, nekutonga izvi, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi kuti uite. Uye zvichaitika kana mukazvinzwa mitemo iyi, uye mukaichengeta uye mukaita izvo, Ishe Mwari wenyu achachengeta kwamuri sungano netsitsi, zvaakavimbisa kumadzibaba enyu. Uye achakuda, uye achakuropafadza, uye achakuwanza, uye achakuropafadza vana vechizvaro chako, uye chibereko chenyika yako, zviyo zvako, uye waini yako, uye mafuta ako, mapoka emombe dzako, uye mapoka emakwai ako pamusoro penyika, iyo akapika Ishe kumadzibaba ako kupa kwauri. Ucharopafadzwa kupfuura marudzi ose, hakuna achava mauri asingabereki kana asingabereki, uye muzvipfuwo zvako. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achabvisa kwauri chirwere chose, nezvirwere zvose zvakaipa zveIjipiti, izvo zwawakaona, nezvose zvawakaziva, haazokuisi pamusoro pako, asi achaisa izvo pamusoro pavanokuvengai vose. Uye uchadya zvese zvinhu zvakapambwa zvemarudzi, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri. Ziso rako haringavanzenzi tsitsi, uye haufaniri kushumira vamwari vavo, nekuti ichi chigumbuso kwauri. Kana ukati

mupfungwa mako kuti rudzi urwu rwakawanda kupfuura ini, ndingazokwanisa sei kuvaparadza? Hauzotyi ivo; nekuyeuka uchayeuka, zvese zvakaita Ishe Mwari wako kuna Faro nekuvaIjipiti vese; Matambudziko makuru, ayo akaona maziso ako, zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvikuru izvo, ruoko rwakasimba, neruoko rwakasimudzwa; sezvaakakubudisa iwe Ishe Mwari wako, saizvozvo achaita Ishe Mwari wenyu kumarudzi ese, aunotya kubva pachiso chavo. Uye mago achatumwa naIshe Mwari wako kwaavari, kusvikira vaparadzwa zvachose vakasara uye vakavanzwa kubva kwauri. Hauzokuvadzwa nechiso chavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako ari mauri, Mwari mukuru uye ane simba. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achaparadza marudzi awa pamberi pako zvishoma nezvishoma, hauzokwanisi kuvaparadza nekukurumidza, kuti nyika irege kuva dongo, uye mhuka dzesango dziwande pamusoro pako. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achavaisa mumaoko ako, uye uchavaparadza nokuparadza kukuru, kusvikira wavaparadza zvachose; Uye achavaisa madzimambo avo mumaoko enyu, uye muchaparadza zita ravo kubva munzvimbo iyoyo; hapana munhu achamira pamberi pako, kusvikira wavaparadza zvachose. Zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvaVamwari vavo muchazviisa mumoto, usashuva sirivha, kana goridhe kubva kwavari usazvitorera, kuti urege kugumbuka nekuda kwazvo, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako ndizvo. Uye usaunza chinhu chinonyangadza muimba yako, kuti urege kuva chinhu chakatukwa sezvakaita ichi. Unofanira kuchivenga zvachose uye kuchisema, nekuti chinhu chakatukwa chiri.

8

Mirairo yose yandinokurairai nhasi, muchachengeta kuiita, kuti murarame uye muwande, uye mupinde mugare nhaka nyika yakapikwa naIshe Mwari wenyu kumadzibaba enyu. Uye uchayeuka nzira yese yawakatungamirirwa naIshe Mwari wako murenje, kuti akuzvininipise uye akuedze, uye kuti zvizivikanwe zviri mumoyo mako, kana uchachengeta mirairo yake kana kuti kwete. Uye akakutambudza, uye akakuita nzara, uye akakudyisa mana, iyo madzibaba ako yavakanga vasingazivi, kuti azivise kwauri kuti munhu haararami nechingwa chete, asi neshoko rega rega rinobuda mumuromo maMwari ndiro munhu anorirarama naro. Nguo dzako hadzina kukwegura kubva kwauri, shangu dzako hadzina kupera kubva kwauri, tsoka dzako hadzina kuita mabhurugwa, tarira makore makumi mana. Uye uchaziva mumoyo mako, kuti sezvinoita munhu kana achidzidzisa mwanakomana wake, saizvozvo Ishe Mwari wako achakudzidzisa iwe. Uye uchachengeta mirairo yaShe Mwari wako, kufamba munzira dzake uye kumutya. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako achakuunza munyika yakanaka uye yakawanda, uko kune mafashamo emvura, uye zvitubu zvemvura yakadzika zvinobuda kuburikidza nemapani uye kuburikidza nemakomo; Nyika yegorosi uye yebhari, mizambiringa, mionde, matamba; nyika yemuti womuorivhi wemafuta uye uchi; nyika iyo pauri haugoni kudya chingwa chako nehurombo, uye haungashayiwi chinhu pairi; nyika iyo mabwe ayo isimbi, uye uchabva mumakomo ayo uchachera

mhangura. Uye uchadya uye uchaguta, uye ucharopafadza Ishe Mwari wako pamusoro penyika yakanaka, yaakakupa. Chenjera iwe pachako usazokanganwa Ishe Mwari wako, wokusachengeta mirairo yake, nemitongo nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi. Usazodya uye ugute, uye uvake dzimba dzakanaka uye ugare mudziri, uye mombe dzako nemakwai ako zvawanda kwauri, sirivha negoridhe zvawanda kwauri, uye zvose zvawanda kwauri, wozvikudza mumoyo, uye ukanganwe Ishe Mwari wako, wakabudisa iwe kubva munyika yeEgipita, kubva muimba youranda; wakatungamirira iwe murenje guru uye rinotyisa iroro, pane nyoka inoruma, nechinyavada, nenyota, pasina mvura; wakabudisa kwauri kubva mudombo rakagadzikwa chitubu chemvura; wakakudyisa iwe mana murenje rawakaziva iwe, uye havana kuziva madzibaba ako, kuti akuodze iwe, uye akuedze iwe, uye akuitire iwe zvakanaka pamazuva okupedzisira ako. Usati uti mumoyo mako, Simba rangu nemasimba eruoko rwangu ndizvo zvakandiitira simba guru iri. Uye uchayeuka Ishe Mwari wako, nokuti iye pachake anokupa simba rekuita simba, uye kuti asimbise sungano yake iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba ako, sezvazviri nhasi. Uye zvichaitika kana ukakanganwa Ishe Mwari wako, ukafamba mushure mevamwe vamwari, ukashumira kwavari, uye ukunamata kwavari, ndinokupupurirai nhasi nedenga nenyika, kuti muchaparadzwa zvachose. Sezvo Ishe Mwari anoparadza mamwe marudzi pamberi penyu, saizvozvo muchaparadzwa, nokuti hamuna kuteerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wenyu.

9

Teerera Israeri; iwe uri kuyambuka nhasi Jodhani kuti upinde ugare nhaka marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura imi, maguta makuru uye akakomberedzwa namasvingo kusvika kudenga, vanhu vakuru uye vakawanda uye varefu, vanakomana vaAnaki, avo iwe unoziva, uye iwe wakanzwa, ndiani achamira pamberi pevanakomana vaAnaki? Uye uchaziva nhasi kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu achafamba pamberi pechiso chako, ari moto unoparadza, uyu achaparadza ivo, uye uyu achavadzosa kubva pachiso chako, uye achaparadza ivo nokukurumidza, sezvakarehwa kwauri naIshe. Usataura mumoyo mako pakuparadza kwaIshe Mwari wako marudzi aya pamberi pako, uchiti, Nekuda kwekururama kwangu, Ishe akandiisa kuti ndigare nhaka nyika yakanaka iyi. Kwete nekuda kwerukarurama rwako, uye kwete nekuda kweutsvene hwemoyo wako, iwe unopinda kugara nhaka nyika yavo, asi nekuda kwekusatya Mwari kwendudzi idzi, Ishe achaparadza ivo kubva pachiso chako, uye kuti amise sungano iyo yakapika Ishe kumadzibaba edu, kuna Abrahamu, uye kuna Isaka, uye kuna Jakobho. Uye uchaziva nhasi, kuti kwete nekuda kwekururama kwako Ishe Mwari wako anokupa nyika iyi yakanaka kuti ive nhaka yako, nokuti uri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu. Yeuka, usakanganwa zvakawanda zvawakatsamwisa Ishe Mwari wako murenje, kubva pazuva ramakabuda muIjipiti, uye makauya kunzvimbo ino, musingateerereri makaramba muri kuna Ishe. Uye muHoreb makamutsa Ishe, uye Ishe

akatsamwa pamusoro penyu kuti akuparadzei, ini ndichikwira mugomo kuti nditore mahwendefa emabwe, mahwendefa esungano ayo Ishe aakaita nemwi, uye ndakagara mugomo mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, chingwa handina kudya uye mvura handina kunwa. Uye Ishe akandipa mahwendefa maviri emabwe akanga akanyorwa nemurunwe waMwari, uye paari pakanga pakanyorwa mashoko ese akataurwa naIshe kwamuri mugomo pazuva reungano. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva makumi mana nemushure mehusiku makumi mana Ishe akandipa mahwendefa maviri emabwe, mahwendefa esungano. Ishe akati kwandiri, Simuka, buruka nekukurumidza kubva pano, nekuti vanhu vako vaukabudisa munyika yeIjipiti vakaita zvisiri pamutemo. Vakakurumidza kutsauka panzira yandakavaraira, uye vakazviitira chifananidzo chakanyungudutswa. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, achiti, ndakataura kwauri kamwe uye kaviri, achiti, ndakaona vanhu ava, uye tarira vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu; Uye zvino nditendera kuti ndivaparadze chose, uye ndichabvisa zita ravo kubva pasi pedenga, uye ndichakuita iwe rudzi rukuru, uye rwakasimba, uye rwakanyanya kupfuura urwu. Uye ndadzoka, ndakaburuka kubva pagomo, uye gomo raipisa nemoto kusvika kudenga, uye mahwendefa maviri ezvipupuriro aiva mumaoko angu maviri. Uye ndaona kuti makatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye makazviitira imi pachenyu chifananidzo chinyunguduka, uye makatsauka kubva panzira iyo Ishe yaakakurairai kuti muite; uye ndakabata mahwendefa maviri, ndakakanda iwo kubva mumaoko angu maviri, uye ndakaputsa pamberi penyu. Uye ndakanyengetera pamberi

paIshe rwechipiri sezvakaita pamberi, mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, chingwa handina kudya uye mvura handina kunwa, pamusoro pezvivi zvenyu zvose zvamakatadza kuita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari kumutsamwisa iye. Uye ndinotya nekuda kwehasha uye kutsamwa, nekuti Ishe akatsamwiswa pamusoro penyu kuti akuparadzei, uye Ishe akanzwa ini munguva iyi. Uye pamusoro paAaron akatsamwa kuti amuparadze, uye ndakanyengetera Aaron panguva iyoyo. Uye chivi chenyu chamakaita, mhuru, ndakatora iyo, ndakaipisa mumoto, ndakaikuya ndichipwanya zvikuru kusvikira yakava yakatetepa, uye yakava sehurukuva, uye ndakakanda hurukuva murwizi rwaidzika uchibva mugomo. Uye mukupisa, uye muedzo, uye mumakuva echishuvo, makatsamwisa Ishe. Uye apo Ishe akatuma imi kubva kuKadheshi Bharinea, achiti, Kwirai mutore nhaka nyika yandiri kukupai, makasateerera shoko raIshe Mwari wenyu, uye hamuna kumutenda, uye hamuna kuteerera inzwi rake. Makaramba mutemo kuna Ishe kubva pazuva ramakazivwa naye. Uye ndakanyengetera pamberi paShe mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, zvakawanda sezvandakanyengetera, nokuti Ishe akanga ati achakuparadzai. Uye ndakanyengetera kuna Mwari, ndikati, Ishe, Mambo wevamwari, regai kuparadza vanhu venyu nemugove wenyu, wamakadzikinura, vamakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti nesimba renyu guru, noruoko rwenyu rwakasimba, uye noruoko rwenyu rwakasimudzwa. Rangarira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, varanda vako, vawakavimbisa maererano newe pachako. Usatarisa kuoma kwevanhu ava, nezvisina kunamata kwavo, nezvivi zvavo. Vanhu vagere

munyika yawakavatora ikoko vasataura vachiti, Ishe haana kugona kuvaisa munyika yaakavapa, uye nekuti aivavenga, akavabudisa murenje kuti anovauraira. Uye ava vanhu vako nemugove wako, avo wakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti nesimba rako guru, uye noruoko rwako rwakasimba, uye noruoko rwako rwakasimudzwa.

10

Panguva iyoyo Ishe akati kwandiri, Veza mahwendefa maviri emabwe seokutanga, ukwire uuye kwandiri mugomo, uye uzviitire areka yehuni. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa mazwi, aiva mumahwendefa okutanga awakaputsa, uye uchaisa iwo muareka. Uye ndakaita areka kubva mumapuranga asingaori, uye ndakaveza mahwendefa emabwe sezvakaita ekutanga, uye ndakakwira mugomo uye mahwendefa maviri aiva mumaoko angu. Uye akanyora pamahwendefa maererano nekunyora kwekutanga mashoko gumi, ayo akataura Ishe kwamuri mugomo kubva pakati pemoto, uye Ishe akandipa iwo. Uye ndadzoka ndaburuka kubva kugomo, uye ndakaisa mahwendefa muareka yandakanga ndagadzira, uye akanga aripo, sezvakarayirwa kwandiri naIshe. Uye vana vaIsraeri vakabva kuBheeroti yevanakomana vaJakani Moserah, ikoko akafa Aroni, uye akavigwa ikoko, uye Ereazari mwanakomana wake akashumira semupristi pachinzvimbo chake. Kubva ipapo vakabva vakaenda kuGadgadhi, uye kubva kuGadgadhi vakaenda

kuEtebata, nyika yemafashamo emvura. Munguva iyoyo, Ishe akatsaura rudzi rwaRevhi kuti rutakure areka yesungano yaIshe, rumire pamberi paIshe, rushumire uye runyengetere muzita rake kusvikira zuva rino. Nekuda yeizvi, vaRevhi havana mugove kana nhaka pakati pehama dzavo, Ishe amene ndiye nhaka yavo, sezvaakavataurira. Uye ini ndakanga ndakamira mugomo mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana. Uye Ishe akandanzwa munguva iyi, uye Ishe haana kuda kukuparadzai chose. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Enda, simuka pamberi pevanhu ava, uye ngavapinde uye ngavatore nyika yandakapikira madzibaba avo kuti ndichavapa. Uye zvino, Israeri, chii Ishe Mwari wako chaanokumbira kubva kwauri, asi kuti utye Ishe Mwari wako, uye kuti ufambe munzira dzake dzose, uye kuti umude, uye kuti ushumire Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose, kuchengeta mirairo yaIshe Mwari wako, nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kuti zvikunakire. Tarira, Ishe Mwari wako ane denga nedenga rokudenga-denga, nyika nezvose zviri mairi. Asi madzibaba enyu akasarudzwa naIshe kuti avade, uye akasarudza vana vavo pamwe chete navo, imi, pakati pendudzi dzese, sezvazviri nhasi. Uye muchadzingisa kuoma kwemoyo yenyu, uye hamuzoomesi mutsipa wenyu. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wenyu, uyu ndiMwari wavamwari, uye Ishe wamadzishe, Mwari mukuru, uye akasimba, uye anotyisa, uyo asingashamisiki nechiso, uye haangagamuchiri chipo; achiita mutongo kumueni nenherera nechirikadzi, uye anoda mueni kupa kwaari chingwa nenguvo. Uye muchada mueni, nokuti maiva vaeni munyika yeIjipiti. Ishe Mwari wako uchatya, uye

kwaari uchashumira, uye kwaari uchanamira, uye pazita rake uchaita mhiko; Uyu ndiye kukuzvikudza kwako, uye uyu ndiye Mwari wako, iye akaita mauri zvinhu zvikuru uye zvinobwinya izvi, izvo zvakaona maziso ako. Mumweya makumi manomwe vakaburuka madzibaba ako muIjipiti, asi zvino akakuita iwe Ishe Mwari wako senyeredzi dzedenga pakuwanda.

11

Uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchachengeta zvirairiro zvake, nemitemo yake, nemirairo yake, nekutonga kwake, mazuva ose. Uye muchaziva nhasi, kuti kwete vana venyu, vose vasingazivi uye vasina kuona kurayira kwaIshe Mwari wenyu, uye zvinhu zvikuru zvake, uye ruoko rwake rwakasimba, uye ruoko rwake rwakasimudzwa, uye zviratidzo zvake, uye zvishamiso zvake, zvose zvaakaita mukati meIjipiti kuna Faro mambo weIjipiti, uye kunyika yake yose, uye zvose zvaakaita kusimba ravaIjipiti, uye ngoro dzavo, uye mabhiza avo, uye simba ravo, sezvo mvura yegungwa dzvuku yakavafukidza pamusoro pechiso chavo vachivadzingirira kubva shure kwenyu, uye Ishe akavaparadza kusvika zuva ranhasi, uye zvose zvaakaita kwatiri murenje kusvikira masvika kunzvimbo ino, uye zvose zvaakaita kuna Dhatani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi mwanakomana waRubheni, avo nyika yakashamisa muromo wayo ikavamedza, uye dzimba dzavo, uye matende avo, uye zvose zvinhu zvavo zvaiva navo pakati peIsraeri yose. Nokuti meso enyu akaona mabasa ose aIshe makuru, ose

aakaita kwamuri nhasi. Uye muchachengeta zvese zvirairo zvake zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kuti murarame, uye muwande, uye mapinda mugotora nhaka nyika, iyo imi munoyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti mutore nhaka yayo; Kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji pamusoro penyika, iyo Ishe akapikira madzibaba enyu kuvapa ivo uye mbeu yavo pamwe chete navo, nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi. Nokuti nyika yaurikupinda mairi ikoko kuti ugare nhaka yayo, haisi senyika yeIjipiti, kwamakabva ikoko, pavanodyara mbeu, uye vanodiridzira netsoka dzavo, senge bindu remuriwo. Asi nyika yaurikupinda mairi ikoko kuti ugare nhaka yayo, inyika yezvikomo neyemapani; inonwa mvura kubva mumvura yokudenga. Nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anotarira nguva dzose, maziso aIshe Mwari wako ari pairi kubva pakutanga kwegore kusvikira pakupera kwegore. Kana asi mukateerera zvakanaka mirairo yose yandiri kukurairai nhasi, kuda Ishe Mwari wenyu, uye kumushumira nemoyo wenyu wose, uye nemweya wenyu wose, uye achapa mvura kunyika yenyu maererano nemwaka wekutanga uye wekupedzisira, uye muchaunganidza zviyo zvenyu, uye waini yenyu, uye mafuta enyu, uye achapa uswa muminda yenyu kuzvipfuwo zvenyu; uye madya, uye maguta, zvichenjererei kuti moyo wenyu urege kuwedzera, uye mudarike, uye mushumire vamwe vamwari, uye muvanamata ivo, uye atsamwa nehasha Ishe pamusoro penyu, uye avhare denga, uye hakuzovi nemvura, uye nyika haizopi chibereko chayo, uye muchaparadzwa nekukurumidza kubva kunyika yakanaka, iyo Ishe akakupai. Uye muchaisa mashoko aya mumoyo wenyu uye mumweya wenyu, uye muchazvisungirira

kuva chiratidzo paruoko rwenyu, uye zvichava zvisingashungurudzike pamberi pemaziso enyu; Uye muchadzidzisa vana venyu kutaura mazviri kana makagara mumba, uye kana muchifamba munzira, uye kana muchivata, uye kana muchimuka. Uye muchanyora izvo pazvivivo zvemikova yedzimba dzenyu, nepamasuo enyu, kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji, uye mazuva evanakomana venyu pamusoro penyika, iyo Ishe akapikira madzibaba enyu kuvapa, sezvakaita mazuva edenga pamusoro penyika. Uye zvichava kana nekunzwa mukateerera mirairo yose iyi yandiri kukurairai nhasi kuti muite, kuda Ishe Mwari wedu, uye kufamba munzira dzake dzose, uye kunamatira kwaari, uye Ishe achabudisa marudzi ose aya pamberi penyu, uye muchagara nhaka marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura imi. Nzvimbo dzose dzamunotsika netsoka dzenyu dzichava dzenyu, kubva kurenje neAntilibanus, uye kubva kurwizi rwemelas, rwizi Euphrates, uye kusvika kugungwa riri kumavirira ichava miganhu yenyu. Hapana munhu achamira pamberi penyu, uye Ishe Mwari wenyu achaisa kutya kwenyu nekudedera kwenyu pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese yamungatsika pairi, nenzira yaakataura kwamuri. Tarirai ini ndinopa pamberi penyu nhasi ropafadzo nechituko; Ropafadzo, kana mukanzwa mirairo yaIshe Mwari wenyu, zvose ini ndinokurairai nhasi; uye chituko, kana musinganzwi mirairo yaIshe Mwari wenyu, zvose ini ndinokurairai nhasi, uye mukatsauka kubva panzira yandakakurairai, makaenda kunoshumira vamwe vamwari, vamusina kuziva. Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako achikuunza munyika yaunoenda ikoko kuti uitore ive yako,

uchaise maropafadzo pamusoro pegomo Gerizim, nechituko pamusoro pegomo Ebhali. Izvi hazvizi here mhiri kweJoridani, shure kwenzira yekumadokero kwezuva munyika yeKenani, iyo inogara kumadokero inotevera Gogori pedyo neouki refu? Imi nokuti munoyambuka Jodhani, mapinda kuti mugare nhaka nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anokupai semugove wenyu mazuva ese, uye muchagara mairi. Uye muchachengeta kuti muite zvese zvirairo zvake nemitongo iyi yose yandinokupai pamberi penyu nhasi.

12

Uye izvi ndiwo mirairo nemitongo yamunofanira kuchengeta kuti muite munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wamadzibaba enyu anokupai senhaka, mazuva ose amunorarama panyika. Nekuparadza muchaparadza nzvimbo dzese dzavakanamata ikoko vamwari vavo, ivo vamuri kugara nhaka, pamusoro pemakomo akakwirira, uye pamusoro pezvikomo, uye pasi pemuti unokoshera. Uye muchaputsa aritari dzavo, uye muchapwanya mbiru dzavo, uye masango avo muchagura, uye zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo muchapisa nemoto, uye muchaparadza zita ravo kubva panzvimbo iyoyo. Hamuzozviiti saizvozvo kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu. Asi munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paanosarudza mune rimwe ramaguta enyu kuti atumidze zita rake ikoko uye kudanwa, muchatsvaka uye muchasvika ikoko. Uye muchaunza ikoko zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, nezvibayiro zvenyu, nezvibereko

zvenyu zvekutanga, neminyengetero yenyu, nezvipo zvenyu zvekuzvidira, nezvibvumirano zvenyu, zvibereko zvekutanga zvemombe dzenyu nemakwai enyu. Uye muchadya ipapo pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye muchafara pamusoro pezvose zvamunoisa ruoko rwenyu, imi nemhuri dzenyu, sezvo Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuropafadzai. Hamuzozviiti zvese zvatiri kuzviita pano nhasi, mumwe nemumwe zvaanoda pamberi pake; Nokuti hamuna kusvika kusvikira zvino muzororo, uye munhaka, iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anokupai imi. Uye muchayambuka Jodhani, uye muchagara munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu ari kukupai senhaka, uye achakuzorodzai kubva kuvavengi venyu vese vakakupoteredzai, uye muchagara murugare. Uye nzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, ndipo pamuchaunza zvose zvandinokurayirai nhasi: zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, nezvibayiro zvenyu, nezvegumi zvenyu, nezvibereko zvekutanga zvemaoko enyu, nezvose zvakasarudzwa zvezvipo zvenyu, zvamungapikira Ishe Mwari wenyu. Uye muchafara pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, imi nevanakomana venyu, nevanasikana venyu, nevaranda venyu, nevarandakadzi venyu, neMuRevhi ari pamasuo enyu; nokuti haana mugove kana nhaka pamwe chete nemi. Chenjera iwe pachako, usauyisa zvibayiro zvako zvinopiswa munzvimbo yose yaunoona. Asi munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza, mune rimwe ramarudzi ako, ikoko muchaunza zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, uye ikoko uchaita zvose zvandiri kukuraira nhasi. Asi mu chishuwo chako chose uchabayira, uye uchadya nyama maererano nekomborero yaIshe Mwari wako, yaakakupa

kwauri muguta rese, asina kuchena pakati pako neakachena vose vachadya icho, semhembwe kana nondo. Asi ropa hamufaniri kuridya, munofanira kuridururira pasi, semvura. Hauzokwanisi kudya mumaguta ako chegumi chezviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako, mhuka dzekutanga dzemombe dzako, nezvihwai zvako, neminyengetero yako yose yaunovimbisa, nezvibvumirano zvenyu, nezvibereko zvekutanga zvemaoko ako. Asi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako uchadya izvo munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kwaari, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemueni ari mumaguta enyu; uye uchafara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako pamusoro pezvose zvauchaisira ruoko rwako. Chenjera kuti usasiya muRevhi mazuva ose aunorarama panyika. Kana asi akakurisa Ishe Mwari wako miganhu yako, sezvaakataura kwauri, uye ukati, Ndichadya nyama, kana mweya wako ukashuva kudya nyama, unogona kudya nyama maererano nechishuvo chose chemweya wako. Kana asi nzvimbo iri kure newe, iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, ipapo uchabayira kubva kuemombe dzako uye kubva kumakwai ako ayo Mwari angakupa, sezvawakarayirwa neni, uye uchadya mumaguta ako maererano nechishuvo chemweya wako. Sezvinodyiwa mhembwe nenondo, saizvozvo uchadya izvozvo; asina kuchena mauri neakachena vachadya zvakafanana. Chenjera zvakasimba kuti usadya ropa, nekuti ropa rake ndiwo mweya, mweya hauzodyiwi pamwe chete nenyama. Hamufaniri kuchidya, muchachidurura pasi semvura. Usazvidya, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako vanouya shure

kwako, kana ukaita zvakanaka nezvinofadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Asi zvinhu zvitsvene zvako kana zvikava kwauri, neminyengetero yako watora, uchauya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Uye uchaitira zvipiriso zvako zvinopiswa, nyama uchaisa pamusoro pearitari yaShe Mwari wako, uye ropa rezvibayiro zvako uchadururira pamusoro pechigadziko chearitari yaShe Mwari wako, uye nyama uchadya. Chengeta uye teerera, uye uchaita mashoko ese andinokuraira kwauri, kuitira kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako nokusingaperi, kana ukaita zvinofadza uye zvakanaka pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Kana asi akaparadza Ishe Mwari wako marudzi, aunoenda kwavari ikoko kuti ugare nhaka nyika yavo, kubva pamberi pako, uye ukatora nhaka yayo, uye ukagara munyika yavo, chenjera iwe pachako kuti urege kutsvaka kuvatevera mushure mekuparadzwa kwavo kubva pamberi pako, uchiti, marudzi aya anoita sei kuna vamwari vavo? Ndichaitawo ini. Usaita saizvozvo kuna Mwari wako, nokuti zvinhu zvinonyangadza zvaShe zvaaivenga, vakaita kuna vamwari vavo, nekuti vanakomana vavo nevanasikana vavo vanovapisira mumoto kuna vamwari vavo.

13

Shoko rega rega randiri kukurairai nhasi, iri munofanira kuchengeta kuti muriite, musawedzera pamusoro paro, uye musabvisa kubva kwariri. Kana asi kumuka mukati mako

muprofita kana anorota hope, uye akakupa chiratidzo kana chishamiso, uye chiratidzo kana chishamiso chaakataura kwauri chichiuya, achiti, ngatiendei tindonamata vamwe vamwari vamusina kuziva, hamuzoteereri mashoko emuprofita iyeye kana weanorota hope iyoyo; nekuti Ishe Mwari wako ari kukuedzai, kuziva kana muchida Mwari wenyu nemoyo wenyu wose, uye nemweya wenyu wose. Endai mushure maIshe Mwari wenyu, uye mumutye, uye muteerere inzwi rake, uye munamatire kwaari. Uye muporofita iyeye kana muroti wechiroto iyeye, achafa, nokuti akataura kuti akutsause kubva kuna Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, akakudzikinura kubva muutapwa, kuti akudzinge kubva munzira yawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako kuti ufambe mairi, uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu. Kana asi hama yako yabva kuna baba vako kana kuna amai vako, kana mwanakomana wako, kana mwanasikana wako, kana mudzimai wako ari muchipfuva chako, kana shamwari yakaenzana nemweya wako pakavande, achiti, ngatiendei tindobatira vamwe vamwari, vausina kuziva iwe namadzibaba ako, kubva kuvamwari vendudzi dzakatenderedza imi, dziri pedyo newe kana dziri kure kubva kwauri, kubva kumucheto wenyika kusvika kumucheto wenyika, haufaniri kutenderana naye, uye haufaniri kumunzwa, uye ziso rako harifaniri kumunzwira tsitsi, haufaniri kumunzwira tsitsi, uye haufaniri kumufukidza; uchazivisa pamusoro pake, uye maoko ako achava pamusoro pake pakutanga kumuuraya, uye maoko avanhu vose pakupedzisira. Uye vachakanda iye nemabwe, uye achafa, nekuti akatsvaka kukutendeusa kubva kuna Ishe Mwari

wako, iye akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Uye Israeri yese ichanzwa igotya, uye haichazowedzerizve kuita zvinoenderana neshoko rakaipa iri pakati penyu. Kana ukazwa mune rimwe remaguta ako, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe kugara iwe ikoko, vachiti, vakabuda varume vasingadi mutemo kubva kwamuri, uye vakatsausa vose vanogara munyika yavo, vachiti, ngatiende uye tishumire vamwe vamwari, avo amusingazivi, uye uchaongorora uye uchabvunza, uye uchanzvera kwazvo, uye tarira chokwadi pachena shoko, zvaitika chinyangadzo ichi mukati menyu; uchibvisa uchauraya vose vanogara munyika iyoyo mukuuraya kweminondo, nechituko uchaparadza chaizvo iyo, nezvose zviri mairi. Uye zvese zvakapambwa zvayo uchaunganidza mumigwagwa yayo, uye uchapisa guta nomoto, uye zvese zvakapambwa zvayo nevanhu vese pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye richava risingagarwi nekusingaperi, harichazovakirwizve. Uye hapana chinhu kubva kune chinhu chakapiwa chakanamata chichanamira muruoko rwako, kuti Ishe adzoke kubva pakutsamwa kwehasha dzake, uye akupe tsitsi, uye akuitire tsitsi, uye akuwedzere, nenzira yaakapikira madzibaba ako, kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirairo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira nhasi, kuita zvakanaka uye zvinofadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako.

14

Imi muri vanakomana vaShe Mwari wenyu, musaisa mhanza

pakati pemaziso enyu pamusoro peakafa. Nokuti uri vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakusarudza kuti uve vanhu vake vanokosha kubva kumarudzi ose ari pachiso chenyika. Hamufaniri kudya chose chinonyangadza. Izvi zvipfuwo zvamuchazodya: mhuru kubva kumombe, negwayana kubva kumakwai, nembudzana kubva kumbudzi, nondo, negwenzi, nemhara yechena, oryx, netwiza. Mhuka dzose dzinoparadzanisa mahwanda uye dzinoparadzanisa nzwara mbiri dzemahwanda, uye dzinodzosa zvekutsenga muzvipfuwo, idzi munofanira kudya. Uye izvi hamuzodyi kubva kune zvinokwevera zvekudya, uye kubva kune zvinopatsanura mahwanda, uye zvinopatsanura nzwara: ngamera, mhuka ine tsoka dzine mvere, nembira, nekuti zvinokwevera zvekudya, asi mahwanda hadziparadzi. Izvi zvisina kuchena kwamuri. Uye nguruve, nekuti inoparura mahwanda, uye inopamura zvigunwe zvemahwanda, asi haidzeyi kudzeya, chakasviba ichi kwamuri. Kubva panyama dzavo hamuzodyi, uye mitumbi yavo hamuzobati. Uye izvi muchaidya kubva kune zvese zviri mumvura, zvese zvine mapapiro nezvikwande, muchaidya. Uye zvose zvisina mapapiro nezvikwande, hamufaniri kudya; zvisina kuchena kwamuri. Shiri dzese dzakachena munogona kudzidya. Uye izvi hamuzodyi kubva kwazvo: gondo, uye gora, uye gondo remugungwa, uye gora, uye kite, uye zvakafanana nazvo, uye mhou, uye zizi, uye gull, uye heron, uye swan, uye ibis, uye cormorant, uye rukodzi, uye zvakafanana nazvo, uye hoopoe, uye gunguo rehusiku, uye pelican, uye plover, uye zvakafanana nazvo, uye purple gallinule, uye chiremwaremwa. Zvose zvinhu

zvinokambaira zveshiri zvisina kuchena kwamuri, hamuzodya kubva kwavari. Shiri dzese dzakachena munogona kudzidya. Chitunha chose hamufaniri kudya; kumugari ari mumaguta ako achapiwa uye achadya, kana kuti uchatengesera kumutorwa, nekuti uri vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Usabiki mwana wegwayana mumukaka wamai vake. Unofanira kupa chegumi chezvose zvinobuda zvembeu yako, zvinobuda zvemunda wako gore rimwe nerimwe. Uye uchazvidya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paachasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Muchauyisa zvegumi zvezviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako, nezvibereko zvokutanga zvemombe dzako nezvemakwai ako, kuti udzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wako mazuva ose. Kana asi nzira iri kure kubva kwauri, uye haunyatsokwanisi kuuya nazvo, nekuti nzvimbo iri kure kubva kwauri, iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza, uye uchazvitengesa nesirivha, uye uchatora sirivha mumaoko ako, uye uchaenda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza. Uye uchapa sirivha pamusoro pezvose zvinodiwa nemweya wako, pamusoro pemombe kana pamusoro pemakwai, kana pamusoro pewaini kana pamusoro pedoro rakasimba, kana pamusoro pedoro rakasimba, kana pamusoro pezvose zvinodiwa nemweya wako, uye uchadya ikoko pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye uchafara iwe neimba yako, neMuRevhi ari mumaguta ako, nekuti haana mugove kana nhaka newe. Mushure memakore matatu, uchabudisa chegumi chose chezvibereko zvako, mugore iro uchaisa izvo mumaguta ako. Uye muRevhi achauya, nekuti haana mugove kana nhaka

pamwe chete newe, pamwe chete nomueni nenherera nechirikadzi vari mumaguta ako, uye vachadya vachiguta, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ako ose aunoita.

15

Pamapera emakore manomwe, unofanira kuita kusunungurwa. Uye saizvozvo ndiwo murairo wekusunungura: uchasunungura chikwereti chese chako, icho chinokweretwa kwauri nemuvakidzani, uye hama yako hauzokumbira, nokuti yakadanwa kusunungurwa kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Mutorwa uchaita kuti abhadhare zvose zvaari nako zvako, asi hama yako uchakanganwira chikwereti chako. Nokuti haangavi mukati mako munhu anoshayiwa, nokuti achiropafadza acharopafadza iwe Ishe Mwari wako munyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri senhaka kuti ive yako. Kana ukateerera nokuteerera inzwi raShe Mwari wenyu kuchengeta uye kuita mirairo yose iyi, yakawanda ini ndinokuraira iwe nhasi, nokuti Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza iwe nenzira yaakataura kwauri; uye uchakweretesa kumarudzi akawanda, asi iwe hauzokwerete; uye uchatonga marudzi akawanda, asi iwe havazokutonga. Kana paine munhu anoshayiwa pakati pehama dzako mune rimwe remaguta ako munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri, usaomesa moyo wako, uye usapfiga ruoko rwako kuhama yako inoshayiwa. Uchavhura maoko ako kwaari zvechokwadi, uye uchakweretesa kwaari zvakawanda sezvaanoshayiwa, sezvo achishayiwa. Chenjera wega kwako kuti

kurege kuva neshoko rakavanzika mumwoyo mako kudarika mutemo, uchiti, Inoswedera gore rechinomwe, gore rekusunungurwa, uye ziso rako rave rakaipa kuhama yako iri kushayiwa, uye hauzomupa kwaari, uye achadanidzira pamusoro pako kuna Ishe, uye ichava mauri chivi chikuru. Uchipa uchamupa kwaari, uye chikwereti uchakweretesa kwaari zvakawanda sezvo achida, sezvo achishayiwa, uye hauzoshungurudzwa nomoyo wako uchipa kwako kwaari, nokuti nekuda kweshoko iri, Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza mumabasa ako ose uye mune zvose zvaunoisa ruoko rwako. Nokuti vanoshayiwa havazoshayikwi panyika yako, ndokudaro ini ndinokuraira kuti uite chinhu ichi, ndichiti: Unofanira kuzarura maoko ako kuhama yako murombo uye kune anoshayiwa ari panyika yako. Kana hama yako muHebheru kana muHebheru mukadzi akatengeswa kwauri, achashumira kwauri makore matanhatu, uye mugore rechinomwe uchamuendesa akasununguka. Pose zvino uchimuendesa akasununguka kubva kwauri, haufaniri kumuendesa asina chinhu. Mudziyo uchamutengesera iye kubva pamakwai ako, uye kubva paupfu hwako, uye kubva pawaini yako, sezvo Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza, uchamupa. Uye uchayeuka kuti waiva muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakudzikunura kubva ikoko, nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokurayira kuita shoko iri. Kana asi iye akati kwauri, Handibudi kubva kwauri, nekuti akada iwe neimba yako, nekuti zvakanaka kwaari newe. Uye uchatora awl, ugobaya nzeve yake pamusuo, uye achava muranda wako nokusingaperi, uye murandakadzi wako uchaita zvimwe chetezvo. Hazvingavi zvakaoma pamberi

pako pavachatumirwa vakasununguka kubva kwauri, nekuti aiva nemubairo wegore wemushandi akakushumira makore matanhatu, uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza muzvinhu zvese zvaunoita. Dangwe rese rinoberekwa mumombe dzako nemumakwai ako, ikona dzose, uchazvitsaurira Ishe Mwari wako. Usashandisa mhuru yako yedangwe, uye usaveura makwai ako edangwe. Pamberi paIshe uchazodya izvo gore negore munzvimbo iyo kana akasarudza Ishe Mwari wako, iwe neimba yako. Kana asi kana mune iye chipomerwa, chikamhina kana bofu, chipomerwa chakaipa, hauzochibayira kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Munogona kuchidya mumaguta enyu, munhu asina kuchena nomunhu akachena vachidya pamwe chete, semhembwe kana nondo. Asi ropa hamufaniri kuridya, munofanira kuridururira pasi senge mvura.

16

Chengetedza mwedzi wevaduku, uye uchaita Paseka kuna Ishe Mwari wako, nokuti mumwedzi wevaduku wakabuda muIjipiti usiku. Uye uchabayira Paseka kuna Ishe Mwari wako makwai nemombe munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paachasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Musadya mupfungwa pamusoro pacho, asi mazuva manomwe mudye chingwa chisina mupfungwa pamusoro pacho, chingwa chenhamo, nekuti makabuda muIjipiti nechimbidzimidzi, kuti murangarire zuva ramakabuda munyika yeIjipiti mazuva ese eupenyu hwenyu. Mbiriso haizoonekwi kwauri mumiganhu yako yese kwemazuva

manomwe, uye nyama yauchabayira manheru pazuva rokutanga haifaniri kurara kusvikira mangwanani. Hauzokwanisi kubayira Paseka mune rimwe ramaguta ako, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe; asi kunzvimbo, iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza, kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, uchabayira Paseka manheru kwakananga kumavirira ezuva, munguva yawakabuda muIjipiti. Uye uchavira uye uchagochesa uye uchadya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paangasarudza, uye uchadzokera mangwanani, uye uchaenda kudzimba dzako. Kwamazuva matanhatu uchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, uye pazuva rechinomwe kuchava neungano yekupedzisira, mutambo kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Haufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro pazuva iroro, kunze kwezvingaitirwa mweya. Mavhiki manomwe uchaverenga kwauri, paunenge watanga kuisa jeko pamusoro pegohwo, uchatanga kuverenga mavhiki manomwe. Uye uchaita mutambo wemavhiki kuna Ishe Mwari wako, sezvo ruoko rwako rune simba, zvose zvinenge zvichapa Ishe Mwari wako. Uye uchafara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, neMuRevhi, nemutorwa, nenherera, nechirikadzi iri pakati penyu, munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paachaisarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Uye uchayeuka kuti wakava muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye uchachengeta uye uchaita mirairo iyi. Mutambo wematende uchaita kwauri mazuva manomwe pakuunganidza kwako kubva paburiro rako uye kubva pamusviniro wako. Uye uchafara mumutambo wako, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemuRevhi, nemueni, nenherera,

nechirikadzi iri mumaguta ako. Mazuva manomwe uchapemberera Ishe Mwari wako munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paangasarudza, kana Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza muzvinhu zvese zvinobva kwauri, uye mumabasa ese amaoko ako, uchava uchifara. Katatu nguva mugore vese varume vako vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako munzvimbo iyo Ishe achasarudza, pamutambo wezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, napamutambo wemavhiki, napamutambo wamatumba. Hauzoonekwi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako usina chinhu. Mumwe nomumwe zvinoenderana nesimba remaoko enyu, zvichienderana nekomborero yaShe Mwari wako yaakakupa. Vatongi nevanyori uchagadzira wega mumaguta ako, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri maererano nemarudzi, uye vachatonga vanhu kutonga kwakarurama. Havatsauki pakutonga, uye havazotori chipo, nokuti zvipo zvinopofomadza meso evakachenjera, uye zvinobvisa mashoko evakarurama. Zvakarurama chakarurama udzingirire, kuti murarame, uye mapinda mugagara nhaka nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Usasima sango rako, chero muti upi zvawo pedyo nearitari yaMwari wako; usazviitira izvozvo. Usachamisa danda rako pachako, iro rakaverngwa naIshe Mwari wako.

17

Usabayira Ishe Mwari wako mhuru kana gwai rine chipomerwa, chero chinhu chakaipa, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Kana akawanikwa mune rimwe remaguta ako, ayo Ishe

Mwari wako anokupa iwe, murume kana mukadzi uyo achaita chakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, kupfuura sungano yake, uye vakaenda vashumire vamwe vamwari, uye vavanamata, zuva, kana mwedzi, kana zvose zvinobva munyika yokudenga, izvo zvisina kukuraira iwe, uye zvikaziviswa kwauri uye ukanzvera kwazvo, uye tarira zvirokwazwo zvaitika shoko, zvaitika chinyangadzo ichi muIsraeri; Uye uchabudisa murume uya, kana mukadzi uya, uye muchavaka mabwe nemadombo, uye vachafa. Pamusoro pezvapupu vaviri kana pamusoro pezvapupu vatatu achafa; iye anofa haangafi pamusoro pechapupu chimwe chete. Uye ruoko rwezvapupu ruchava pamusoro pake pakutanga kumuuraya, uye ruoko rwevanhu pakupedzisira, uye uchadzinga wakaipa kubva pakati penyu. Kana zvikava zvisingakwanisike kubva kwauri shoko mukutonga pakati peropa neropa, uye pakati pekutonga nekutonga, uye pakati pekubata nekubata, uye pakati pekupokana nekupokana, mashoko ekutonga mumaguta enyu, uye wasimuka uchakwira kunzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza ikoko, uye uchasvika kuvapristi vaRevhi, uye kumutongi uyo achava mumazuva iwayo, uye vakabvunza vachakuzivisa kutonga. Uye uchaita zvinoenderana nenyaya iyo vangakuzivisa kwauri kubva munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza, uye uchachengeta kuita zvose zvinganyoreswa kwauri. Zvinoenderana nemutemo uye zvinoenderana nemutongo wavanotaura kwauri, uchaita; hauzodzoki kubva pashoko ravanotaura kwauri, kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Uye murume uyo kana achiita mukukuzvikudza, kuti arege kuteerera mupristi anenge amire kushumira muzita raIshe

Mwari wako, kana mutongi anenge aripo mumazuva iwayo, murume iyeye achafa, uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva muIsraeri. Uye vanhu vese vakanzwa vachazotya, uye havachazozviiti zvisina kuremekedzwa. Kana ukapinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe, uye ukaigarwa nhaka, uye ukagara pairi, uye ukati, ndichaisa pamusoro pangu mutongi, sezvakaita mamwe marudzi akatenderedza kwangu; uchanyatsogadza uchaisa pamusoro pako mutongi, uyo Ishe Mwari achasarudza iye; kubva kuhama dzako uchaisa pamusoro pako mutongi; hauzokwanisi kuisa pamusoro pako munhu mutorwa, nokuti haasi hama yako. Nokuti haazowedzeri iye bhiza, uye haazodzoseri vanhu kuIjipiti, kuti asawedzere kwaari bhiza, asi Ishe akati, hamuchazodzoseri nenzira iyi zvakare. Uye haazowedzeri vakadzi vake, kuti moyo wake urege kutsauka, uye sirivha negoridhe haazowedzeri zvakanyanya. Uye kana agara pamusoro peushe hwake, achanyorera iye mutemo wechipiri uyu mubhuku kubva kuvapristi vevaRevhi, uye uchava naye, uye achaverenga mauri mazuva ese eupenyu hwake, kuti adzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wako, uye kuchengeta mirairo yese iyi, uye mitemo iyi kuita; kuti moyo wake urege kuzvikudza kubva kuhama dzake, kuti arege kudarika kubva pamirairo kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kuti ararame nguva refu pamusoro peushe hwake, iye nevanakomana vake pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

18

Hakuchavi nemugovano kana nhaka kuvapristi vaRevhi, rudzi rwese rwaRevhi, pamwe chete neIsraeri. Zvipiriso zvaIshe ndiwo mugovano wavo, vachazvidya. Mugove hauchavi kwavari pakati pehama dzavo, Ishe amene ndiye mugove wake, sezvaakareva kwaari. Uye iyi ndiyo mutongo wevapristi zvinhu kubva kuvanhu kubva kune vanobayira zvibairo, kana iri mhuru, kana iri gwai; uye uchapa ruoko kumupristi, uye mashaya, uye dumbu, uye zvibereko zvekutanga zvezviyo zvako, uye waini yako, uye mafuta ako; uye chibereko chekutanga chewuru dzemakwai ako uchapa kwaari. Nokuti Ishe akamsarudza kubva kumarudzi ose ako, kuti amire pamberi paIshe Mwari, kushumira uye kuropafadza muzita rake, iye nevanakomana vake pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Kana asi muRevhi akasvika kubva kune rimwe remaguta kubva kuvanakomana vose vaIsraeri, kwaanogara, maererano nezvinoda mweya wake, kunzvimbo yaangazosarudza, achashumira muzita raIshe Mwari wake, sezvakaita hama dzake dzose vaRevhi vakamira ipapo pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Achadya mugove wakagovaniswa, kunze kwekutengesa kwemudzinza. Kana asi iwe unopinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, hauzodzidza kuita zvinhu zvinonyangadza zvemarudzi iwayo. Haangawanikwi mukati mako munhu anonatsa mwanakomana wake nemwanasikana wake mumoto, anoita zvokuvuka, anotarisa zviratidzo, uye anotora zviratidzo, anoimba nemadhiragi, ari vengere, uye mududziri wezviratidzo, achibvunza vakafa. Nokuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako munhu wose anoita zvinhu izvi, nokuti nokuda kwezvinonyangadza izvi Ishe achavaparadza pamberi pako.

Uchava wakakwana pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Nokuti marudzi awa, avo iwe unotorera nhaka, vanoteerera zviratidzo nezveprofita, asi kwauri Ishe Mwari wako haana kupa saizvozvo. Muporofita kubva pakati pehama dzako, sezvandinoita ini, achakumutsira iwe Ishe Mwari wako; iye muchateerera; Maererano nezvinhu zvose zvawakakumbira kuna Ishe Mwari wako muHorebhi pazuva reungano, muchiti, hatichazowedzeri kunzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye moto uyu mukuru hatichazooni zvakare, kana kuti tisafa. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Zvakanaka zvese zvavakareva kwauri. Muprofita ndichavasimudza kubva pakati pehama dzavo, sezvandakaita newe, uye ndichaisa mashoko mumukanwa make, uye achataura kwavari zvose zvandinomuraira. Uye munhu uyo kana asinganzwi zvose zvinotaurwa nemuporofita iyeye muzita rangu, ini ndichamuranga. Asi muporofita uyo angaita zvisina kuremekedzwa nokutaura muzita rangu shoko randisina kumuraira kuti ataure, uye uyo anotaura muzita ravamwe vamwari, muporofita iyeye achafa. Kana asi ukati mumoyo mako, Tichaziva sei shoko risina kutaurwa naIshe? Zvose kana achataura muporofita iyeye muzita raIshe, uye zvisingaitiki, uye zvisingaitiki, iri ndiro shoko risina kutaurwa naIshe. Mukusakudzwa akataura muporofita iyeye, hamufaniri kumutya.

19

Kana asi Ishe Mwari wako akaparadza marudzi, ayo Mwari

anokupa nyika, uye mukagara nhaka yavo, uye mukagara mumaguta avo, uye mudzimba dzavo, uchatsaurira wega maguta matatu pakati penyika yako, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Funga nzira yako, uye uchakamura miganhu yenyika yako kuita zvikamu zvitatu, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, uye ichava nzvimbo yeutiziro kumhondi wose. Izvi asi ichava chirairo chemhondi, uyo aizotiza ikoko uye achararama, uyo aizorova muvakidzani wake asingazivi, uye uyu asingavenga iye pamberi yezuro neyechitatu. Uye ani zvake kana akapinda pamwe chete nemuvakidzani wake musango kuunganidza huni, uye ruoko rwake runotsvedzeuka nedemhe paari kutema muti, uye simbi inowira kubva pamuti ikabata muvakidzani wake, uye akafa, uyu achatizira mune rimwe remaguta aya, uye achararama. Kuti mutsivi weropa arege kutevera mhondi, nekuti moyo wake wapiswa, uye kana nzira yakareba, anomubata uye anorova mweya wake, asi munhu uyu haana mhosva yerufu, nekuti akanga asiri kumuvenga zuro kana marimwezuro. Nekuda izvi, ini ndinoraira shoko iri kwauri, ndichiti, Uchaparadzanisa maguta matatu kwauri. Kana asi akawedzera Ishe Mwari wako miganhu yako, nzira yaakapika kumadzibaba ako, uye akakupa Ishe nyika yose, yaakataura kupa kumadzibaba ako, kana ukateerera kuita mirayiro yose iyi, yandiri kukuraira nhasi, kuda Ishe Mwari wako, kufamba munzira dzake dzose mazuva ose; uchawedzera pachako zvakare maguta matatu kumaguta matatu aya. Uye ropa risina mhosva haringadururwi munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe senhaka, uye iwe haungavi nemhosva yeropa. Kana kukava mukati mako munhu achivenga wokwake, uye

akamuvandira, uye akamumukira pamusoro pake, uye akarova mweya wake, uye akafa, uye akatizira kune rimwe ramaguta aya; dare ramakurukota reguta rake richatuma, uye vachamutora kubva ikoko, uye vachamuisa mumaoko ehama dzinodzora ropa, uye achafa. Ziso rako haringamunzwiri tsitsi, uye uchachenesa ropa risina mhosva kubva muIsraeri, uye zvichava zvakanaka kwauri. Usafambisa miganhu yemuvakidzani iyo yakamiswa namadzibaba ako munhaka iyo wakagamuchira munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa senhaka. Chapupu chimwe chete hachizogari kana kupupura pamusoro pemunhu maererano nekusarurama kwese, uye maererano nechivi chose, uye maererano nechivi chose chaanenge atadza. Pamuromo wezvapupu zviviri, uye pamuromo wezvapupu zvitatu, ndipo pachazomira shoko rese. Kana asi kumira chapupu asina kururama pamusoro pemunhu, achitaura kusateerera kwake; uye vachamira vanhu vaviri vane gakava pakati pavo, pamberi paIshe, uye pamberi pavapristi, uye pamberi pavatongi, avo vachavapo mumazuva iwayo; Uye vatongi vanofanira kuongorora zvakanyatsojeka, uye tarira chapupu asina kururama akapupura zvisina kururama, akamira achipikisa hama yake; Uye muchaita kwaari nenzira yaakaita zvakaipa kuti aite kuhama yake, uye muchabvisa chakaipa kubva kwamuri imi. Uye vakasara vachinzwa vachazotya, uye havachazowedzeri kuita maererano neshoko rakaipa iri pakati penyu. Ziso rako harifaniri kumuponesa, mweya pachinzvimbo chemweya, ziso pachinzvimbo reziso, zino pachinzvimbo rezino, ruoko pachinzvimbo reruoko, rutsoka pachinzvimbo rerutsoka.

20

Kana asi ukaenda kuhondo kundorwa navavengi vako, ukaona mabhiza nevatasvi nevanhu vakawanda kupfuura iwe, usavatya, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anewe, iye akakubudisa munyika yeIjipiti. Uye zvichava kana iwe uchisvika kuhondo, uye mupristi asvika achataura kuvanhu, uye achati kwavari, inzwa Israeri; imi munoenda nhasi kuhondo pamusoro pevavengi venyu; moyo wenyu usarega simba, musatya, uye musavhundutswa, uye musatsauka kubva pachiso chavo. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wenyu anofamba pamberi pamwe nemi, achirwa pamwe chete nemi pamusoro pevavengi venyu kuti akuponesai. Uye vanyori vachataura kuvanhu, vachiti, ndiani munhu akavaka imba itsva, uye haana kuikumikidza? Ngaaende uye adzokere kumba kwake, kuti asafa muhondo, uye mumwe murume achaigadzira. Uye ndiani munhu akadyara munda wemizambiringa, uye asina kufara nawo? Ngaaende uye adzokere kumba kwake, kuti arege kufa muhondo, uye mumwe murume achafara nokuda kwayo. Uye ndiani munhu akatsidza mukadzi, asi haana kumutora? Ngaaende uye adzokere kumba kwake, kuti asafa muhondo, uye mumwe murume achatora iyo. Uye vanyori vachawedzera kutaura kuvanhu, uye vachati, ndiani munhu anotya uye ane moyo unodedera? Ngaaende uye adzokere kumba kwake, kuti arege kuita kuti moyo wehama yake uve netya, sezvakaita wake. Uye zvichaitika kana vanyori vachinge vapedza kutaura kuvanhu, vachagadza vatungamiriri vemauto kuti vatungamire vanhu. Kana asi ukasvika kuguta

kuti urwe navo, utange waudza nezvougare. Kana zvichipindura zvinhu zvorugare kwauri, uye zvikakuzarurira, vanhu vose vakawanikwa mairi vachava varevi vemutero kwauri uye varongo vako. Kana vasingakuteereri, uye vakaita hondo newe, uchakomba guta iro, kusvikira Ishe Mwari wako aapa guta iro mumaoko ako, uye uchaparadza varume vose varo nekuuraya nebakatwa, kunze kwevakadzi nezvinhu, uye zvipfuwo zvose, uye zvose zviripo muguta, uye zvinhu zvose zvakatorwa uchazviparadza pachako, uye uchadya zvinhu zvose zvakatorwa zvevavengi vako, izvo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri. Saka uchaita kumaguta ese ari kure newe zvikuru, kwete kumaguta emarudzi aya, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kuti ugare nhaka nyika yavo. Musarega mupenyu chese chinofema, asi muchaparadza chose nechikonzero ivo, muHiti, nemuAmori, nemuKenani, nemuPerizi, nemuHivhi, nemuJebhusi, nemuGirigashi, nenzira yamakarayirwa nayo naIshe Mwari wenyu, kuti varege kukudzidzisai kuita zvinonyangadza zvavo zvese zvavakaita kuna vamwari vavo, uye muchave netivi pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu. Kana asi ukakomba guta rimwe chete kwemazuva akawanda kuti urirwise kuti urikunde, hauzaparadza miti yaro nekuisa simbi pairi, asi unogona kudya kubva kwariri, asi hauifaniri kuitemera pasi. Ko muti uri mumunda munhu here, kuti upinde pamberi pako muruzhowa? Asi muti waunoziva kuti hausi wezvibereko zvokudya, uyu uchaparadza uye uchautema, uye uchavaka nhare pamusoro peguta rinoita hondo newe, kusvikira rapiwa.

21

Kana akakuvadzwa akawanwa munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kuti ive nhaka yako, awira musango, uye havazivi uyo akamurova, vakuru vako navatongi vako vachabuda, uye vachayera kusvika kumaguta akapoteredza akakuvadzwa. Uye guta riri pedyo neakakuvadzwa richava, uye vakuru veguta iro vachatora tsiru kubva mumombe, risina kushanda, uye risina kukweva joko. Uye vakuru veguta iro vachaburutsira pasi tsiru mumupata une mabwe, usina kushandwa kana kudyarwa, uye vachavhuna mutsipa wetsiru mumupata. Uye vapristi vaRevhi vachauya, nokuti Ishe Mwari vakavarudza kuti vamire pamberi pake, uye kuti varopafadze muzita rake, uye pakureva kwavo pachava negakava rese uye kubata kwese. Uye vakuru vose veguta iro vari pedyo nemunhu akakuvadzwa vachashamba maoko avo pamusoro wemusoro wetsiru yakagurwa mutsipa mumupata; uye vachipindura, vachati, Maoko edu haana kudurura ropa iri, uye meso edu haana kuona. Itai nyasha kuvanhu venyu Israeri, vamakadzikunura Ishe, kuti ropa risina mhosva rirege kuva pakati pavanhu venyu Israeri, uye ropa richayananisirwa kwavari. Iwe asi uchabvisa ropa risina mhosva kubva kwavari, kana ukaita zvakanaka nezvinofadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Kana ukaenda kuhondo kurwisa vavengi vako, uye Ishe Mwari wako akavaisa mumaoko ako, uye ukatora zvakapambwa zvavo, uye ukaona mukadzi akanaka pachitarisiko muzvakapambwa, uye ukamuda, uye ukamutora kuti ave mukadzi wako, uye ukamuunza mukati mumba mako,

uye uchaveura musoro wake, uye uchacheka nzara dzake, uye uchabvisa nguwo dzokutapwa kubva kwaari, uye achagara mumba mako, uye achachema baba namai mwedzi wamazuva; uye mushure meizvi uchapinda kwaari uye uchagara naye, uye achava mukadzi wako. Uye zvichava kana usingamudi, uchamutumira akasununguka, uye haazatengeswi pachokutengeswa nesirivha, haungazvidzi iye, nekuti wakamuderedza. Kana murume akava nevakadzi vaviri, mumwe wavo anodiwa, uye mumwe wavo anovenga, uye vakamuberekera anodiwa neanovenga, uye mwanakomana wedangwe akava weanovenga; Uye zvichava pazuva raanogoverana vanakomana vake pfuma yake, haangakwanisi kuita wedangwe mwanakomana weanodiwa, achifuratira mwanakomana weanovenga wedangwe; Asi mwanakomana wedangwe weanovenga achamubvuma kumupa zvakapetwa kaviri kubva pazvinhu zvose zvinowanikwa kwaari, nokuti uyu ndiye kutanga kwevana vake, uye kuna uyu kunofanira kodzero dzedangwe. Kana mumwe munhu aine mwanakomana asinganzwi uye anopanduka asingateereri inzwi rababa neinzwi ramai, uye vanomudzidzisa, asi haateereri kwavari; Uye vakamubata baba vake namai vake, uye vachamubudisa kudare revakuru veguta rake, uye kusuo renzvimbo; Uye vachati kuvarume veguta ravo, mwanakomana wedu uyu haanzwi uye anopandukira, haateereri inzwi redu, anodya zvakawanda uye anodhakwa. Uye varume veguta rake vachamutaka nemabwe, uye achafa, uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu, uye vakasara vakanzwa vachatya. Kana zvikaitika kuti mumwe munhu ane chivi, mutongo werufu, uye anofa, uye

mumurembedza pamuti; muviri wake hauzorara pamuti, asi muchaviga zvirokwazvo musi iwoyo, nekuti akatukwa naMwari munhu wese anorembedzwa pamuti; uye hamuzoshatisi nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wenyu anokupai senhaka.

22

Usaona mhuru yemukoma wako, kana gwai rake, dzichitsauka munzira, uchidzifuratira; unofanira kudzidzorera kumukoma wako uye kudzimudzorera. Kana hama yako isingaswedera kwauri, uye kana usingazivi iye, uchaunganidza iye mukati muimba yako, uye achava newe kusvikira hama yako ikatsvaka izvo, uye uchadzosera kwaari. Saizvozvo uchaitira mbongoro yake, uye saizvozvo uchaitira nguvo yake, uye saizvozvo uchaitira maererano nezvose zvakarasika zvehama yako, zvose kana zvikarasika kubva kwaari, uye ukawana, hauzokwanisi kufuratira. Usaona mbongoro yemunin'ina wako kana mhuru yake zvawira munzira ukazvifuratira, unofanira kuzvimutsa pamwe chete naye. Hazvizovi nezvinhu zvemurume pamukadzi, uye murume haafaniri kupfeka nguvo yemukadzi, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako munhu wose anoita izvi. Kana iwe ukasangana nedendere reshiri pamberi pako munzira kana pamusoro pemuti upi noupi, kana pasi, vana kana mazai, uye amai vachigara pamusoro pevana kana pamusoro pemazai, hausi kuzotora amai pamwe chete nevana. Nekutumira uchatumira amai, asi vana uchavatore kwauri, kuti zvikunakire uye uve nemazuva mazhinji. Kana ukavaka imba itsva, uite

ruzhowa padenga rako, kuti urege kukonzera rufu muimba mako, kana munhu akawira pairi. Usadyara minda yako yemazambiringa nembeu dzakasiyana-siyana, kuti chibereko nembeu yaunenge wadyara pamwe chete nechibereko chemunda wako wemazambiringa zvisava zvitsvene. Usarimu nemhuru nembongoro pamwe chete. Usapfeka chinyengero, makushe neflax pamwe chete. Zvakamonyana uchazviitira pamusoro pemakona mana enguvo dzako, idzodzo kana ukadzifuka. Kana munhu akatora mukadzi uye agara naye, uye amuvenga, uye aisa pamusoro pake mashoko enhema, uye aunza zita rakaipa pamusoro pake, uye oti, Ndakatora mukadzi uyu, uye ndakasvika kwaari handina kuwana umhandara hwake, baba vomusikana uye amai vachabudisa umhandara hwomusikana kunamakurukota pasuo. Uye baba vemwana vachataura kudare remakurukota, Mwanasikana wangu uyu ndakapa murume uyu kuti ave mukadzi, uye achimuvenga zvino uyu, anoisa pamusoro pake mashoko enhema, achiti, Handina kuwana umhandara hwemwanasikana wako; uye izvi ndiwo umhandara hwemwanasikana wangu. Uye vachapfekera nguvo pamberi pedare revakuru veguta. Uye dare revakuru reguta iro richatora murume iyeye, uye vachamuranga, uye vachamubhadharisa masikeeri zana, uye vachapa baba wemusikana, nekuti akaburitsa zita rakaipa pamusoro pemhandara muIsraeri, uye achava mukadzi wake; haangakwanisi kumuramba nguva yese. Kana asi pamusoro pechokwadi shoko iri richava, uye usina kuwanikwa umhandara kumusikana, uye vachabudisa musikana kumikova yeimba yababa vake, uye vachamutaka nemabwe, uye achafa,

nekuti akaita upenzi muvanakomana veIsraeri kuita upombwe imba yababa vake; uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva kwamuri. Kana asi akawanikwa murume akarara nomukadzi akawanikwa kumurume, munofanira kuuraya vaviri, murume akarara nomukadzi, uye mukadzi, uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva muIsraeri. Kana zvikava mwana mhandara akaroodzwa kumurume, uye murume akamuwana ari muguta akavata naye, muchabudisa vaviri pane gedhi reguta ravo, uye vachakandwa mabwe nemabwe, uye vachafa; mhandara, nekuti haana kudanidzira muguta; uye murume, nekuti akaninipisa mukadzi wemuvakidzani; uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva kwamuri imi. Kana asi murume akawana musikana akavimbiswa musango, uye akamumanikidza ndokuvata naye, muchauraya iye anovata naye chete. Uye musikana haana chivi cherufu; sezvo kana munhu akamukira muvakidzani wake, uye akauraya mweya wake, saizvozvo nyaya iyi, nekuti mumunda akamuwana; musikana akanga akatsidzirana akadanidzira, uye kwakanga kusina aizomubatsira. Kana munhu akawana mwana musikana mhandara asina kutsidzirana, uye akamumanikidza akavata naye, uye akawanikwa, murume uyo akavata naye achapa baba vemusikana makumi mashanu emashekeri esirivha, uye achava mudzimai wake, nokuda kwekuti akamuninipisa; haangakwanisi kumudzinga nguva yose.

23

Murume haafaniri kutora mukadzi wababa vake, uye haafaniri

kufumura chifukidzo chababa vake. Kwete achapinda akakuvadzwa mumaziso, uye kwete akachekwa muungano yaShe. Haangapindi munhu anobva kuchifeve muungano yaIshe. MuAmoni neMuMoabhi haazopindi muungano yaIshe, uye kusvikira chizvarwa chegumi haazopindi muungano yaIshe, uye kusvikira nekusingaperi; nekuda kwekuti ivo havana kusangana nemi nechingwa nemvura munzira, pamakanga muchibuda muIjipiti, uye nekuti vakahaya Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori kubva kuMesopotamia kuti akutukai. Asi Ishe Mwari wako haana kuda kuteerera Bharamu, uye Ishe Mwari wako akashandura kutuka kuita kuropafadza, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako akakuda. Usataura zvinhu zvorugare kwavari kana zvinhu zvinobatsira kwavari mazuva ese oupenyu hwako nokusingaperi. Usazvidza muEdomu, nekuti ihama yako; usazvidza muEgipita, nekuti wakava mueni munyika yake. Vanakomana kana vakaberekerwa ivo, pachizvarwa chitatu vachapinda muungano yaIshe. Kana asi ukabuda kunomisa musasa kuti urwise vavengi vako, uchachengeta kubva pane zvose zvakaipa. Kana pane munhu pakati pako asingavi akachena nokuda kwokubuda kwake usiku, anofanira kubuda kunze kwomusasa, uye haafaniri kupinda mumusasa. Uye zvichava kuti kana ava manheru, achashamba muviri wake nemvura, uye kana zuva ravira, achapinda mumusasa. Uye pachava nenzvimbo yako kunze kwemusasa, uye uchabuda uchienda ikoko kunze. Uye heresi ichava kwauri pamusoro pebhanhire rako; uye ichava kana uchigara pasi kunze, uye uchachera nayo, uye wadzoka uchafukidza tsvina yako; Nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anofamba mukati memusasa wako kuti

akununure uye kuti ape muvengi wako pamberi pechiso chako; uye musasa wako uchava mutsvene, uye kusachena kwechinhu hakuzooneswi mauri, uye achadzoka kubva kwauri. Usapa mwana kuna tenzi wake, iye akawedzerwa kwauri achibva kuna tenzi wake. Achagara newe, achagara pakati penyu paanoda, usamamunetsa. Hakuchazovi nechifeve kubva kuvanasikana vaIsraeri, uye hakuchazovi neanozviita chifeve kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, hakuchazovi neanoita mabasa okupedzera kubva kuvanasikana vaIsraeri, uye hakuchazovi neanoitwa mabasa okupedzwa kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Usauya nemubhadharo wechifeve, kana chitsinhano chembwa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako kune chero mhiko, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako, zvose zviri zviviri. Usatorera hama yako mubhadharo wesirivha, kana mubhadharo wezvokudya, kana mubhadharo wechinhu chipi zvacho chaunokweretesa. Kumutorwa uchakweretesa nemhindu, asi kuhama yako hausi kukweretesa nemhindu, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ako ese panyika iyo yaurikupinda kuti uitore ive yako. Kana asi ukapika mhiko kuna Ishe Mwari wako, haunganonoki kudzorera iyo, nekuti achitsvaka achatsvaka Ishe Mwari wako kubva kwauri, uye ichava mauri chivi. Kana ukasada kuda kunyengetera, hapana chivi mauri. Zvakabuda nemiromo yako unofanira kuzvichengeta uye kuzviita, sezvawakapikira Ishe Mwari chipo chacho chawakataurwa nemuromo wako. Kana unopinda mukukohwa kwemuvakidzani wako, uye ukaunganidza hura dzezviyo mumaoko ako, usaisa jeko pakukohwa kwemuvakidzani wako. Kana asi unopinda mubindu

remazambiringa remuvakidzani wako, uchadya mazambiringa zvakawanda zvokugutsa mweya wako, asi mumudziyo haungaisi.

24

Kana mumwe munhu akatora mukadzi, uye agara naye, uye zvichava kana asingawani nyasha pamberi pake, nokuti akawana maari chinhu chinonyadzisa, uye achanyora kwaari bhuku rekurambana, uye achaipa mumaoko ake, uye achamutumira kubva mumba make, uye aenda ave wemumwe murume, uye murume wekupedzisira akamuvenga, uye akanyora kwaari bhuku rekurambana, uye achaipa mumaoko ake, uye achamutumira kubva mumba make, uye murume wekupedzisira afa, uyo akamutora kwaari mukadzi, haangakwanisi murume wekutanga uyo akamutumira, adzoka kumutora kwaari semukadzi, mushure mekusvibiswa kwake, nokuti chinyangadzo pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye hamungasvibisi nyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe senhaka. Kana munhu akatora mukadzi nguva pfupi yapfuura, haafaniri kuenda kuhondo, uye haafaniri kuisirwa basa ripi zvaro, achava asina mhosva mumba make gore rimwe chete, achifadza mukadzi wake waakanga atora. Usatora guyo sechikwereti, kana guyo repamusoro, nekuti mweya ndewounotora sechikwereti. Kana asi akabatwa murume achiba mweya kubva kuhama dzake dzevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ainge amanikidza iye ndokumutengesera, achafa mbavha iyoyo,

uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu. Chenjera iwe pachako mukubata kwemaperembudzi, uchengete zvikuru kuita maererano nomurayiro wose, uyo vapristi vaRevhi vangakuudzai, nenzira yandakakurayirai, chengetai kuita. Yeuka zvizhinji zvakaitwa naIshe Mwari wako kuna Miriamu munzira, pamakanga muchibuda muIjipiti. Kana pane chikwereti mune muvakidzani wako, chikwereti chero chinhu, hausi uchapinda muimba yake kutora rubatso rwake. Uchamira kunze, uye munhu uyo chikwereti chako chiri maari, achaburitsa rubatso kwauri kunze. Kana asi munhu anova murombo, hauzovata nerubatso rwake. Nekudzorera uchadzosera chitsidzo chake kuenda kumadokero ezuva, uye achavata mujasi rake, uye achakuropafadza, uye zvichava kwauri tsitsi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Usabira mubhadharo wemurombo uye weanoshayiwa kubva kuhama dzako, kana kubva kuvatorwa vari mumaguta ako. Pazuva rimwe chete uchadzosera mubhadharo wake, zuva harizonyuri pamusoro pake, nekuti murombo ari, uye maari ane tariro yake, uye achadanidzira pamusoro pako kuna Ishe, uye chichava chivi kwauri. Madzibaba havafi nokuda kwevana, uye vanakomana havafi nokuda kwemadzibaba, mumwe nomumwe achafa pachivi chake. Hauzokwenisi kutonga kwemueni uye nherera uye chirikadzi; hauzotori nguvo yechirikadzi semhiko, uye uchayeuka kuti wakanga uri muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakudzikinura kubva ikoko; nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokuraira kuti uite shoko iri. Kana iwe ukakohwa gohwo mumunda wako, uye ukakanganwa chisote mumunda wako, usadzoka kuti undochitora, chichava chemueni nenherera

nechirikadzi, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ose emaoko ako. Kana asi iwe unononga maorivhi, hausi kudzoka shure kunounganidza zvasara shure kwako, zvichava zvemutorwa uye nherera uye chirikadzi, uye uchayeuka kuti wakanga uri muranda munyika yeIjipiti, nekuda kwaizvozvi ini ndinokuraira kuti uite shoko iri. Kana ukatanha munda wako wemazambiringa, usazotanha zvakasara shure kwako; zvichava zvemueni uye nherera uye chirikadzi; uye uchayeuka kuti wakanga uri muranda munyika yeIjipiti; nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokuraira kuti uite shoko iri.

25

Kana kukava nekupokana pakati pevanhu, uye vauye pakutonga, uye vatongere, uye varuramisire wakarurama, uye vape mhosva wewakaipa; Uye zvichava, kana akakodzera kurohwa wewakaipa, uchamuvatisa pamberi pevatongi, uye vachamurova pamberi pavo zvinoenderana nekuipa kwake. Uye munhamba makumi mana vachaurova iye havazowedzeri, asi kana ukawedzera kurova kupfuura mabatiro aya akawanda, hama yako ichanyadziswa pamberi pako. Usasunga muromo wenzombe inopura. Kana hama dzikagara pamwe chete, uye mumwe wavo akafa, asi asina mwana, mukadzi weakafa haafaniri kuwanikwa nemurume asiri hama. Hama yemurume wake ichapinda kwaari, uye ichamutora ave mukadzi wake, uye ichagara naye. Uye mwana uyo kana akaberekwa, achasimbiswa kubva muzita reakafa, uye zita rake

haringadzimwi muIsraeri. Kana murume asingadi kutora mukadzi wehanzvadzi yake, mukadzi achaenda kugedhi kudare revakuru, uye achati, Hanzvadzi yemurume wangu hairidi kumutsa zita rehanzvadzi yake muIsraeri, hanzvadzi yemurume wangu hairida. Uye vakuru veguta rake vachamudana, uye vachataura naye; uye amira ataura, Handidi kumutora. Uye mukadzi wemunin'ina wake achiuya pamberi pevakuru, achabvisa shangu yake imwe kubva patsoka dzake, uye achapfira pachiso chake, uye achipindura achati, Saizvozvo vachaitira murume uyo asingazovaki imba yemunin'ina wake muIsraeri. Uye zita rake richadaidzwa muIsrael kuti, Imba yeakasunungura shangu. Kana varume vakarwa pamwe chete, murume nehama yake, uye mukadzi wemumwe wavo akasvika kuzonunura murume wake kubva muruoko rweanomurova, uye akatambanudza ruoko rwake achibata madhidhimoni ake, uchagura ruoko; ziso rako haringamunzwiri tsitsi pamusoro pake. Usava nehuremu nehumwe huremu muhomwe yako, hukuru kana huduku. Hapazovi nemiyero miviri mumba mako, chikuru kana chidiki. Chiero chechokwadi uye chakarurama chichava chako, uye chiyero chechokwadi uye chakarurama chichava chako, kuti urarame mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri senhaka. Nokuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako, mumwe nomumwe anoita izvi, mumwe nomumwe anoita zvisina kururama. Yeuka zvose zvaakaita kwauri Amareki munzira, iwe uchibuda munyika yeIjipiti, sei akakumira munzira, uye akagura shure yako, avo vaineta kuseri kwako, iwe waiva nenzara uye wakaneta; uye iye haana kutya Mwari. Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako akupa zororo

kubva kuvavengi vako vose vakakukomba munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa kuti ive nhaka yako, uchadzima zita raAmareki pasi pedenga, uye usazokanganwa.

26

Uye zvichava kana iwe ukapinda munyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe kuti ive nhaka, uye iwe ukaitora ive nhaka, uye iwe ukagara pairi, uye iwe uchatora kubva pazvibereko zvokutanga zvemichero yenyika yako, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe, uye uchaisa mudengu, uye iwe uchaenda kunzvimbo, iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Uye uchaenda kumupristi achava aripo mumazuva iwayo, uye uchati kwaari, Ndinozivisa nhasi kuna Ishe Mwari wangu kuti ndapinda munyika yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba edu kuti achatipa. Uye mupristi achatora dengu kubva mumaoko ako, uye achaisa pamberi pearitari yaShe Mwari wako. Uye achipindura, achati pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, Syria yakaraswa nababa vangu, uye vakaburuka vakapinda muEgypt, uye vakagara ikoko vari vashoma, uye vakava rudzi rukuru uye chaunga chizhinji ikoko. Uye vaIjipiti vakatitambudza, uye vakatideredza, uye vakaisa pamusoro pedu mabasa akaoma; Uye takachema kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, uye Ishe akanzwa inzwi redu, uye akaona kuderedzwa kwedu, uye kushanda kwedu, uye kudzvinyirirwa kwedu. Uye Ishe akatibudisa kubva muIjipiti iye pachake nesimba rake guru, uye noruoko rune simba, uye noruoko rwakasimudzwa, uye

nezviratidzo zvikuru, uye nezviratidzo, uye nezvishamiso. Uye akatipinza munzvimbo iyi, uye akatipa nyika iyi, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Uye zvino tarira ndauya nechibereko chekutanga chezvibereko zvenyika, iyo yamakandipa Ishe, nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi; uye uchachiisa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye uchanamata pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye uchafara muzvinhu zvese zvakanaka, izvo zvakakupa Ishe Mwari wako, uye imba yako, uye muRevhi, uye mutorwa ari mauri. Kana asi wapedza kupa chegumi chose chezvibereko zvako mugore rechitatu, chegumi chechipiri uchapa kumuRevhi, kumutorwa, kunherera, uye kuchirikadzi, uye vachadya mumaguta ako, uye vachafara. Uye uchataura pamberi paShe Mwari wako, Ndakabvisa zvinhu zvitsvene kubva mumba mangu, uye ndakazvipa kumuRevhi, kumutorwa, kunherera, uye kuchirikadzi, maererano nemirairo yose yawakandiraira. Handina kudarika murairo wako, uye handina kukanganwa. Uye handina kudya muri kurwadziwa kwangu kubva kwavari, handina kutora chibereko kubva kwavari kuita zvisina kuchena, handina kupa kubva kwavari kune vakafa. Ndakateerera izwi raShe Mwari wedu, ndakaita sezvamakarayira kwandiri. Tarira pasi uchibva muimba yako tsvene iri kudenga, uye uropafadza vanhu vako Israeri, nenyika yawaivapa, sezvawakavimbisa madzibaba edu, kuti uchativapa nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Pazuva iri Ishe Mwari wako akakuraira kuti uite zvose zvirevo nemitongo, uye muchachengeta uye muchaita izvo kubva mumoyo wenyu wose, uye kubva mumweya wenyu wose. Nhasi wakasarudza Mwari kuti ave Mwari wako, uye kuti ufambe munzira dzake dzose,

uye kuti uchengete mitemo yake nezvakatongwa zvake, uye kuti uteerere inzwi rake. Uye Ishe akakusarudza nhasi kuti uve rudzi rwake rwakakosha, sezvaakareva, uchichengeta mirairo yake, uye kuti uve pamusoro pendudzi dzose, sezvaakaita kuti uve wakambirwa uye chikudzwa uye wakakudzwa, kuti uve rudzi rutsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, sezvaakareva.

27

Uye Mosesi nedare remakurukota reIsraeri vakaraira, vachiti, Chengetai mirairo yose iyi, yandiri kukurairai nhasi. Uye zvichava pazuva raunoyambuka Jodhani uchipinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, uchamisa mabwe makuru, uye uchaapukuta nepukuta. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemabwe aya mashoko ese omutemo uyu, pamunoyambuka Jodhani, pamunopinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba ako anokupai, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, sezvaakataura Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba ako kwamuri. Uye zvichaitika kana mayambuka Jodhani, muchamisa mabwe aya, andiri kukuraira nhasi, mugomo reEbhari, uye uchavhara iwo nedhaka. Uye uchavaka ipapo atari kuna Ishe Mwari wako, atari yemabwe; hauzoisiri simbi pairi; nemabwe akakwana uchavaka atari kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchaisa pairi zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Uye uchabayira ikoko chibayiro cheruponeso, ugodya, uye uchazadzwa, ugofara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemabwe mutemo uyu wese zvakajeka kwazvo. Uye Mozisi nevapristi vaRevhi vakataura

kuvaIsraeri vose, vachiti, Nyarara uye teerera, Israeri! Nhasi wava rudzi rwaIshe Mwari wako, uye uchanzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye uchaita mirairo yake yose, nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi. Uye Mozisi akaraira vanhu muzuva iroro, achiti, ava vachamira kuropafadza vanhu mugomo reGerizimu vakayambuka Jodhani, Simeoni, Revhi, Judha, Isakari, Josefa, naBhenjamini. Uye ava vachamira pamusoro wechituko mugomo reEbhari, Rubheni, Gadhi, naAsheri, Zebhuruni, Dhani, naNafutari. Uye vachipindura vaRevhi vachataura kuvaIsraeri vose nenzwi guru, Akatukwa munhu ani naani achaita chifananidzo chakavezwa nechakanyungudutswa, chinyangadzo kuna Ishe, basa remaoko emhizha, uye achachiisa munzvimbo yakavanzika. Uye vachipindura vanhu vose vachati, Ngazviitike. Akatukwa uyo anozvidza baba vake kana amai vake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anochinja miganhu yemuvakidzani, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa anotsausa bofu munzira, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo angatsauke mutongo wemueni, nenherera uye nechirikadzi, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nomukadzi wababa vake, nokuti akafukura chifukidzo chababa vake; uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nemhuka yose, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nehanzvadzi yake kubva kuna baba kana kuna mai vake. Uye vanhu vose vachati, ngazviitike. Akatukwa uyo anorara nemwenga wake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive! Akatukwa uyo anorara nehanzvadzi yomudzimai wake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive! Akatukwa uyo anorova

muvakidzani nekunyengera, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anogona kutora zvipo kuti arove mweya weropa risina mhosva, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa munhu wose asingagari mumashoko ose emutemo uyu kuti aite izvo, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive.

28

Uye zvichava kana nekunzwa uchinzwa inzwi raShe Mwari wako, kuchengeta uye kuita mirairo yose iyi, yandiri kukuraira nhasi, uye achakupa Ishe Mwari wako pamusoro pemarudzi ose enyika, uye maropafadzo ose aya achauya pamusoro pako, uye achakuwana; kana nekunzwa uchinzwa inzwi raShe Mwari wako, wakaropafadzwa iwe muguta, uye wakaropafadzwa iwe mumunda. Zvakaropafadzwa zvibereko zvechizvaro chako, nezvibereko zvenyika yako, nemombe dzemhou dzako, nemapoka emakwai ako. Yakaropafadzwa matura ako, nezvakasara zvako. Wakaropafadzwa iwe pakupinda kwako, uye wakaropafadzwa iwe pakubuda kwako. Ishe Mwari wako achapa vavengi vako vakakupikisa kwauri vakaputsika pamberi pechiso chako, vachabuda nenzira imwe vachiuya kwauri, asi vachatiza nenzira nomwe vachibva pachiso chako. Ishe achatumira maropafadzo pamusoro pako muzvivigiro zvako, uye pamusoro pezvese zvaunoisa ruoko rwako panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Ishe achasimudza iwe kwaari kuva vanhu vatsvene, nzira yaakapikira madzibaba ako; kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye ukafamba munzira

dzake dzose, uye marudzi ose enyika achaona iwe, nokuti zita raIshe rakadanwa pamusoro pako, uye vachakutya iwe. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuwanza kuita zvakanaka muzvizvarwa zvechizvaro chako, uye muzvizvarwa zvezvipfuwo zvako, uye muzvibereko zvenyika yako, munyika yako iyo Ishe akapikira madzibaba ako kuti achakupa iwe. Kuzarura kwauri Ishe dura rake rakanaka, iro denga, kupa mvura kunyika yako panguva; kukomborera mabasa ese emaoko ako; uye uchakweretesa marudzi mazhinji, asi iwe hauzokwerete. Uye uchatonga iwe marudzi mazhinji, asi pamusoro pako havazotonga. Ishe Mwari wako achakuita musoro kwete muswe, uye uchava pamusoro chete kwete pasi, kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, zvose zvandinokuraira nhasi kuti uchengete. Usatyora chero murairo wese wandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, nekuenda shure kwevamwari vamwe kuvabata. Uye zvichava kana usingateereridzi inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirayiro yake yese yandiri kukuraira nhasi, kutukwa kwese uku kuchauya pamusoro pako uye kuchakubata. Wakatukwa iwe muguta, uye wakatukwa iwe mumunda. Dura matura ako yakatukwa, nezvakasara zvako. Zvakatukwa vana vedumbu rako, uye zvibereko zvevhu rako, mapoka emombe dzako, uye makwai emakwai ako; wakatukwa iwe pakupinda kwako, uye wakatukwa iwe pakubuda kwako. Ishe achatumira pamusoro pako kushaya, kuonda, uye kuparadzwa pamusoro pezvese zvaunoisa ruoko rwako, kusvikira akuparadza, uye kusvikira akurasikirwa nekukurumidza nekuda kwemabasa ako akaipa, nekuti wakandisiya. Ishe angaita kuti rufu runamatire kwauri,

kusvikira akupedza iwe kubva panyika iyo yauripinda mairi kuti uitore senhaka. Ishe achakurova neshushikano, nefivha, nekudedera, nekuzvimba, nekuoma, uye neruvara rwakacheneruka, uye vachakudzingirira kusvikira vakuparadza. Uye denga riri pamusoro pemusoro wako richava ndarira kwauri, uye ivhu riri pasi pako richava simbi. Ishe Mwari wako ngaaite kuti mvura yenyika yako ive guruva, uye guruva richaburuka kubva kudenga, kusvikira akuparadza, uye kusvikira akuparadza nokukurumidza. Ishe ngaakupe kukunda pamberi pevavengi vako, uchabuda kwaavari nenzira imwe, asi uchatiza kubva pamberi pavo nenzira nomwe, uye uchava wakaparadzirwa muumambo hwose hwenyika. Uye vakafa venyu vachava kudya kweshiri dzedenga, uye kumhuka dzesango dzenyika, uye hapana achadzivandudza. Ishe achakurova nemaronda echiIjipiti pachinzvimbo, uye nemaperembudzi emusango, uye nekukwevarara, zvokuti iwe haugoni kurapwa. Ishe achakurova iwe nepenga, uye kupoofomara, uye kukanganisika kwepfungwa. Uye uchava uchibvumbura masikati, sezvinoita bofu rinobvumbura murima, uye hauzofambisiri nzira dzako zvakanaka, uye uchava ipapo uchikuvadzwa, uye uchibiridzwa mazuva ese, uye hapana achakubatsira. Mukadzi uchatore, asi murume mumwe achamubata. Imba uchavaka, asi hauzogari mairi. Munda wemizambiringa uchadyara, asi hauzowukohwa. Mhuru yako yakaurayiwa pamberi pako, uye hauzodya kubva kwairi; mbongoro yako yakatorwa kubva kwauri, uye haizodzoserwi kwauri; makwai ako akapiwa kuvavengi vako, uye hakuzovi newe anokubatsira. Vanakomana vako nevanasikana vako

vakapiwa rudzi rumwe, uye maziso ako achatarisa achipera simba kwaari; ruoko rwako haruzovi nesimba. Zvibereko zvevhu rako, nemabasa ako ose, zvichadyiwa nerudzi rausinga3ivi, uye uchava uchiitirwa zvakaipa uye waputswa mazuva ose. Uye uchava akapengerwa nekuda kwezvionekwa zvemeso ako, izvo uchaona. Ishe achakurova nemaronda akaipa pamabvi uye pamakumbo, zvokuti haugoni kurapwa kubva pasi petsoka dzako kusvika pamusoro womusoro wako. Ishe angaende newe nevatongi vako vaunosogona kugadza pamusoro pako, kurudzi rwusina kuzivikanwa newe nemadzibaba ako, uye ikoko uchashumira vamwari vamwe, matanda nemabwe. Uye uchava ipapo muchirahwe noumufananidzo nounyaya mumarudzi ose, kune avo Ishe angakutungamiridzira ikoko. Mbeu yakawanda uchaburitsa kumunda, asi shoma uchapinza, nekuti mhashu dzichazvidya; Munda wemizambiringa uchadyara uye uchaushanda, asi waini hauzoinwi kana kufara nayo, nekuti honye dzichazvidya. Miti yemiorivhi ichava kwauri mumiganhu yako yese, asi mafuta hausi kuzodza, nekuti miorivhi yako ichadonha. Vanakomana nevanasikana uchabereka asi havazovi vako, nokuti vachaenda muutapwa. Zvinhu zvose zvematanda zvako, nezvibereko zvevhu rako, zvichaparadzwa nehosha yezvirimwa. Mueni uyo ari pakati pako achakwira kumusoro kumusoro, asi iwe uchaburuka pasi pasi. Uyu achakweretesa kwauri, asi iwe hauchakweretesi kwaari, uyu achava musoro, asi iwe uchava muswe. Uye zvituko zvose izvi zvichauya pamusoro pako, uye zvichakudzingirira, uye zvichakubata, kusvikira akaparadza iwe, uye kusvikira akaparadza iwe, nekuti hauna kuteerera

inzwi raShe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirairo yake, nemitemo yose yaakakuraira iwe. Uye zvichava mauri zviratidzo, uye zvishamiso zvichava muvana vako kusvikira rinhi, nekuda kwekuti hauna kushumira Ishe Mwari wako nomufaro uye nopfungwa yakanaka nekuda kweuwandu hwezvinhu zvese. Uye uchashanda kuvavengi vako, avo vachatumwa naIshe pamusoro pako, muenzara, uye munyota, uye mukushama, uye mukushayikwa kwezvose, uye uchaisa joko resimbi pamutsipa wako, kusvikira akaparadza iwe. Ishe achauyisa pamusoro pako rudzi rwuri kure kubva kumagumo enyika sekutyira kwegondo, rudzi rausinganzwi mutauro warwo, rudzi risina nyadzi pachiso, uyo asingakudzi chiso chemukuru, uye mudiki haanganzviri ngoni. Uye ichadya zvibereko zvemhuka dzako nezvibereko zvenyika yako, kuti irege kukusiyira zviyo, waini, mafuta, mapoka emombe dzako, nemapoka emakwai ako, kusvikira yakuparadza. Uye achaparadza iwe mumaguta ako, kusvikira madziyo akakwirira neakasimba aputswa, awaivimba nawo munyika yako yose, uye achakutambudza mumaguta ako aaakakupa. Uye uchadya zvibereko zvechizvaro chako, nyama yevanakomana vako nevanasikana vako, vese vaakakupa, mukutambudzika kwako uye mukutambudzika kwako, uchitambudzwa nemuvengi wako. Iye munyoro ari mauri uye munyoro zvikuru, achatarisa neziso godo kumukoma wake, uye kumukadzi ari muchipfuva chake, uye kuvana vakasara, avo vangasiyirwa kwaari, kuti ape kune mumwe wavo panyama yevana vake, iyo yaachadya nekuti hapana chasiyirwa kwaari mumatambudziko ako, uye mudambudziko rako, iro vavengi vako vachakutambudza naro mumaguta ako ose. Uye mudzimai

akapfava pakati penyu uye akareruka, uyo rutsoka rwake rwusina kumbobvira rwayedza kufamba panyika nekuda kwekureruka kwake uye nekuda kwekupfava kwake, achatarisa neziso rake rinogodora murume wake ari pachipfuva chake, uye mwanakomana wake uye mwanasikana wake, uye chirevo chake chakabuda pakati pemakumbo ake, uye mwana wake waanobereka; nokuti achazvidya pakavanda nekuda kwekushayiwa kwezvinhu zvese mumatambudziko ako, uye mudambudziko rako, iro muvengi wako raachakutambudza naro mumaguta ako, kana usinganzwi kuita mashoko ese emutemo uyu, akanyorwa mubhuku ino, kutya zita iro rinokudzwa iro rinoshamisa iri, ISHE MWARI wako. Uye Ishe achaita kusiyana pakurova kwako, uye pakurova kwembeu yako, kurova kukuru uye kunoshamisa, uye zvirwere zvakaipa uye zvisingaperi. Uye achadzosa kurwadziwa kwese kweIjipiti kwakaipa kwawakadzivisa kubva pachiso chavo, uye zvichanamira mauri. Uye chirwere chose, uye kurohwa kwose kusina kunyorwa, uye zvose zvakanyorwa mubhuku romutemo uyu, Ishe achazviuyisa pamusoro pako kusvikira akuparadza. Uye muchasiyiwa mune nhamba duku, pachinzvimbo chezvamaiva semanyeredzi edenga muhuwandu, nekuti hamuna kuteerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wenyu. Uye zvichava senzira yaakafara nayo Ishe pamusoro penyu achikuitirai zvakanaka nokukuwandzirai, saizvozvo achafara Ishe pamusoro penyu achikuparadzai, uye muchabviswa nokukurumidza kubva panyika yamurikupinda ikoko kuti mugare nhaka yayo. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuparadzira kumarudzi ese, kubva kumagumo enyika kusvika kumagumo

enyika, uye ikoko uchashumira vamwe vamwari, matanda nemabwe, avo iwe nemadzibaba ako wausina kuvimba navo. Asi uye mumarudzi iwayo haasi kukuzorodzai, uye hapana kumira kutsoka rwetsoka rwako, uye Ishe achakupai ikoko moyo mumwe usingateererereri, nemaziso anokundikana, uye mweya unonyunguduka. Uye upenyu hwako huchava kurembera pamberi pemaziso ako, uye uchatya masikati neusiku, uye hauzotenda muupenyu hwako. Mangwanani uchati, Dai chete kwava madekwana, uye madekwana uchati, Dai chete kwava mangwanani, nekuda kwokutya kwomumoyo mako kwauchatya, uye nekuda kwezviratidzo zvauchaona nemeso ako. Uye Ishe achakudzosera kuIjipiti muzvikepe, munzira iyo yandakati, hauchazoyionazve; uye muchatengeseswa ikoko kuvavengi venyu kuva varanda nevarandakadzi, uye hapana achava mutenga. Aya ndiwo mashoko esungano, iyo Ishe akarariira Mozisi kumisa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeMoabhu, kunze kwesungano yaakaita navo muHorebhi.

29

Uye Mozisi akadana vose vanakomana veIsraeri, uye akati kwavari, imi makaona zvose zvakawanda zvakaita Ishe munyika yeIjipiti pamberi penyu kuna Faro uye kuvaranda vake, uye kunyika yose yake, miedzo mikuru iyo yakaona maziso ako, zviratidzo uye zvishamiso zvikuru izvo. Uye Ishe Mwari haana kukupai moyo wokuziva, nemaziso okuona,

nenzeve dzokunzwa kusvikira zuva rino. Uye akakutungamirirai makore makumi mana murenje, nguo dzenyu hadzina kukwegura, uye shangu dzenyu hadzina kupera patsoka dzenyu. Hamuna kudya chingwa, uye hamuna kunwa waini kana zvinwiwa zvine simba, kuti muzive kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyu. Uye makauya kusvikira kunzvimbo iyi, uye Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni, naOgi mambo weBhashani, vakabuda kuzosangana nesu muhondo. Uye takavarova, uye takatora nyika yavo, uye ndakaipa semugove kuna Rubheni, nekuna Gadhi, nekuna hafu yorudzi rwaMenase. Uye muchachengeta kuita mashoko ese esungano iyi, kuti munzwisise zvese zvamuchaita. Imi makamira vose nhasi pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, vatungamiri vemarudzi enyu, nedare revakuru venyu, navatongi venyu, nevanyori venyu, murume wose waIsraeri, vakadzi venyu, nevana venyu uye mueni ari pakati pemusasa wenyu, kubva kumutemi wehuni wenyu kusvika kumutakuri wemvura wenyu, kupinda musungano yaIshe Mwari wenyu, uye mumhiko dzake, sezvo Ishe Mwari wako achikuita newe nhasi; kuti akumise kwaari kuva vanhu, uye iye achava Mwari wako, sezvaakataura kwauri, uye sezvaakapa mhiko kumadzibaba ako Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho. Uye kwete kwamuri moga ndini ndinoita sungano iyi nechituko ichi, asi uye kune vari pano pamwe nemwi nhasi pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye kune vasiri pamwe nemwi pano nhasi. Nokuti imi munoziva sei takagara munyika yeEgypt, sezvo takapfuura pakati pendudzi dzamakapfuura. Uye muone zvinonyangadza zvavo, nezvifananidzo zvavo, matanda nedombo, sirivha negoridhe,

zviri pakati pavo. Kwete munhu ari pakati penyu, kana mukadzi, kana tsika dzamadzibaba, kana rudzi, mumwe ane pfungwa dzakatsauka kubva kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu, vakaenda kunoshumira vamwari verudzi irworwo; kwete munhu ari pakati penyu mudzi uri kukura kumusoro munduru neshungu. Uye zvichava kana akanzwa mashoko ecutuko ichi, uye akazvipira mumoyo make, achiti, zvinhu zvitsvene ngazvive kwandiri, nekuti ndichafamba mukurasika kwemoyo wangu, kuti mutadzi arege kuparadza asina mhosva pamwe chete naye. Mwari haazodi kuva nenyasha kwaari, asi ipapo kutsamwa kwaIshe neshungu dzake zvichapisa pamunhu iyeye; uye zvichanamira kwaari zvituko zvese zvesungano iyi, zvakanyorwa mubhuku iri; uye Ishe achadzima zita rake kubva pasi pedenga. Uye Ishe achamuparadzanisa kuti aite zvakaipa kubva kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, maererano nezvituko zvese zvesungano zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu. Uye vachati chizvarwa chimwe vanakomana venyu, avo vachasimuka pamwe chete nemi, uye mutorwa uyo angauya kubva kunyika iri kure, uye vachaona kurohwa kwenyika iyoyo uye zvirwere zvayo, izvo zvakatumwa naIshe pamusoro payo, sarufa uye munyu zvakapiswa; nyika yayo yose haizodyarwi, uye haizomeri, uye haizokwiri pamusoro payo chinhu chose chakasvibira. Sezvakaparadzwa Sodhomu naGomora, Adhima naZebhoimi, dzakaparadzwa naIshe mukutsamwa uye nehasha; Uye marudzi ose vachati, nei Ishe akaita seizvi kunyika iyi? Ndiani hasha dzekutsamwa kukuru idzi? Uye vachati, kuti vakasiya sungano yaIshe Mwari wamadzibaba avo, iyo yaakaita namadzibaba avo, paakavabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, uye

vakaenda vakashumira vamwari vamwe, vavasingazivi, uye haana kuvapa kwavari; uye Ishe akatsamwiswa nehasha pamusoro penyika iyoyo kuti auye pamusoro payo maererano nemituko yose yakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu. Uye Ishe akavabvisa kubva munyika yavo mukutsamwa, nehasha, uye nokutsamwa kukuru kwazvo, uye akavadzinga vachienda kune imwe nyika sezvazviri nhasi. Zvinhu zvakavanzika ndezvaIshe Mwari wedu, asi zvakajeka ndezvedu nezvevana vedu kusvikira rinhi narinhi, kuti tiite mashoko ose emutemo uyu. Zvinhu zvakavanzika ndezvaShe Mwari wedu, asi zvakajeka ndezvakatiitirwa isu nevana vedu kusvikira pakusingaperi, kuti tiite mashoko ose emutemo uyu.

30

Uye zvichava sekunge vauya pamusoro pako zvinhu zvese mashoko aya, ropafadzo nechituko, chandakapa pamberi pechiso chako; Uye uchagamuchira mumoyo mako mumarudzi ose, kwaungaparadzirwa neIshe ikoko, uye uchadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchateerera inzwi rake maererano nezvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kubva pamoyo wako wose, uye kubva pamweya wako wose, uye Ishe achaporesa zvivi zvako, uye achava netsitsi newe, uye zvakare achakuunganidza kubva kumarudzi ose, kwaakakuparadzira ikoko. Kana kuparadzirwa kwako kuri kubva kumucheto wedenga kusvika kumucheto wedenga, kubva ikoko Ishe Mwari wako achakuunganidza, uye kubva ikoko Ishe Mwari wako

achakutora. Uye Mwari wako achakuunza kubva ikoko munyika yacho yakagara nhaka madzibaba ako, uye uchagara nhaka yayo, uye achakuitira zvakanaka, uye achakuwanza kupfuura madzibaba ako. Uye Ishe achanatsa moyo wako, nemoyo wembeu yako, kuti ude Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose, kuti urarame. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achapa kutuka izvi pamusoro pavavengi vako, uye pamusoro pavanovenga iwe, avo vakatambudza iwe. Uye iwe uchadzoka uye uchanzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye uchaita mirairo yake yose yandinokurayira nhasi. Uye achakuropafadza Ishe Mwari wako mubasa rese remaoko ako, muvana vedumbu rako, uye muvana vezvipfuwo zvako, uye muzvibereko zvenyika yako, nokuti achadzoka Ishe Mwari wako kufara pamusoro pako kune zvakanaka, sezvaakafara pamusoro pemadzibaba ako. Kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirairo yake, uye mitemo yake, uye zvakatongwa zvake zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu; kana ukadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wese, uye nemweya wako wese. Nokuti murairo uyu wandinokuraira iwe nhasi hausi wakaoma kwazvo, uye hausi kure newe. Haisi mudenga kumusoro, kuti, Ndiani achakwira kwatiri kudenga, uye achatitorera iyo, uye takanzwa iyo tichaita? Kana iri mhiri kwegungwa haisi, uchiti, ndiani achatiyambukira kuenda kumhiri kwegungwa, uye achatitorera iyo, uye achatinzwisisa iyo, uye tichazviita? Shoko riri pedyo newe kwazvo mumuromo mako, uye mumoyo mako, uye mumaoko ako kuti uriite. Tarira, ndakaisa pamberi pako nhasi upenyu nerufu, zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Kana ukateerera mirairo yaIshe Mwari wako, iyo ini ndinokuraira nhasi, kuti ude

Ishe Mwari wako, ufambe munzira dzake dzose, uye uchengete mitemo yake nemitongo yake, iwe uchararama, uye uchava vazhinji, uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza munyika yose yaurikupinda kuti uitore senhaka. Uye kana moyo wako ukatsauka, uye usateerera, uye uchirasika ukanamata vamwe vamwari uye ukavaita basa, ndinokuzivisa nhasi, kuti muchaparadzwa nokuparadzwa, uye hamuzovi nemazuva mazhinji panyika, iyo imi muri kuyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti muigare nhaka. Ndinopupurira kwamuri nhasi denga nenyika, upenyu nerufu ndakapa pamberi penyu, maropafadzo nechituko; sarudza upenyu iwe, kuti urarame iwe nembeu yako, kuda Ishe Mwari wako, kuteerera inzwi rake, nekubatirira kwaari; nokuti ichi ndiwo upenyu hwako nekureba kwemazuva ako, kugara panyika, iyo Ishe yakapikira madzibaba ako Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho kuvapa.

31

Uye Mozisi akapedza kutaura mashoko ose aya kuvanakomana vose veIsraeri, uye akati kwavari, Ndine makore zana nemakumi maviri nhasi; handichazonokwanisa kupinda nekubuda; asi Ishe akati kwandiri, Hauzoyambuki Jodhani ino. Ishe Mwari wako anofamba pamberi pako, ndiye achaparadza marudzi aya pamberi pako, uye uchagara nhaka yavo, uye Joshua anofamba pamberi pako, sezvaakataura Ishe. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achavaitira sezvaakaitira Sihoni naOgi, madzimambo maviri avaAmori, vaiva mhiri kwaJorodhani,

nenyika yavo, sezvaakavaparadza. Uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko enyu, uye muchavaitira sezvo ndakakurayirai. Iva nesimba uye iva wakasimba, usatya, kana kuvhundutswa, kana kutya pamberi pavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anofamba pamberi pako anewe, haazokusiya, uye haazokurasi. Uye Mozisi akadana Joshua, uye akati kwaari pamberi pavaIsraeri vese, Iva nesimba uye iva nesimba, nekuti iwe uchapinda pamberi pevanhu ava munyika yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba enyu kuti avape, uye iwe uchavagovera nhaka yayo. Uye Ishe anofamba newe haazokuregi, uye haazokusiya, usatya, uye usaora moyo. Uye Mozisi akanyora mashoko omurayiro uyu mubhuku, uye akaapa kuvaprista vanakomana vaRevhi vanotakura areka yesungano yaIshe, uye kuvakuru vevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akavaraira musi iwoyo, achiti, mushure memakore manomwe munguva yegore rekusunungurwa pamutambo wematumba, pakuenda pamwe chete kweIsraeri yose kuti vaonekwe pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, munzvimbo iyo Ishe achasarudza, muchaverenga mutemo uyu pamberi peIsraeri yose mumazvinzeve avo, maunganidzira vanhu, varume nevakadzi nevana nemueni ari mumaguta enyu, kuti vanzwe, uye kuti vadzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wenyu; uye vachanzwa kuita mashoko ose emutemo uyu. Uye vana vavo vasingazivi, vachanzwa, uye vachadzidza kutya Ishe Mwari wako mazuva ose avanorarama pamusoro penyika, yamunoenda kuyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti vanditorere nhaka. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tarira, mazuva erufu rwako aswedera. Dana Joshua, mumire pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu, uye ndicharaira kwaari. Mozisi naJoshua vakaenda mukatende reuchapupu, vakamira

pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu. Uye Ishe akaburuka ari mugore, akamira pamikova yetende yeuchapupu, uye mbiru yegore yakamira pamikova yetende yeuchapupu. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, tarira iwe unorara pamwe chete nemadzibaba ako, uye vakasimuka vanhu ava vachaita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vevamwe venyika, iyo uyu vanhu vanopinda mairi, uye vachandisiya ini, uye vachaputsa sungano yangu iyo ndakaita navo. Uye ndichatsamwira muhasha kuvari muzuva iro, uye ndichavasiya, uye ndichadzosera chiso changu kubva kwavari, uye achava kudyiwa, uye vachawana iye zvakaipa zvizhinji nematambudziko, uye achati muzuva iro, Nekuti Ishe Mwari wangu haasi mukati mangu, zvakaipa izvi zvakandiwana. Ini asi ndichavanza chiso changu kubva kwavari muzuva iroro, nekuda kwezvakaipa zvose zvavakaita, nekuti vakadzokera kuna vamwari vavatorwa. Uye zvino nyorai mashoko erwiyo urwu, mudzidzise vanakomana vaIsraeri, muise mumuromo mavo, kuti rwiyo urwu ruve chapupu pamberi pangu pakati pevana vaIsraeri. Ndichaunza nokuti ivo munyika yakanaka, iyo yandakapikira madzibaba avo kuti ndichavapa, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, uye vachadya, uye vakaguta vachaguta, uye vachatendeukira kuna vamwari vavatorwa, uye vachavashumira, uye vachanditsamwisa, uye vachaputsa sungano yangu. Uye rwiyo urwu ruchatsiviswa pamberi pavo ruchipupura, nokuti haruzokangwi kubva mumuromo wavo, uye kubva mumuromo wembeu yavo, nokuti ini ndinoziva kuipa kwavo, zvose zvavanoita pano nhasi, ndisati ndavaunza munyika yakanaka, yandakapikira madzibaba avo. Uye Mozisi akanyora rwiyo urwu musi iwoyo, uye akarudzidzisa

vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye akaraira Joshua, akati, Iva nesimba uye iva nesimba, nokuti iwe uchaisa vanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yakapikirwa kwavari naIshe, uye iye achava newe. Pakapera Mozisi kunyora mashoko ese emutemo uyu mubhuku kusvikira kumagumo, uye akaraira vaRevhi vaitakura areka yesungano yaIshe, achiti, torai bhuku remutemo uyu, muriise parutivi rweareka yesungano yaIshe Mwari wenyu; uye richava ikoko mukati mako seuchapupu. Nokuti ini ndinoziva kumukira kwako, uye mutsipa wako wakaoma. Pandichiri mupenyu pamwe chete nemi nhasi, maiva muchiita zvinogumbura kuna Mwari, zvino sei musingaiti kudaro shure kworufu rwangu? Unganidza kwandiri vatungamiri vemarudzi enyu, nevakuru venyu, nevatongi venyu, nevanyori venyu, kuti nditaure mumazvi avo mashoko ose aya, uye ndichapupurira kwavari denga nenyika. Ndinoziva nokuti shure kworufu rwangu muchaitisa zvisina mutemo, uye muchatsauka kubva munzira yandakakurairai, uye zvakaipa zvichasangana nemi pamazuva okupedzisira, nokuti muchaita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe, kumutsamwisa nemabasa amaoko enyu. Uye Mozisi akataura mazwi erwiyo urwu mumaoko eungano yese kusvikira pakupera.

32

Chenjera denga, uye ndichataura, uye nyika ngainzwe mashoko anobva mumuromo wangu. Ngaritarisirwe semvura kutaura kwangu, uye ngazviburuke sedova mashoko angu, semvura

pamusoro peuswa, uye sechando pamusoro peuswa. Nokuti ndakadana zita raIshe, ipai ukuru kuna Mwari wedu. Mwari, mabasa ake ndeechokwadi, uye nzira dzake dzose ndedzokutonga, Mwari akatendeka, uye hakuna kusaruramisira, akarurama uye mutsvene Ishe. Vakatadza, kwete kwaari, vana vanofanira kutukwa, chizvarwa chakakombama uye chakarasika. Izvi munodzosera kuna Ishe here? Saka vanhu mapenzi uye kwete vakachenjera here? Kwete here iye uyu baba wako akakuwana uye akakuita uye akakuumba? Rangarirai mazuva ekare kare, nzwisisai makore ezvizvarwa nezvizvarwa. Bvunza baba vako uye vachakuudza, vakuru vako uye vachakuudza. Papo Wepamusoro-soro achikamura marudzi, sezvo akaparadzira vanakomana vaAdamu, akamisa miganhu yemarudzi zvinoenderana nehuwandu hwenhume dzaMwari. Uye vanhu vake Jakobho vakava chikamu chaShe, Israeri akava rwonzi rwenhaka yake. Akamugutsira murenje, munyota yekupisa munyika isina mvura; akamukomberedza uye akamudzidzisa, uye akamuchengeta, semhandara yeziso. Segondo rinofukidza dendere raro, uye pamusoro pevana varo rakaringira, rikatambanudza mapapiro aro akavagamuchira, uye akavasimudzira pamusoro pemapfudzi aro. Ishe oga ndiye akavatungamirira, hapana kwaiva nemwari wokumwe pamwe chavo. Akavakwidza pamusoro pesimba renyika, akavapa kudya zvibereko zveminda, vakayamwisa uchi kubva mudombo, uye mafuta kubva mudombo rakaoma. Bhotela remombe, nemukaka wemakwai, pamwe nemafuta emakwayana nemakondobwe, vanakomana vehando nembudzi,

pamwe nemafuta wemoyo wegorosi, uye ropa remazambiringa akanwa waini. Jakobho akadya uye akazadzwa, uye iye anodikanwa akakava. Akakora, akava gobvu, uye akava akafara. Akasiya Mwari akamugadzira, uye akatsauka kubva kuna Mwari muponesi wake. Vakandigumbura pamusoro pezvokune dzimwe nyika, muzvinonyangadza zvavo vakandigumbura. Vakabayira kumadhimoni, kwete kuna Mwari, vamwari vavakanga vasingazivi, vatsva vanyatsofamba vauya, avo madzibaba avo vakanga vasingazivi. Mwari akakubereka wakasiya, uye wakakanganwa Mwari aikudyisa. Uye akaona Ishe, uye akagodora; uye akatsamwiswa kuburikidza nehasha dzevanakomana vake nevanasikana, uye akati, ndichadzora chiso changu kubva kwavari, uye ndicharatidza chii chichava kwavari pamazuva ekupedzisira; nekuti rudzi rwakapesana ndiwo, vanakomana vasina kutenda mukati mavo. Ivo vakandimutsa godo pamusoro pechinhu chisiri Mwari, vakandimutsa nehasha nezvifananidzo zvavo, uye ini ndichaita kuti vave negodo pamusoro perudzi rusiri rudzi, pamusoro perudzi rusingazivi ndichavatsamwisa. Nokuti moto wakapfutwa kubva mukutsamwa kwangu, uchatsva kusvika kugehena pasi, uchaparadza nyika nezvibereko zvayo, uchapisa nheyo dzemakomo. Ndichaunganidzira zvakaipa pamusoro pavo, uye miseve yangu ndichaipedza ndichirwa navo. Vachanyunguduka nenzara uye nekudyiwa neshiri, uye kutemerwa kwekumashure kusingapori, mazino ezvikara ndichatumira kwavari, nehasha zvekukwekweredza pamusoro pevhu. Kunze munungo uchavaita kuti vashaye vana, uye mukati mumatura kutya; jaya pamwe chete nemhandara,

mwana anoyamwa pamwe chete neharahwa yakwegura. Ndakati, Ndichavaparadzira, uye ndichamisa chirangaridzo chavo pakati pevanhu. Dai zvisiri nekuda kwekutsamwa kwevavengi, kuti varege kunonoka, kuti vavengi varege kubatana vachirwisa, varege kuti, Ruoko rwedu rwepamusoro, kwete Ishe, ndirwo rwakaita izvi zvese. Rudzi rakarasikirwa nemazano, uye hakuna ruzivo mune ivo. Havana kufunga kuti vanzwisise, izvi ngazvigamuchirwe munguva iri kuuya. Sei mumwe achateverera churu, uye vaviri vachadzinga makumi ezviuru, kana Mwari asina kuvatengesa, uye Ishe asina kuvapa? Nokuti havasi saMwari wedu vamwari vavo, uye vavengi vedu mapenzi. Nokuti muzambiringa wavo unobva pamuzambiringa weSodhomu, uye davi ravo rinobva kuGomora; mazambiringa avo imazambiringa enduru, sumbu yavo ndeyokuvava kwavari. Kutsamwa kwemadhiragoni waini yavo, uye kutsamwa kwemvumbi kusingapori. Kwete here izvi zvakaunganidza kwandiri, uye zvakaiswa chisimbiso muma pfuma angu? Pazuva rokutsiva ndichadzosera, panguva inotsvedza rutsoka rwavo, nekuti zuva rokuparadzwa kwavo riri pedyo, uye zvinhu zvakagadzirira kwamuri zviripo. Nokuti Ishe achatonga vanhu vake, uye pamusoro pevaranda vake achanyaradzwa; nokuti akaona ivo vakaremara, uye vakasiyiwa mukutapwa, uye vakaneta; Uye Ishe akati, varipi vamwari vavo, vavaivimba navo, avo mafuta ezvibayiro zvavo maidya, uye makamwa waini yezvipiriso zvavo? Ngavamuke uye ngavakubatsirei uye ngavave vadziviriri venyu. Onai, onai kuti ndini ndiripo, uye hakuna Mwari kunze kwangu. Ini ndinouraya, uye ndinoita kuti murarame; ndicharova, uye ini ndichaporesa, uye hakuna

angasunungura kubva mumaoko angu. Nokuti ndichasimudza kudenga ruoko rwangu, uye ndichapika neruoko rwangu rworudyi; uye ndichati, ndinogara ini nokusingaperi; Nokuti ndicharopodza munondo wangu semheni, uye ruoko rwangu ruchabatirira pakutonga, uye ndichadzosera mutongo kuvavengi, uye kune vanondivenga ndichavadzosera. Ndichadhakisa miseve yangu neropa, uye munondo wangu uchadya nyama kubva muropa revakakuvara neutapwa, kubva mumusoro wevatongi vevavengi. Farai mufaro matenga pamwe chete naye, uye nhume dzose dzaMwari ngadzimunamati; farai mufaro marudzi pamwe chete nevanhu vake, uye vanakomana vose vaMwari ngavasimbiswe naye, nekuti ropa revanakomana vake rinotsiviriwa, uye achatsivira uye achatsiva mutongo kuvavengi, uye kune vanovenga achatsiva, uye Ishe achanatsa nyika yevanhu vake. Mozisi akanyora rwiyo urwu musi iwoyo, uye akadzidzisa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Mozisi akapinda, akataura mashoko ese emutemo uyu mumaenzeve evanhu, iye naJoshua mwanakomana waNun. Uye Mozisi akapedzisa kutaura kuvaIsraeri vese. Uye akati kwavari, Teererai nemoyo pamusoro pemashoko ese aya, andiri kupupurira kwamuri nhasi, amunofanira kuraira vanakomana venyu kuti vachengete uye vaite mashoko ese emutemo uyu. Nokuti haisi shoko risina maturo iri kwamuri, nokuti ndiyo hupenyu hwenyu, uye nekuda kweshoko iri muchararama mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo imi munoyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti mugotora nhaka. Uye akataura Ishe kuna Mozisi pazuva iri, achiti, Kwira mugomo reAbharimi, iri gomo reNebho riri munyika yeMoabhu pakatarisana neJeriko, uye uone nyika yeKenani, yandiri kupa

kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ufe mugomo raunokwira ikoko, uye ubatanidzwe kuvanhu vako; nenzira yakafa Aroni mukoma wako mugomo reHori, uye akabatanidzwa kuvanhu vake. Nokuti makasateerera shoko rangu pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri pamvura yekupokana paKadheshi murenje reSini, nekuti hamuna kundiita mutsvene pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Pamberi uchaona nyika iyo, asi ikoko hauzopindi.

33

Uye iri ndiyo ropafadzo rakaropafadzwa naMozisi munhu waMwari vanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi porufu rwake. Uye akati, Ishe anobva kuSinai, uye akaonekwa kwatiri achibva kuSeiri, uye akakurumidza achibva kugomo reParani, aine zvuru zhinji zvaKadheshi, kurudyi rwake kune vatumwa vanaye. Uye akachengetedza vanhu vake, uye vose vakaitwa vatsvene nemaoko ako; uye ava vari pasi pako; uye akagamuchira mutemo kubva pamashoko ake, uyo Mozisi wakarayira isu, nhaka kuungano dzaJakobho. Uye ichava mumudiwa mutongi, vatongi vevanhu vaunganidzwa pamwe chete nedzimba dzaIsraeri. Rubheni ngaararame, uye asafa, uye ngaave vakawanda pauwandu. Uye iyi ndeya Judha: inzwa Ishe inzwi raJudha, uye uuye kuvanhu vake. Maoko ake achamutsaurira, uye uchava mubatsiri wake kubva kuvavengi vake. Uye kuna Revhi akati, Ipai Revhi zvinhu zvake zvakajeka, uye chokwadi chake kumurume mutsvene, uyo vakamuidza iye mukuidza; vakamutuka iye pamvura yekupokana. Iye anoti

kuna baba uye kuna amai, Handina kukuona, uye hama dzake haana kudziziva, uye vanakomana vake akavaramba; akachengeta mashoko ako, uye sungano yako akaidzivirira. Vachazivisa mitemo yako kuna Jakobho, uye mutemo wako kuna Israeri, vachaisa zvinonhuhwirira mukutsamwa kwako nguva dzose pamusoro pearitari yako. Ropafadza, Ishe, simba rake, uye gamuchira mabasa amaoko ake, putsa chiuno chavavengi vakamumukira, uye avo vanomuvenga ngavarege kusimuka. Uye kuna Benjamin akati, Anodikanwa naMwari achagara achivimba, uye Mwari anomufukidza pamusoro pake mazuva ose, uye pakati pemapfudzi ake akazorora. Uye kuna Josefa akati, kubva pakuropafadzwa kwaIshe nyika yake, kubva pamaawa edenga, nedova, uye kubva pakudzika kwematsime ezasi, uye maererano nenguva yezvibereko zvezuva zvekushanduka, uye kubva pakusangana kwemwedzi, kubva pamusoro pemakomo ekutanga, uye kubva pamusoro pezvikomo zvisingaperi, uye maererano nenguva yenyika yekuzadzwa; uye zvinogamuchirwa kune akaonekwa mugwenzi ngaauye pamusoro wemusoro waJosefa, uye pamusoro pekukudzwa pamusoro pehama. Dangwe rehando runako rwake, nyanga dzembongoro nyanga dzake, nadziri marudzi achabaya pamwe chete, kusvikira kumagumo enyika, idzi makumi ezviuru zvaEfuremu, uye idzi zviuru zvaMenase. Uye kuna Zebhuruni akati, Fara Zebhuruni mukubuda kwako, uye Isakari mumatende ake. Marudzi vachaparadza, uye muchashevedzera ikoko, uye muchabayira ikoko chibayiro chekururama, nekuti pfuma yegungwa ichakupa kudya, uye kutengeserana kwevagere kumhenderekedzo yegungwa. Uye

kuna Gadhi akati, Akaropafadzwa anokurisa Gadhi; seshumba akazorora, apwanya ruoko nemutongi. Uye akaona zvibereko zvokutanga zvake, nokuti ipapo nyika yavatongi yakagovaniswa vakaungana pamwe chete nevatungamiri vevanhu, kururama Ishe akaita, uye mutongo wake pamwe chete neIsraeri. Uye kuna Dan akati, Dan mwana weshumba, uye achasvetuka achibva muBhashani. Uye kuna Nafutari akati, Nafutari uzere nezvinhu zvinogamuchirwa, uye ngaazadzwe nemaropafadzo anobva kuna Ishe; gungwa neMaodzanyemba achagara nhaka. Uye kuna Asheri akati, akaropafadzwa kubva kuvana Asheri, uye achava anogamuchirwa kuhama dzake, achanyika rutsoka rwake mumafuta. Simbi nendarira shangu yake ichava, uye sezvakaita mazuva ako, ndizvo zvakaita simba rako. Hakuna akafanana naMwari wemudiwa, iye anofamba pamusoro pedenga ari mubatsiri wako, uye iye anoremekedzwa wemhepo yakasimba. Uye achakufukidzai kutanga kwaMwari, uye pasi pesimba remaoko asingaperi, uye achadzinga muvengi pamberi penyu, achiti, Ngaaparare. Uye Israeri achagara achivimba oga panyika yaJakobho, pane zviyo newaini, uye denga richava nemakore nedova kwauri. Wakaropafadzwa iwe Israeri; ndiani akafanana newe, vanhu vari kuponeswa naIshe? Achadzivirira mubatsiri wako, uye munondo kuzvirumbidza kwako; uye vachanyepa kwauri vavengi vako; uye iwe pamusoro pemutsipa wavo uchatsika.

34

Uye Mozisi akakwira achibva kuAraboti yeMoabhu achienda kugomo reNebho, pamusoro pePisiga, riri pamberi peJeriko; uye Ishe akamuratidza nyika yese yeGireadhi kusvika kuDhani, uye nyika yese yeNafutari, uye nyika yese yeEfuremu, neyeManase, uye nyika yese yeJudha kusvika kugungwa rekupedzisira, uye renje, uye nzvimbo dzakapoteredza Jeriko, guta remichindwe kusvika kuZoari. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Iyi ndiyo nyika yandakapikira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, ndichiti, Ndichapa vana venyu nyika iyi, uye ndakuratidza nemaziso ako, asi iwe hauzopindi ikoko. Uye Mozisi muranda waIshe akafa munyika yeMoabhu neshoko raIshe. Uye vakamuviga muAi pedyo neimba yePeori, uye hapana munhu akaona mariro ake kusvikira zuva rino. Moses aiva nemakore zana namakumi maviri pakufa kwake, meso ake akanga asina kusviba, uye kamba dzake dzakanga dzisina kuparadzwa. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakachema Mosesi muAraboth yeMoabhu pamusoro peJoridani pedyo neJeriko kwemazuva makumi matatu, uye mazuva ekuchema nokuchema Mosesi akapera. Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun akazadzwa nemweya wekunzwisisa, nokuti Mozisi akanga aisa maoko ake pamusoro pake, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakamuteerera, uye vakaita sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi. Uye haana kuzomuka muporofita muna Israeri akafanana naMozisi, uyo Ishe akaziva iye chiso nechiso muzviratidzo zvose nezvishamiso, uyo Ishe akatuma iye kuita izvo munyika yeIjipiti kuna Farao, nevaranda vake, nenyika yake yose; zvishamiso zvikuru, neruoko rwakasimba, izvo Mozisi akaita pamberi peIsraeri yose.

Joshua

1

Uye zvakaitika mushure mekufa kwaMozisi, Ishe akataura kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun mushumiri waMozisi, achiti, Mozisi muranda wangu afa. Zvino saka wasimuka, yambuka Jodhani iwe nevanhu vose ava munyika iyo ini ndinopa kwavari. Nzvimbo yose yamuchatsika netsoka dzenyu, ndichakupai imi iyo, sezvakataurwa neni kuna Mosesi: Renje neAnti Rebhanoni, kusvika kurwizi rukuru, rwizi rweYufratesi, uye kusvika kugungwa rekupedzisira; kubva pakuvira kwezuva kuchava miganhu yenyu. Hapana munhu achamira pamberi pako mazuva ese eupenyu hwako, uye sezvo ndakanga ndiri naMozisi, saizvozvo ndichava newe, uye handisi kukusiya kana kukufuratira. Iva nesimba uye usatya, nokuti iwe uchagovera vanhu ava nyika yandakapikira madzibaba enyu kuti ndichavapa. Iva nesimba saka uye iva nemhare, chengetedza uye ita sezvaakakuraira iwe Mozisi mwanakomana wangu; uye hauzodzoki kubva kwavari kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kuti ubudirire mune zvese zvaunoita. Uye bhuku remutemo uyu

harichabvi mumuromo mako, uye uchafungisisa mauri masikati neusiku, kuti uzive kuita zvese zvakanyorwa, ipapo uchabudirira, uye uchaita kuti nzira dzako dzibudirire, uye ipapo uchanzwisisa. Tarirai ndakakuraira iwe; simbisa uye uve nesimba, usatya, kana kutya, nekuti anewe Ishe Mwari wako muzvese kwaunoenda; Uye Joshua akaraira vanyori vevanhu, achiti, Pindai pakati pemusasa wevanhu, uye rairai vanhu, muchiti, gadzirirai mbuva, nekuti kuchiri mazuva matatu uye imi munoyambuka Jodhani uyu, mapinda kuti mutore nyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu anokupai. Uye kuna Rubheni, uye kuna Gadhi, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase akati Joshua, rangarirai shoko ramakarayirwa naMozisi muranda waIshe, achiti, Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuzorodzai, uye akakupai nyika iyi. Vakadzi venyu nevana venyu nezvipfuwo zvenyu ngavagare munyika yaakakupai; asi imi muchayambuka makasunga zvakanaka pamberi pehama dzenyu vose vane simba; uye muchavarwira pamwe chete navo, kusvikira Ishe Mwari wedu apa hama dzenyu zororo, sezvaakakuitirai nemiwo, uye vachagara nhaka ivo futi nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anovapa; uye muchadzoka mumwe nomumwe kunhaka yake, iyo Mozisi yaakakupai mhiri kwaJodhani kumabvazuva kwezuva. Uye vachipindura kuna Joshua vakati, Zvose zvamungatiraira, tichazviita, uye kwose kwamungatituma, tichaenda. Maererano nezvose zvose zvatakazvinzwa Mozisi, tichakuteerera, asi Ishe Mwari wedu ngaave newe, sezvaakanga ari naMozisi. Munhu uyo asingakuteereri, uye ani naani asingateereri mashoko ako sezvo uchiraira kwaari, ngaafe, asi simbisisa uye usimbisise.

2

Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun akatuma majaya maviri kubva kuShittim kuti anoshora, achiti, Kwirai muone nyika neJeriko. Majaya maviri akaenda vakapinda muJeriko, uye vakapinda muimba yemukadzi chifeve ainzi Rahabhi, uye vakavata ikoko. Uye zvakashumirwa kuna mambo weJeriko, vachiti, Vapinda pano varume vevanakomana vaIsraeri kuongorora nyika. Uye mambo weJeriko akatuma shoko kuna Rahabhi achiti, Budisa varume vakapinda muimba yako husiku, nokuti vakauya kusora nyika. Uye mukadzi akanga atora varume vaviri, akavaviga; uye akati kwavari, achiti, Varume vakapinda kwandiri, asi sezvo gedhi raipfigwa murima, varume vakabuda; handizivi kwavakaenda; vatevererei shure kwavo, kana mungavabata. Uyu asi akakwidza ivo pamusoro pedenga, uye akavavanza mumashinda eflax aiva akaunganidzwa pamusoro pedenga. Uye varume vakatevera shure kwavo nenzira yakananga kuJoridani kumayambuko, uye gedhi rakapfigwa. Uye zvakaitika sevakabuda ivo vaivadzingirira shure kwavo, uye ivo pachavo asi pamberi pokuvata kwavo, iye asi akakwira kwavari pamusoro pedenga, uye akati kwavari, ndinoziva kuti akakupai imi Ishe nyika; nokuti yakawira kutya kwenyu pamusoro pedu. Takanzwa kuti Ishe Mwari akaomesa Gungwa Dzvuku pamberi penyu pamakabuda munyika yeIjipiti, uye zvose zvaakaita kumadzimambo maviri avaAmori vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani, Sihoni naOgi, vamakaparadza. Uye patakanzwa isu takashamiswa mumwoyo medu, uye hakuna

kuzomira mweya mukati medu kubva pachiso chenyu, nekuti Ishe Mwari wenyu, ndiye Mwari ari kudenga kumusoro uye panyika pasi. Uye zvino ndipikirei naIshe Mwari, nokuti ndinoitira imi tsitsi, uye itaiwo imi tsitsi mumba mababa vangu, uye chengetai vari mupenyu imba yababa vangu, mai vangu, uye hama dzangu, uye imba yangu yose, uye zvose zvinenge zviri kwavari, uye nunurai mweya wangu kubva parufu. Uye varume vakati kwaari, Mweya wedu panzvimbo penyu kusvika pakufa, uye iye akati, Kana Ishe achipa guta kwamuri, muchaita tsitsi nechokwadi kwandiri. Uye akavaburusira pasi kuburikidza nehwindo, uye akati kwavari, endai kunyika yezvikomo, kuti vasasangana nemi vanotevera, uye muchavanda ikoko mazuva matatu kusvikira vadzoka vanotevera shure kwenyu, uye mushure meizvi muchaenda kunzira yenyu. Uye varume vakati kwaari, Hatina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Tarira, isu tiri kupinda muchikamu cheguta, uye uchaisa chiratidzo, tambo tsvuku iyi, uchaburitsa mufahari yawakatibwisa nayo, asi baba vako, namai vako, nehama dzako, neimba yose yababa vako, uchavaunganidza kwauri muimba yako. Uye zvichava kuti wose uyo angabuda napamukova weimba yako achienda kunze, anemhosva pachake achava, asi isu hatina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Uye vose vangava newe muimba mako, isu tichava nemhosva. Kana asi mumwe munhu achitikuvadza kana kuti akabudisa mashoko edu aya, tichava vasina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Uye akati kwavari, Ngazvive maererano nezwi renyu, uye akavadzinga, uye vakaenda. Vakauya munyika yezvikomo, vakagara ikoko mazuva matatu, uye vaitevera vakatsvaka nzira dzose, asi havana kuwana. Uye

majaya maviri akadzoka, uye vakaburuka kubva mugomo, uye vakayambuka vakaenda kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, uye vakamurondedzera zvose zvakavaitika. Vakati kuna Joshua kuti, Ishe vakaisa nyika yese mumaoko edu, uye vose vanogara munyika iyoyo vakatya nokuda kwedu.

3

Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akabva kuShittim, vakauya kusvikira kuJordani, uye vakavata ikoko vasati vayambuka. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva matatu vanyori vakapfuura nepakati pemusasa, uye vakaraira vanhu, vachiti, pamunenge muchiona areka yesungano yaIshe Mwari wedu, uye vapristi vedu uye vaRevhi vachiiturira, muchabva munzvimbo dzenyu, uye muchafamba mushure mayo. Asi kure ngaive pakati penyu neiyoyo, zvakawanda sezvuru zviviri makubhiti muchamira, musaswedera kwairi, kuti muzive nzira yamuchafamba nayo, nokuti hamuna kumbofamba nzira iyi kubva nezuro nemarimwezuro. Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Zvichenesei mangwana, nekuti mangwana Ishe achaita zvinoshamisa pakati penyu. Joshua akati kuvapristi, Simudzai areka yesungano yaShe, muende pamberi pevanhu. Vapristi vakasimudzai areka yesungano yaShe, vakaenda pamberi pevanhu. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Nhasi ndinotanga kukusimudzira pamberi pavanakomana vose vaIsraeri, kuti vazive kuti sezvandakanga ndiri naMoses, saizvozvo ndichava newe. Uye zvino raira vapristi vanotakura areka yesungano,

uchiti, Kana mapinda pamusoro pechikamu chemvura yeJodhani, muchamira muJodhani. Uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Swederai pano, uye inzwai shoko raIshe Mwari wedu. Mune izvi muchaziva kuti Mwari mupenyu ari pakati penyu, uye achaparadza kubva pamberi pedu muKenani, nemuHiti, nemuPerizi, nemuHivhi, nemuAmori, nemuGirigashi, nemuJebhusi. Tarirai, areka yesungano yaShe wenyika yose inoyambuka Jodhani. Sarudzai varume gumi nevaviri kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, mumwe kubva kurudzi rumwe nerumwe. Uye zvichava, sezvo vangazorodza tsoka dzevapristi vekutakura areka yesungano yaIshe yenyika yese mumvura yeJodhani, mvura yeJodhani ichakundikana, uye mvura inodzika ichamira. Vanhu vakabva mumatende avo kuti vayambuke Jodhani, uye vapristi vakatakura areka yesungano yaShe vakatungamira vanhu. Sezvo vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano vaipinda muJodhani, uye tsoka dzevapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaIshe dzakanyikwa muchikamu chemvura yeJodhani; uye Jodhani rakazara pamahombekombe aro ose, sezvakaita mazuva ekukohwa gorosi; Uye mvura yaiyerera ichibva kumusoro yakamira, yakamira murwi mumwe wakamira kure kwazvo kwazvo kusvikira kuchikamu cheKiriati Jearimi; asi iyo yaiyerera pasi yakaburukira mugungwa reArabha gungwa remunyu, kusvikira pakupedzisira yakapera; uye vanhu vakamira vakatarisana neJeriko. Uye vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe vakamira pakaoma pakati peJodhani, uye vanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakayambuka kuburikidza nepakaoma, kusvikira vanhu vese vapedza kuyambuka Jodhani.

4

Uye sezvo vanhu vose vakapedza kuyambuka Jodhani, Ishe akati kuna Joshua, achiti, tora varume kubva kuvanhu, mumwe kubva kurudzi rumwe norumwe, uvaraira; uye torai mabwe gumi nemaviri akagadzirira kubva pakati peJodhani, uye aya maatakura pamwe chete nemi, muise mumusasa wenyu, pamunovaka musasa ikoko usiku. Joshua akadana varume gumi nevaviri vane mukurumbira kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, mumwe chete kubva kurudzi rumwe nerumwe, akati kwavari, swederai pamberi pangu pamberi pechiso chaIshe pakati peJorodhani; uye mumwe nemumwe atora ibwe kubva ipapo, ngaarisimudze pamapfudzi ake zvinoenderana nenhamba yemarudzi gumi nemaviri aIsraeri, kuti izvi zvive chiratidzo kwamuri chinogara nokusingaperi; kuti kana mwanakomana wako achikubvunza mangwana achiti, mabwe aya ndeei kwatiri? Uye iwe uchaita kuti zvijeke kumwanakomana wako, uchiti, kuti Jodhani rwizi rwakarega kubva pachiso cheareka yesungano yaShe yenyika yese, sezvaiyambuka, uye mabwe aya achava chirangaridzo kwamuri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, sezvo Ishe akaraira Joshua, uye vakatora mabwe gumi nemaviri kubva pakati peJordan, sezvo Ishe akaraira Joshua pakupera kwekuyambuka kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakaatakura pamwe chete navo vachienda kumusasa, uye vakaaisa ikoko. Joshua akamisawo mamwe mabwe gumi nemaviri mukati meJordan, munzvimbo yakanga iri pasi

petsoka dzevapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe, uye aripo ikoko kusvikira nhasi. Vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano vakanga vakamira muJodhani kusvikira Joshua apedza zvose zvakarayirwa naIshe kuti azivise kuvanhu, uye vanhu vakakurumidza vakayambuka. Zvakaitika kuti vanhu vese vakati vapedza kuyambuka, areka yesungano yaShe yakayambuka nemabwe pamberi pavo. Vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase vakayambuka vakagadzirira pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Mozisi akanga avaraira. Varume vaisvika makumi mana ezviuru, vakashonga zvombo zvokurwa, vakayambuka pamberi paIshe vachienda kuhondo vakananga kuguta reJeriko. Muzuva iroro, Ishe akakudza Joshua pamberi perudzi rwose rwaIsraeri, uye vakamutya, sezvavakaita Mosesi, mazuva ose aakararama. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, achiti, raira vapristi vanotakura areka yesungano yeuchapupu hwaIshe, kuti vabude muJodhani. Joshua akaraira vapristi, achiti, Budai muJordan. Uye zvakaitika vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe pavakabuda muJodhani, uye vakaisa tsoka dzavo pasi, mvura yeJodhani yakamhanya ikadzokera panzvimbo yayo, uye yaifamba sezuro nezuro kuburikidza nemahombekombe ose. Vanhu vakakwira kubva muJodhani pazuva regumi remwedzi wekutanga, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakadzika musasa muGirigari kumabvazuva kweJeriko. Uye mabwe gumi nemaviri aya, ayo akatora kubva muJodhani, Joshua akaamisa muGirigari, achiti, kana vanakomana venyu vachikubvunzai vachiti, chii mabwe aya? Zivisai vanakomana venyu, kuti pamusoro penyika yakaoma

Israeri akayambuka Jodhani uyu, Ishe Mwari wedu akaomesa mvura yeJodhani kubva pamberi pavo, kusvikira vakayambuka; sezvakaita Ishe Mwari wedu gungwa dzvuku, rakaomeswa naIshe Mwari wedu pamberi pedu, kusvikira takapfuura; Kuti vazive marudzi ose enyika, kuti simba raIshe rakasimba, uye kuti imi mukudze Ishe Mwari wedu mubasa rese.

5

Uye zvakaitika pavakanzwa madzimambo evaAmori vaiva mhiri kweJoridani, nemadzimambo eFoenisia vaiva pagungwa, kuti Ishe Mwari akanga aomesa rwizi rweJoridani pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri pavakanga vachiyambuka, pfungwa dzavo dzikanyunguduka, uye vakatyiswa, uye mukati mavo makanga musina uchenjeri kubva pachiso chevanakomana vaIsraeri. Panguva iyi Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Zviitire minondo yemabwe kubva padombo rinopinza, uye ugare pasi udzingise vanakomana vaIsraeri kechipiri. Uye Joshua akagadzira minondo yemabwe inopinza, uye akadzingisa vanakomana vaIsraeri panzvimbo inonzi Chikomo chezvikanda zvemberi. Nzira yakaita Joshua kunatsa vanakomana veIsraeri: vose vakambovapo munzira, uye vose vakanga vasina kudzingiswa vevakabuda muIjipiti, vose ava Joshua akavadzingisa; nokuti makore makumi mana nemaviri Israeri vakanga vachifamba-famba murenje reMabdaritis. Saka vazhinji vevarwi vavo vakanga vabuda munyika yeIjipiti vakanga vasina kudzingiswa, ivo vasina kuteerera mirairo yaMwari, avo vaakatemera kuti

vasaona nyika iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba avo kuti achavapa nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi. Pachinzvimbo pavo, akaisa vanakomana vavo, avo Joshua aakadzingisa, nekuti vakanga vaberekwa munzira vasina kudzingiswa. Vakati vadzingiswa, vakagara norunyararo ipapo mumusasa kusvikira vapora. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, Nhasi ndakabvisa kutukwa kweIjipiti kubva kwamuri, uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyo kuti Girigari. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita paseka pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi kubva manheru kumavirira kweJeriko mhiri kweJoridani mubani. Uye vakadya chingwa chisina mbiriso nezvitsva kubva muzviyo zvenyika. Pazuva iri, manna yakapera mushure mekudya kwavo zviyo zvenyika, uye manna haina kuzovapozve kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, asi vakakohwa nyika yemichindwe mugore iroro. Zvakaitika sezvo Joshua aiva muJeriko, akasimudza maziso akaona murume akamira pamberi pake, munondo wakavhomorwa uri muruoko rwake. Joshua akaswedera akati kwaari, Uri wedu here kana wevavengi? Asi akati kwaari, Ini ndiri mukuru wehondo yesimba raShe, zvino ndauya. Uye Joshua akawira pasi nechiso chake panyika, uye akati kwaari, Ishe, munorairei muranda wenyu? Uye mukuru wemauto waIshe akati kuna Joshua, Bvisa shangu kubva mutsoka dzako, nokuti nzvimbo yaurimire pairi zvino itsvene.

6

Uye Jeriko yakanga yakavharwa uye yakasimbiswa, uye hapana

munhu aibuda kubva mairi, uye hapana aipinda. Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Tarira, ndinopa Jeriko muruoko rwako, pamwe chete namambo wayo nevarume vane simba vari mukati mayo. Iwe asi misa varwi vakaitenderedza. Uye zvichaitika kuti pamunoridzira hwamanda, vanhu vese ngavadanidzire pamwe chete, uye pavachenge vadanidzira, masvingo eguta achawa oga, uye vanhu vese vachapinda, mumwe nemumwe achimhanyira mberi muguta. Joshua mwanakomana waNun akapinda kuvapristi, uye akati kwavari, achiti, Rayirai vanhu kuti vatenderedze uye vakombe guta; uye varwi ngavapfuure vakapakata zvombo pamberi paIshe. Uye vapristi vanomwe vaine hwamanda nomwe tsvene ngavapfuure zvakafanana pamberi paIshe, uye ngavaridze nesimba, uye areka yesungano yaIshe ngaitevere. Varwi vanoita hondo ngavafambe pamberi, uye vapristi vanofamba shure vari shure kweareka yesungano yaIshe vachiridza hwamanda. Kuvanhu asi Joshua akaraira, achiti, Musadanidzira, uye ngakurege munhu anonzwa inzwi renyu, kusvikira zuva raanozivisa iye kuti mudanidzire, uye ipapo muchazodanidzira. Uye areka yesungano yaMwari yakati yapota yakabva yakaenda kumusasa, uye yakarara ikoko. Uye pazuva rechipiri Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, uye vapristi vakatakura areka yesungano yaIshe. Uye vapristi vanomwe vaitakura hwamanda nomwe vaifamba pamberi paShe; uye mushure meizvi vaipinda varwi, uye chaunga chakasara shure kweareka yesungano yaShe; uye vapristi vakaridza hwamanda, uye chaunga chose chakasara chakakomba guta kamwe chiri pedyo, uye chakadzokera zvakare kumusasa; saizvozvo vakaitawo kwemazuva

matanhatu. Pazuva rechinomwe vakamuka mambakwedza, uye vakafamba vakapoteredza guta kanomwe musi iwoyo. Uye zvakaitika pakutenderera kwechinomwe, vapristi vakaridza hwamanda, uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Danirai, nokuti Ishe akapa guta kwamuri. Uye guta iri richava chakatukwa, iro nezvese zviri mariri, kuna Ishe wehondo, asi Rahabhi chifeve muchengetedze, iye nezvese zviri mumba make. Asi imi muchachengeta zvikuru kubva kune zvinhu zvakapiwa, kuti kwete kana mukafunga pachenyu mutore kubva kune zvinhu zvakapiwa, uye mugoita musasa wevanakomana vaIsraeri chinhu chakatukwa, uye mugoparadza isu. Uye sirivha yose kana goridhe, kana ndarira kana simbi, zvichava zvitsvene kuna Ishe, zvichaunzwa mumudziyo waIshe. Vapristi vakaridza hwamanda, uye vanhu pavakanzwa kurira kwehwamanda, vanhu vose vakapururudza pamwe chete nekudanidzira kukuru kwakasimba, rusvingo rwose rwakadonha kutenderedza, uye vanhu vose vakakwira vakapinda muguta. Uye Joshua akaitsaurira, nezvose zvaiva muguta kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, kubva kujaya kusvika kumutana, kusvika kumhuru nechemhuka yemutoro, neminondo. Uye kuvajaya vaviri vakanga vasora, Joshua akati, Pindai muimba yemukadzi, mumubudise kubva ikoko, pamwe chete nezvose zvaanazvo. Majaya maviri akanga asora guta akapinda muimba yemukadzi, uye akabudisa Rahabhi chifeve, nababa vake, naamai vake, nehama dzake, nehukama hwake hwose, nezvose zvaaiva nazvo, uye vakamugadza kunze kwemusasa waIsraeri. Uye guta rakapiswa mumoto pamwe chete nezvose zvaiva mariri, kunze kwesirivha negoridhe

nendarira nesimbi zvakaiswa mupfuma yaIshe. Uye Rahabhi chifeve, neimba yese yababa vake, Joshua akaponesa, uye vakagara muIsraeri kusvikira nhasi, nekuti akavanza vasori vakatumwa naJoshua kunosora Jeriko. Uye Joshua akaita kuti vapike mhiko musi iwoyo pamberi paIshe, achiti, akatukwa munhu uyo achavaka guta iro; mumwanakomana wake wedangwe achavaka nheyo dzaro, uye mumwanakomana wake muduku achamisa masuo aro. Uye saizvozvo akaita Hozan anobva kuBheteri; muna Abhironi dangwe rake akavaka nheyo dzayo, uye mumwanakomana mudiki akaponeswa akamisa masuo ayo. Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJoshua, uye zita rake raiva munyika yese.

7

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatadza chivi chikuru, uye vakazvitorera kubva kune zvinhu zvakatsaurwa, uye Akari mwanakomana waKarmi mwanakomana waZambri mwanakomana waZara worudzi rwaJudha akatora kubva kune zvinhu zvakatsaurwa, uye Ishe akatsamwira vanakomana vaIsraeri nehasha. Uye Joshua akatuma varume kuenda kuAi, iri pedyo neBheteri, achiti, endai mundosora Ai, uye varume vakakwira vakasora Ai. Uye vakadzoka kuna Joshua, uye vakati kwaari, vanhu vose ngavarege kukwira, asi varume vangave zviuru zviviri kana zviuru zvitatu ngavakwire vakundise guta; usaendesa vanhu vose ikoko, nokuti vashoma. Uye vakakwira varume vanenge zviuru zvitatu, uye vakatiza pamberi

pevarume veAi. Uye varume veAi vakauraya varume makumi matatu nevatanhatu kubva kwavari, uye vakavatevera kubva pasuo, uye vakavatsakatisa pakudzika, uye moyo wevanhu wakatyiswa, uye wakava semvura. Uye Joshua akabvarura nguvo dzake, uye Joshua akawira pasi neChiso pamberi paIshe kusvikira manheru, iye pamwe chete nevakuru veIsraeri, uye vakaisa guruva pamusoro pemisoro yavo. Joshua akati, ndinokumbira Ishe; nei muranda wenyu akayambutsa vanhu ava Jodhani kuvapa kumuAmori, kuti atiparadze? Uye dai takagara uye takagadzwa pedyo neJodhani. Uye ndichataureiko sezvo Israeri akatendeukira muvengi wake mutsipa? Uye muKenani akanzwa, nevese vanogara munyika iyi, vachatikomba, uye vachatibvisa panyika, uye uchaita sei nezita rako guru? Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Simuka, nei iwe wakawira pasi nechiso chako? Vanhu vakatadza uye vakatyora sungano yandakaita navo, vakaba kubva pazvinhu zvakatsaurwa vakazviisa mumidziyo yavo. Uye vana vaIsraeri havachakwanisi kumira pamberi pevavengi vavo, vachadzoka nemutsipa pamberi pevavengi vavo, nekuti vakava chakatukwa. Handichazovizve nemi, kana musina kubvisa chakatukwa pakati penyu. Simuka uite dzvene vanhu, uye uti vaitwe dzvene mangwana, zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Chinhu chakatukwa chiri pakati penyu, hamuzokwanisi kumira pamberi pevavengi venyu, kusvikira mabvisa chinhu chakatukwa pakati penyu. Uye muchaunganiswa mose mangwanani maererano nemarudzi, uye rudzi rwakaratidza naIshe, mucharuuyisa maererano nemhuri, uye mhuri yakaratidza naIshe, muchaiyisa maererano neimba, uye imba yakaratidza naIshe, muchayiuyisa maererano

nemurume. Uye ani naani anoratidzwa, achatsva mumoto, pamwe chete nezvose zvaanazvo, nokuti akatyora sungano yaIshe, uye akaita kudarika mutemo muIsraeri. Uye Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akauya vanhu maererano nemarudzi avo, uye rudzi rwaJudha rwakaratidzwa. Uye akaunzwa maererano nemarudzi, uye rwakaratidzwa rudzi rwevaZera. Uye akaunzwa maererano nemurume, uye akaratidzwa Akar mwanakomana waZimbiri mwanakomana waZera. Joshua akati kuna Akari, Ipa kubwinya nhasi kuna Ishe Mwari waIsraeri, uye reurura, uye ndiudze zvawakabata, uye usandivanzire. Uye Akari akapindura kuna Joshua, uye akati, Zvirokwazvo ndakatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari waIsraeri, saizvozvo uye saizvozvo ndakaita. Ndakaona mupfuma jasi rakashama rakasiyana-siyana, nemazana maviri emashekeri esirivha, nerurimi rumwe rwegoridhe rwemashekeri makumi mashanu, uye ndichifunga nezvazvo ndakazvitora; uye tarirai zvakavigwa mutende rangu, nesirivha yakavigwa pasi pazvo. Uye Joshua akatuma nhume, vakamhanya kuenda mutende mumusasa, uye zvinhu izvi zvakanga zvakavanzwa mutende wake, uye sirivha yakanga iri pasi pazvo. Uye vakabudisa izvo kubva mutende, vakauyisa kuna Joshua nevakuru veIsraeri, uye vakaisa izvo pamberi paIshe. Joshua akatora Achar mwanakomana waZara, akaenda naye kumupata weAchor, pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, nevanasikana vake, nemhuru dzake, nemhuka dzake dzinokweva mitoro, nemakwai ake ese, netende rake, nezvinhu zvake zvese; uye vanhu vese vakanga vanaye, akavaendesa kuEmekachor. Uye Joshua akati kuna Akari, Wakaparadzireiko isu? Kuparadza chose iwe Ishe

sezvazviri nhasi. Uye vakamutaka namabwe vaIsraeri vose, uye vakamisa pamusoro pake murwi wemabwe mukuru; uye Ishe akarega kutsamwa kwehasha. Nekuda yeizvi akaritumidza kuti Emekachor kusvikira zuva rino.

8

Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usatya, kana kutyiswa. Tora varume vose vehondo pamwe chete newe, usimuke uende kuAi. Tarira, ndapa mambo weAi mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nenyika yake. Uye uchaita kuAi, nenzira yawakaita kuJeriko namambo wayo, uye zvakapambwa zvezvipfuwo uchazvipaira iwe pachako, asi gadzira vanovandira guta kuseri kwaro. Uye Joshua akasimuka pamwe chete nevanhu vese varwi kuti vakwire vaende kuGai. Joshua akasarudza makumi matatu ezviuru zvarume vane simba musimba, uye akavatuma usiku. Uye akaraira kwavari achiti, Imi vambira mushure weguta. Musava kure kubva kuguta, uye muchava vese vakagadzirira. Ini nevose vandinavo tichaswededza kuguta, uye zvichaitika kuti kana vagari veAi vachibuda kuzosangana nesu, sezvavakaita kare, tichabhururuka pamberi pavo. Uye sezvo vangabuda vachitevera shure kwedu, tichavakweva kubva muguta, uye vachati, Vanotiza ava pamberi pedu, senzira yakaita pamberi. Asi imi muchasimuka muvandiro, uye muchafamba muchienda muguta. Maererano neshoko iri, imi muchaita; tarirai, ndakarayira kwamuri. Joshua akavaendesa, uye vakaenda kunzvimbo yokuvangarira, vakagara pakati peBheteri neAi,

kurutivi rwekumadokero kweAi. Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akashanyira vanhu, uye iye nevakuru vakakwira vakatungamirira vanhu vachienda kuAi. Uye vanhu vese varwi pamwe chete naye vakakwira, uye vachifamba vakauya vakatarisana neguta kubva kumabvazuva. Uye vanovandira veguta vaiva kubva kugungwa. Uye zvakaitika pakaona mambo weAi, akakurumidza uye akabuda kunosangana navo pakarurama kuhondo, iye nevanhu vose vaiva naye; uye iye haana kuziva kuti vanovandira kwaari vaiva kuseri kweguta. Uye akaona, Joshua naIsraeri vakadzokera kubva pamberi pavo. Uye vakatevera shure kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ivo vakabva muguta. Hakuna munhu akasiyiwa muAi, asina kutevera shure kwaIsraeri; uye vakasiya guta rakavhurika, uye vakatevera shure kwaIsraeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, tambanudza ruoko rwako nepfumo riri muruoko rwako pamusoro peguta, nokuti ndakaisa guta mumaoko ako; uye vanovandira vachasimuka nekukurumidza kubva panzvimbo yavo. Uye Joshua akatambanudza ruoko rwake nepfumo pamusoro peguta; uye vavandiri vakasimuka nekukurumidza kubva panzvimbo yavo; uye vakabuda paakati atambanudza ruoko, uye vakapinda muguta, uye vakaritora; uye vakakurumidza vakapisa guta nemoto. Vagari veAi vakati vacheuka vakatarisa shure kwavo, vakaona utsi uchikwira kubva muguta kuenda kudenga, uye havachina kwavakanga vachigona kutizira kuno kana kuko. Joshua nevaIsraeri vose vakaona kuti vanovandira vakanga vatora guta, uye kuti utsi hweguta hwakanga hwakwira kudenga; uye vachishanduka, vakauraya varume veAi. Uye ava vakabuda kubva muguta kuti

vazosangana navo, uye vakanongedzwa pakati pemusasa, vamwe vari kuno uye vamwe vari kuno, uye vakavarova kusvikira pakasasara munhu akaponeswa kana akatiza. Uye mambo weAi vakamubata ari mupenyu, uye vakauya naye kuna Joshua. Uye vakati vamira vanakomana vaIsraeri kuuraya vese vaiva muAi, nevari muminda, nevari mugomo pamusoro pekuburukira, kwavakavadzingirira kubva mairi kusvikira kumagumo, Joshua akadzokera kuAi, uye akairova nomunondo. Vakawira muzuva iroro, kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, vaiva zviuru gumi nembiri, ivo vese vakanga vagere muAi. Kunze kwezvakatorwa mumusha zvese, zvavakapamba vana vaIsraeri vakazvitorera maererano nemurairo waIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Joshua. Uye Joshua akapisa guta nemoto, akariita murwi usingagarwi nokusingaperi kusvika nhasi. Mambo weAi akamurembedza pamuti wakaparadzana, uye akanga ari pamuti kusvikira manheru. Zuva richinyura, Joshua akaraira kuti vabvise mutumbi wake kubva pamuti, uye vakaukanda mugomba. Vakamisa murwi wemabwe pamusoro pake, usvikira nhasi.

9

Sezvo vakanzwa madzimambo evaAmori vaiva mhiri kweJodhani, vaiva munyika yezvikomo, uye vaiva mubani, uye vaiva mumhenderekedzo yose yegungwa guru, uye vaiva pedyo neAnti Rebhanoni, uye vaHiti, uye vaKenani, uye vaPerizi, uye vaHivhi, uye vaAmori, uye vaGirigashi, uye vaJebhusi,

vakaunganira pamwe chete kuti varwise Joshua naIsraeri vose pamwe chete. Vagari veGibheoni vakanzwa zvose zvakaitwa naIshe kuJeriko nokuAi. Uye vakaita uyewo ivo pachavo nehunyengeri; uye vakauya vakazvitengera mbuva uye vakazvigadzirira; uye vakatora masaga ekare pamusoro pemapfudzi avo, nehomwe dzewaini dzekare uye dzakaparuka dzakasungwa, uye zvisina zveshangu dzavo, uye mashangu avo ekare uye akagwinha mutsoka dzavo, uye nguvo dzavo dzakare pamusoro pavo, uye chingwa chavo chembuva chakaoma uye chine ukungu uye chakadyiwa. Vakauya kuna Joshua mumusasa weIsraeri muGirigari, vakati kuna Joshua neIsraeri, Takabva kunyika iri kure, saka zvino itai sungano nesu. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakati kumuHori, Tarira, zvimwe munogara pakati pedu, saka tingaita sei sungano nemi? Uye vakati kuna Joshua, Tiri varanda venyu, uye Joshua akati kwavari, Munobva kupi, uye makabva kupi? Uye vakati, Kubva kunyika kure kwazvo varanda venyu vakauya muzita raIshe Mwari wenyu; nokuti takanzwa zita rake, nezvose zvaakaita muIjipiti, nezvose zvaakaita kumadzimambo evaAmori, avo vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani, kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uye kuna Ogi mambo weBhashani, uyo aigara muAshitaroti nemuEdrei. Uye vakati vanzwa, vakuru vedu nevose vanogara munyika yedu vakati kwatiri vachiti, Torai mbuva dzenyu parwendo, muende kundosangana navo, mugoti kwavari, Tiri varanda venyu, zvino itai sungano nesu. Zvingwa izvi, takazviunga zvichiri zvinopisa musi watakaenda kuti tiuye kwamuri, asi zvino zvakaoma uye zvava zvakadyiwa. Uye matehwe aya ewaini ayo takagadza matsva, akaputika, uye nguo dzedu neshangu dzedu dzasakara

kubva parwendo rurefu kwazvo. Uye vatongi vakatora zvokudya zvavo, uye havana kubvunza Ishe. Joshua akaita rugare navo, uye vakaita sungano navo yekuvaponesa, uye vatungamiri veungano vakapika kwavari. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva matatu mushure mekuita chibvumirano navo, vakanzwa kuti vaiva pedyo navo, uye kuti vaigara pakati pavo. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva, uye vakauya mumaguta avo. Maguta avo aiva Gibheoni, Kefira, Bheeroti, nemaguta eJarimi. Uye vana vaIsraeri havana kurwa navo, nekuti vatongi vese vakanga vapika kwavari naIshe Mwari waIsraeri, uye ungano yese yakanyunyutira vatongi. Vatongi vakati kuungano yose, Isu takapika kwavari naIshe Mwari waIsraeri, uye zvino hatikwanisi kuvabata. Izvi tichaita, kuvabata vari vapenyu, uye tichavachengeta, uye hakuzovi nekutsamwa pamusoro pedu nekuda kwemhiko yatakavapikira. Vachararama, uye vachava vatemi vemiti nevatakuri vemvura kuungano yese, sezvo vatongi vakataura kwavari. Joshua akavadana pamwe chete, uye akati kwavari, Nei makandinyengera muchiti, Tiri kure nemi kwazvo, asi imi muri vagari vemuno pakati pedu? Uye zvino makatukwa, haichazoperi pakati penyu muranda, kana mutemi wemiti, kana mutakuri wemvura kwandiri uye kuna Mwari wangu. Uye vakapindura kuna Joshua, vachiti, zvakataurwa kwatiri zvese zvakanga zvakarayirwa naIshe Mwari wako kuna Mozisi muranda wake, kuti akupei imi nyika iyi, uye kuparadza chose isu nevese vanogara pairi pamberi penyu; uye takatya kwazvo pamusoro pemweya yedu pamberi penyu, uye takaita chinhu ichi. Uye zvino tarirai, isu tiri pasi penyu, sezvo zvinofadza kwamuri uye sezvo zvinokubatsirai,

itai kwatiri. Uye vakaita kwavari saizvozvo, uye Joshua akavanunura muzuva iro kubva mumaoko evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye havana kuvauraya. Uye Joshua akavagadza musi iwoyo kuti vave vatemihuni nevatakuri vemvura veungano yose, uye vearitari yaMwari. Nekuda kweizvi, vanogara muGibhoni vakava vatemihuni nevatakuri vemvura vearitari yaMwari kusvikira nhasi, uye munzvimbo iyo Ishe angasarudza.

10

Sezvo akanzwa Adhonibhezeki mambo weJerusarema kuti Joshua akatora Ai, uye akaparadza chaizvo iyo, nzira yavakaita Jeriko namambo wayo, saizvozvo vakaita Ai namambo wayo, uye kuti vagere Gibhioni vakashandukira kuna Joshua nekuna Isiraeri, uye vakatya kubva kwavari zvikuru; nokuti aiziva kuti Gibhioni guta guru, senge rimwe remaguta makuru, uye vese varume varo vakasimba. Uye akatuma Adonibezeki mambo weJerusarema kuna Eramu mambo weHebhuroni, uye kuna Fidhoni mambo weJarimuti, uye kuna Jefita mambo weRakishi uye kuna Dhabeini mambo weAdhuramu, achiti, uyai, kwirai kwandiri, uye ndibatsirei, uye ngatirwisei Gibheoni; nokuti vakatiza vakaenda kuna Joshua uye kuvanakomana veIsraeri. Uye vakakwira madzimambo mashanu evaJebhusi, mambo weJerusarema, uye mambo weHebhuroni, uye mambo weJarimuti, uye mambo weRakishi, uye mambo weAdhuramu, ivo nevanhu vavo vose. Uye vakakomberedza Gibhiyoni, uye vakarirwisa. Uye vakatuma vanhu vaigara muGibhoni kuna

Joshua kumusasa weIsraeri muGirigari, vachiti, Usarega maoko ako kubva kuvaranda vako; kwira kwatiri nekukurumidza uye utibatsire uye utinunure; nekuti vakaungana pamusoro pedu madzimambo ese evaAmori vanogara munyika yemakomo. Joshua akakwira achibva kuGirigari, iye pamwe chete nevarwi vose vaiva naye, vose vaiva nesimba. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usavatya, nokuti ndavaisa mumaoko ako; hapana kana mumwe wavo achasara pamberi penyu. Uye sezvo Joshua akauya pamusoro pavo kamwe kamwe, akanga afamba usiku hwose achibva kuGirigari. Uye Ishe akavavhiringidza pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Ishe akavaputsa nokuputsa kukuru muGibhioni, uye vakavadzingirira nenzira yekukwira kweBheti Horoni, uye vakavagura kusvika kuAzeka uye kusvika kuMakedha. Mukutiza kwavo kubva pachiso chevanakomana vaIsraeri pamusoro pekudzika kweBheti horoni, Ishe akapotsera kwavari mabwe echimvuramabwe kubva kudenga kusvika kuAzeka. Vakawanda vaiva vakafa nekuda kwemabwe echimvuramabwe kupfuura avo vakaurayiwa nevanakomana vaIsraeri nomunondo muhondo. Ipapo Joshua akataura kuna Ishe, pazuva rakaisa Mwari muAmore pasi peruoko rwaIsraeri, panguva yaakapwanya ivo muGibheon, uye vakapwanywa pamberi pevanakomana veIsraeri, uye Joshua akati, zuva ngaimire pamusoro peGibheon, uye mwedzi pamusoro pemupata weAijalon. Zuva rakamira pamwe chete nemwedzi mukumira, kusvikira Mwari akadzivirira vavengi vavo, uye zuva rakamira pakati pedenga, harina kuenda kumadokero kusvikira kwapera zuva rimwe. Uye hakuna kumbova nezuva rakadaro, kana kare kana pashure, zvekuti Mwari anzwe

munhu, nekuti Ishe akarwa pamwe chete neIsraeri. Madzimambo mashanu aya akatiza uye akavanda mubako raiva muMakedha. Uye zvakashumirwa kuna Joshua vachiti, Madzimambo mashanu awanikwa akavanzwa mubako riri muMakedha. Uye Joshua akati, Kungurutsai mabwe pamuromo webako, uye gadzai varume kuti vachengete pamusoro pavo. Imi asi musimira, teverai vavengi venyu, mubate vari shure kwavo, uye musavatendera kupinda mumaguta avo, nokuti Ishe Mwari wedu akavaisa mumaoko edu. Zvakaitika kuti Joshua nevanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakati vamira kuvauraya nokuvauraya kukuru kwazvo kusvikira kumagumo, vakapunyuka vakatizira kumaguta akasimbiswa. Uye vanhu vese vakadzokera kuna Joshua kuMakedha vakachengeteka, uye hapana mumwe wevakomana vaIsraeri akaomba nerurimi rwake. Uye Joshua akati, Vhurai bako, muburitsa madzimambo mashanu aya kubva mubako. Vakabudisa madzimambo mashanu kubva mumapako, mambo weJerusarema, namambo weHebhuroni, namambo weJerimuti, namambo weLakishi, namambo weOdhoramu. Uye sezvo vakabudisa ivo kuna Joshua, Joshua akadana pamwe chete vaIsraeri vese, nevatungamiri vehondo vaienda naye, achiti kwavari, Endai pamberi muise tsoka dzenyu pamusoro pemitsipa yavo. Vakaswedera vakaisa tsoka dzavo pamusoro pemitsipa yavo. Uye Joshua akati kwavari, Musavatya, uye musavhunduswa, ivai nesimba uye mutsunge, nekuti saizvozvo Ishe achaita kuvavengi venyu vese vamunorwa navo. Uye Joshua akavauraya, uye akavarembedza pamusoro pematanda mashanu, uye vaiva vachirembedzwa pamusoro pematanda kusvikira manheru. Uye zvakaitika

pakuvira kwezuva, Joshua akaraira, uye vakavabvisa pamatanda, uye vakavakanda mubako, maiva vakatizira ikoko, uye vakakungurutsa mabwe pamusoro pebako kusvikira nhasi. Uye Makeda vakatora musi iwoyo, uye vakaiuraya nomunondo, uye vakaparadza zvachose zvinhu zvese zvinofema zvakanga zviri mairi, uye hapana akasiyiwa mairi akaponeswa kana kutiza, uye vakaita kuna mambo weMakeda sezvavakaita kuna mambo weJeriko. Uye Joshua akaenda pamwe chete nevaIsraeri vese kubva kuMakkedah kuenda kuLebna, uye akakomba Lebna. Uye Ishe akaipa mumaoko eIsraeri, uye vakatora iyo nemambo wayo, uye vakaiuraya nebakatwa, nezvinhu zvese zvinofema mairi, uye hapana akasiyiwa mairi akaponeswa kana kupunyuka, uye vakaita kuna mambo wayo sezvavakaita kuna mambo weJeriko. Uye Joshua akaenda pamwe chete neIsraeri yese kubva kuLebna kuenda kuRakishi, uye vakakomba guta iro, uye vakarirwisa. Uye Ishe akaisa Rakishi mumaoko aIsraeri. Uye akaritora muzuva rechipiri, uye vakauraya nomunondo, uye vakaparadza chose, nenzira yavakaitira Ribhina. Ipapo Eramu mambo weGezeri akakwira kuzobatsira Rakishi, uye Joshua akamurova nomunondo, pamwe chete nevanhu vake, kusvikira pakasasara nomunhu wakaponeswa kana wakatiza. Joshua akaenda pamwe chete neIsraeri yose kubva kuRakishi kuenda kuOdhoramu, uye vakakomba guta iro uye vakarikunda. Ishe akaipa muruoko rwaIsraeri, uye vakaritora musi iwoyo, uye vakariuraya nomunondo, uye vakauraya zvinhu zvose zvinofema mukuriparadza, sezvakaita kuRakishi. Uye Joshua akaenda nevose veIsrael pamwe chete naye kuenda kuHebron, uye vakakomba iyo. Uye vakarova iyo nomunondo,

uye zvose zvinofema zvakanga zviri mairi, hakuna chaiva chasara. Nenzira yavakaitira Odhorama, vakaparadza iyo, uye zvose zvakanga zviri mairi. Joshua neIsraeri yose vakadzokera kuDhebhiri; uye vakarikomba, vakaritora, namambo waro, nemisha yaro; uye vakarirova nemuromo womunondo, uye vakariparadza zvachose, nezvinhu zvose zvinofema mariri; uye havana kusiyira munhu kana mumwe akaponeswa; nenzira yavakaitira Hebhuroni namambo wayo, saizvozvo vakaitira Dhebhiri namambo wayo. Uye Joshua akarova nyika yose yemakomo, neNegevhi, nemupata, neAshedoti, nemadzimambo ayo; havana kusiya munhu wavo akaponeswa; uye chose chinofema upenyu akaparadza zvachose, nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe Mwari waIsraeri, kubva Kadheshi Bharinea kusvika Gaza, nyika yose yeGosheni kusvika Gibheoni. Uye madzimambo avo ese, nenyika yavo, Joshua akavarova kamwe chete, nokuti Ishe Mwari waIsraeri akarwira Israeri.

11

Zvino Jabeshi mambo weHazori paakanzwa, akatumira kuna Jobhabhi mambo weMeromi, uye kuna mambo weShimironi, uye kuna mambo weAkishafi, uye kuna madzimambo ari kuSidhoni huru, munyika yezvikomo uye muArabha pakatarisana neKineroti, uye musango, uye muFenaedori, uye kuna vaKenani vemhenderekedzo kubva kumabvazuva, uye kuna vaAmori vemhenderekedzo, uye vaHiti, uye vaPerizi, uye vaJebhusi vari mugomo, uye vaHivhi, uye vari pasi peHerimoni

munyika yeMasipah. Uye vakabuda ivo nemadzimambo avo pamwe chete navo, sejecha regungwa pakuwanda, nemabhiza nengoro dzakawanda kwazvo. Uye madzimambo ese ava vakauya pamwe chete uye vakasvika panzvimbo imwe chete, uye vakadzika musasa pamvura yeMaron kuti varwise Israeri. Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usatya chiso chavo, nokuti mangwana panguva ino ndichavapa vakakunda pamberi peIsraeri. Mabhiza avo uchavagura tsandanyama, uye ngoro dzavo uchadzipisa nomoto. Uye Joshua akauya nevanhu vese varwi pamusoro pavo pamvura yeMaron pakarepo, uye vakavawira pamusoro pavo munyika yezvikomo. Ishe akavaisa pasi peIsraeri, uye vachivarova vakavatevera kusvikira kuSidhoni guru, uye kusvikira kuMaseron, uye kusvikira kumapani eMassoki kumabvazuva, uye vakavauraya kusvikira pasina kusara munhu wavo akapona. Uye Joshua akavaitira sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe, akagura tsandanyama dzemabhiza avo, uye ngoro dzavo akadziapisa nomoto. Uye Joshua akadzoka munguva iyoyo, uye akatora Hazor, namambo wayo, uye Hazor yaiva kare ichitonga umambo hwese uhwu. Uye vakauraya zvinhu zvese zvinofema mairi nomunondo, uye vakaparadza vese, uye hapana chakasiyiwa mairi chinofema, uye Hazori vakaipisa nomoto. Uye maguta ese eumambo, nemadzimambo avo Joshua akatora, uye akavauraya nemuromo womunondo; uye vakavaparadza chose, nenzira yakaraira Mozisi muranda waIshe. Asi maguta ese akanga akasimbiswa haana kuapisa Israeri; kunze kweHazori chete yakapisa Israeri, uye zvinhu zvese zvakapambwa zvayo vakazvitorera vanakomana vaIsraeri; asi ivo vese vakaparadza zvachose nemuromo

womunondo, kusvikira avaparadza; havana kusiya kubva kwavari chinhu chinofema. Nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi muranda wake, uye Mozisi saizvozvowo akaraira Joshua; uye saizvozvo akaita Joshua, haana kudarika chinhu kubva pazvinhu zvose zvaakamurayira Mozisi. Joshua akatora nyika yose yezvikomo, nenyika yose yeNegev, nenyika yose yeGosheni, nemapani, neyakananga kumadokero, negomo reIsraeri, nenzvimbo dzakaderera dziri pedyo negomo kubva pagomo reHaraki, uye inoenda kuSeiri, uye kusvika kuBhaari Gadhi, nemapani eRebhanoni pasi pegomo reHerimoni; uye madzimambo avo ose akaatora, uye akavauraya, uye akavauraya. Uye Joshua akarwa nehondo nemazuva akawanda nemadzimambo aya. Uye hakuna guta ravasina kutora Israeri, zvese vakazvitora muhondo. Nokuti kuburikidza naIshe zvakaitika kusimbisa moyo yavo kuti vasangane muhondo neIsraeri, kuti vaparadzwe, kuti tsitsi dzirege kupiwa kwavari, asi kuti vaparadzwe, nenzira yakataurwa naIshe kuna Mozisi. Uye Joshua akauya panguva iyoyo, akaparadza vaAnakimu kubva munyika yamakomo, kubva muHebhron, kubva muDabir, kubva muAnaboth, uye kubva muJudha yose pamwe chete nemaguta avo, uye Joshua akavaparadza. Hakuna akasiyiwa wevaAnakim pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, asi kunze kwemuri Gaza, nemuri Gati, nemuri Ashidodhi akasiyiwa. Uye Joshua akatora nyika yese, sezvo Ishe akaraira Moses, uye Joshua akavapa ivo senhaka kuna Israel mukugovaniswa maererano nemarudzi avo, uye nyika yakazorora kubva kuhondo.

12

Uye ava ndiwo madzimambo enyika, avo vakaurayiwa nevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakagara nhaka yenyika yavo mhiri kwaJoridani, kumabvazuva kwezuva, kubva mumupata weArinoni kusvikira kugomo reHerimoni, nenyika yose yeArabha kumabvazuva. Sihon mambo wevaaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshbon, achitonga kubva kuArnon, iri mumupata parutivi rwomupata, nehafu yeGireadhi kusvika kuJabhoki, muganhu wevanakomana veAmoni. Uye Arabha kusvika kugungwa reChinereti kumabvazuva, uye kusvika kugungwa reArabha, gungwa remunyu, kubva kumabvazuva nenzira yakananga kuBheti Jeshimoti, kubva kuTemani iri pasi peAsedoti Pisiga. Uye Og mambo weBhashani akasara kubva kuvanakomana vemajayanti, aigara muAshitaroti uye muEdrei, aibata ushe kubva kugomo reHerimoni uye kubva kuSarekati, uye Bhashani yose kusvika kumiganhu yevaGeshuri, uye Maki, uye hafu yeGireadhi kusvika kumiganhu dzaSihoni mambo weHeshibhoni. Mozisi muranda waShe nevanakomana vaIsraeri vakavarova; uye Mozisi akavapa iyo senhaka kuna Rubheni, naGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase. Uye ava madzimambo evaAmori, avo vakaurayiwa naJoshua nevanakomana veIsraeri mhiri kweJodhani pedyo negungwa Bhaaragadhi mubani reLebhanoni, uye kusvika kugomo reHaraki vachikwira kuenda kuSeiri; uye akaipa Joshua kumarudzi eIsraeri kuti agare nhaka maererano nemugove wavo, mugomo, uye mubani, uye muArabha, uye muAshedhoti, uye murenje, uye Negebhi;

muHiti, uye muAmori, uye muKenani, uye muPerizi, uye muHivhi, uye muJebhusi. Mambo weJeriko, uye mambo weAi iri pedyo neBheteri, mambo weJerusarema, mambo weHebhuroni, mambo weJarimuti, mambo weLakishi, mambo weEramu, mambo weGezeri, mambo weDhebhiri, mambo weGadheri, mambo weHorima, mambo weAdheri, mambo weRibhina, mambo weAdhuramu, mambo weErati, mambo weTapua, mambo weHeferi, mambo weAfeki weShareni, mambo weAsomu, mambo weShimironi, mambo weMadhoni, mambo weAzifi, mambo weKadheshi, mambo weZakaki, mambo weMaredoti, mambo weJekomi weKarimeri, mambo weAdhuramu weFenieadhori, mambo weGai weGarirea, mambo weTerisa; vose ava madzimambo makumi maviri nemapfumbamwe.

13

Joshua akanga ava mukuru, akwegura, uye Ishe akati kwaari, Iwe wakwegura, uye nyika yakawanda ichiri kusara kuti ive nhaka. Uye iyi nyika yakasiyiwa; miganhu yevaFiristia, muGeshuri, uye muKenani, kubva kune isina vanhu iri pamberi peIjipiti kusvika kumiganhu yeEkironi kubva kuruboshwe rwevaKenani inoverengwa kumatunhu mashanu evaFiristia, kumuGaza, nekumuAshidhodhi, nekumuAshikeroni, nekumuGiti, nekumuEkironi, nekumuAvhi, kubva kuTemani nenyika yese yeKenani pamberi peGaza, nevaShidhoni kusvika kuAfeki, kusvika kumiganhu yevaAmori, nenyika yese yeGariati

yevaFiristia, neRebhanoni rose kubva kumabvazuva ezuva kubva kuGirigari pasi pegomo reHerimoni kusvika pakupinda kweEmati, vese vanogara munyika yezvikomo kubva kuRebhanoni kusvika kuMaserete Memefomaimu. Vese vaSidhoni, ini ndichavaparadza chose kubva pachiso chaIsraeri; asi ugoverane iyo nemugove kuna Israeri, nenzira yandakakuraira nayo iwe. Uye zvino ganhura nyika iyi senhaka kumarudzi mapfumbamwe, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase. Kubva kwaJodhani kusvika kugungwa guru maererano nekuvira kwezuva, uchapa iyo; gungwa guru richava muganhu. Kumarudzi maviri, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaMhanase, kuRubheni, uye kuGadhi, akapa Mozisi mhiri kwaJodhani; kumabvazuva ezuva akapa kwaari Mozisi muranda waShe, kubva kuAroeri, iri pamuromo werukova rwaArinoni, uye guta riri pakati pemupata, uye Misori yose kubva kuMedhebha; Maguta ose aSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo akatonga muHeshibhoni kusvika kumiganhu yevanakomana vaAmoni; Uye Gireadhi, uye miganhu yeGeshuri, uye vaMaakati, gomo rose reHerimoni, uye Bhashani yose kusvika kuSareka; Umambo hwose hwaOgi muBhashani, uyo akatonga muAshitaroti uye muEdhirei; uyu akasara kubva kumajayanti, uye akamurova Mozisi, uye akamuparadza chose. Uye havana kuparadza vanakomana vaIsraeri vaGesiri, navaMachati, navaKenani, uye mambo weGesiri naMachati vakagara pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri kusvikira zuva ranhasi. Kunze kwerudzi rwaLevi, hakuna kupiwa nhaka. Ishe Mwari waIsraeri, ndiye nhaka yavo, sezvaakataura kwavari Ishe. Uye uyu ndiwo mugove wakagovera Mosesi kuvanakomana

vaIsraeri muAraboth Moab, mhiri kweJordani, pedyo neJeriko. Uye Mozisi akaapa rudzi rwaRubheni maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye zvakaitika miganhu yavo kubva kuAroeri, iyo iri pamberi pechikaha cheArnoni, uye guta riri muchikaha cheArnoni; uye yose Misori, kusvika kuHeshbhoni, uye maguta ose ari muMisori, uye Dhibhoni, uye Bhamoti Bhaari, uye imba yeMeelbhoti, uye Bhashani, uye Bhakedemoti, uye Mefaati, uye Kiriataimu, uye Sibhima, uye Seradha, uye Zioni mugomo reEnabhi, uye Bheti Peori, uye Ashidoti Pisiga, uye Bheti Jeshimoti, uye maguta ose eMisori, uye umambo hwose hwaSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo Mozisi akarova iye nevatungamiri veMidhiani, uye Evhi, uye Rekemu, uye Zuri, uye Huri, uye Rebha mutongi wezvakapambwa zveSioni, uye vagari veSioni. Uye Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori, muprofita, vakamuuraya pakutsauka. Zvakaitika kuti miganhu yaRubheni, Jodhani muganhu, iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaRubheni maererano nemadzinza avo, maguta avo nemafamu avo. Mosesi akapa vanakomana vaGadhi maererano nedzimba dzavo. Miganhu yavo yaiva Jazeri, maguta ese eGireadhi, nehafu yenyika yevanakomana vaAmoni kusvikira kuArabha, iri pamberi peAradhi. Uye kubva kuHeshbon kusvika kuAraboth maererano neMizipa, uye Botanimi, uye Maani kusvika kumiganhu yeDhibhoni, uye Enadhomi uye Otarigai uye Bhetanaramu uye Sukoti uye Shafani uye umambo hwakasara hwaSihoni mambo weHeshbhoni; uye Jodhani uchava muganhu kusvika kuchikamu chegungwa cheKinereti mhiri kwaJodhani kubva kumabvazuva. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaGadhi maererano nemhuri dzavo uye maererano nemaguta avo,

maererano nemhuri dzavo mutsipa vachadzoka pamberi pevavengi vavo, nekuti zvakaitika maererano nemhuri dzavo maguta avo, uye mafama avo. Uye Mozisi akapa hafu yorudzi rwaManase maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye miganhu yavo yakanga ichibva kuMaan, uye umambo hwese hweBashani, uye umambo hwese hwaOgi mambo weBashani, uye misha yese yaJairi, iri muBashani, maguta makumi matanhatu. Uye hafu yeGiread, uye muAshtaroth, uye muEdrei, maguta eumambo hwaOg muBashan, kuvanakomana vaMachir vanakomana vaManasseh, uye kuhafu yevanakomana vaMachir vanakomana vaManasseh, maererano nemhuri dzavo. Ava ndivo vakagoverwa nhaka naMozisi mhiri kweJodhani muAraboti yeMoabhu, mhiri kweJodhani kumabvazuva kweJeriko.

14

Uye ava ndivo vakagoverana nhaka yevanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeKenani, avo vakagoverana nhaka kwavari Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNaue, nevatungamiri vemhuri dzemarudzi evanakomana vaIsraeri. Maererano nemigove vakagara nhaka, nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe muruoko rwaJoshua kumarudzi mapfumbamwe, uye kuhafu yerudzi kubva mhiri kweJordan. Uye vaRevhi haana kuvapa nhaka pakati pavo, nekuti vaiva vanakomana vaJosefa marudzi maviri Manase naEfuremu; uye chikamu hachina kupiwa munyika kuvaRevhi, asi maguta chete ekugara, uye nzvimbo dzakaparadzaniswa dzavo dzezvipfuwo, nezvipfuwo zvavo.

Nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe kuna Mosesi, saizvozvo vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakakamura nyika. Vanakomana vaJudha vakauya kuna Joshua muGirigari, uye Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune muKenazi akati kwaari, Iwe unoziva shoko rakataurwa naIshe kuna Mosesi munhu waMwari pamusoro pangu nepamusoro pako muKadheshi Bharinea. Nokuti ndakanga ndine makore makumi mana paakanditumawo Mozisi, muranda waMwari, kubva kuKadheshi Bharinea kuti ndinosora nyika; uye ndakamupindura shoko zvinoenderana nepfungwa dzake. Hama dzangu dzakakwira neni dzakachinja mwoyo wevanhu, asi ini ndakazvipira zvizere kutevera Ishe Mwari wangu. Uye Mozisi akapika musi iwoyo achiti, Nyika yawakatsikirira ichava yako senhaka, iwe nevana vako nokusingaperi, nokuti wakatsungirira kutevera Ishe Mwari wedu. Uye zvino Ishe akandichengeta nenzira yaakareva; iri igore ramakumi mana nemashanu, kubva paakareva Ishe shoko iri kuna Mozisi; uye Israeri akafamba murenje; uye zvino tarira ini nhasi ndine makore makumi masere nemashanu; Ndichiri nhasi ndine simba, sezvaakanga akandituma Mozisi, saizvozvo ndine simba zvino kubuda uye kupinda muhondo. Uye zvino ndinokumbira kwauri gomo iri, sezvakarehwa naIshe pazuva iro, nekuti iwe wakanzwa shoko iri pazuva iro. Zvino asi vaAnakimu variko, maguta akasimbiswa uye makuru. Kana saka Ishe anewo neni, ndichaparadza ivo, sezvaakataura kwandiri Ishe. Uye Joshua akaropafadza iye, uye akapa Hebron kuna Caleb mwanakomana waJephunneh mwanakomana waKenaz senhaka. Nekuda izvi Hebhron yakava yaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune muKenizi

senhaka kusvikira zuva rino, nekuti iye akatevera murairo waIshe Mwari waIsraeri. Asi zita reHebron raiva pamberi guta Argob, guta guru revaAnakim iri, uye nyika yakarega hondo.

15

Uye miganhu yorudzi rwaJudha yakapiwa maererano nemhuri dzavo, kubva kumiganhu yeIdumea, kubva kurenje reSin kusvikira kuKadheshi, kwakananga nechamhembe. Uye miganhu yavo yakanga ichibva kuMaodzanyemba kusvika kuchikamu chegungwa remunyu, kubva kumukwidza waienda kuMaodzanyemba. Uye inopfuura yakatarisana nekukwira kweAkrabhimi; uye inotenderera Sena, uye inokwira ichibva kuMaodzanyemba ichienda kuKadheshi Bharinea; uye inobuda Hezironi, uye inokwirira kuAdhari; uye inobuda yakananga kumadokero kweKadheshi, uye inobuda ichienda kuAzimoni, uye inosvika kumupata weIjipiti; uye kubuda kwemiganhu yayo kuchava kugungwa; iyi ndiyo miganhu yavo ichibva kuMaodzanyemba. Uye miganhu kubva kumabvazuva yose gungwa remunyu kusvikira kuJodhani. Uye miganhu yavo kubva kuNorth, uye kubva pachikomo chegungwa uye kubva pachikamu chaJordan. Inokwira miganhu pamusoro peBheti Hagaraama; uye inopfuura ichibva kuchamhembe pamusoro peBheti Arabha, uye inokwira miganhu pamusoro pedombo raBhohani mwanakomana waRubheni; Uye inokwira miganhu pamusoro pechechina chemupata weAkori, uye inoburuka pamusoro peGirigari, iyo iri pakatarisana nekukwira

kweAdhamimi, iyo iri zasi kumupata, uye inosvika pamvura yechitubu chezuva; uye kuchava kwayo kubuda chitubu cheRogeri; Uye inokwira miganhu mumupata weHinomi, pamusoro pemusana wemuJebhusi uchibva zasi; iyi ndiyo Jerusarema; uye inosvika miganhu pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, iyo iri pakatarisana nemupata weHinomi kugungwa, iyo iri kubva kuchikamu chenyika yeRafaimi kuchamhembe; Uye inosvika muganhu uchibva pamusoro pegomo kuchitubu chemvura yeNafito, uye inosvika kugomo reEfuroni; uye ichatungamirira muganhu kuBhaari; iyi iguta reJearimi. Uye muganhu uchapotera uchibva kuBhaari uchienda kugungwa, uye uchapfuura uchipinda mugomo reAsari pamusoro pemumazasi weguta reJarini uchibva kuchamhembe; uyu ndiChasironi; uye uchadzika kuguta rezuva, uye uchapfuura kumaodzanyemba. Uye muganhu unotambanuka pamusoro pemumazasi weEkironi kuchamhembe, uye miganhu ichatambanuka kuSukoti, uye miganhu ichapfuura kumaodzanyemba, uye ichatambanuka kuRibhina, uye kubuda kwemiganhu kuchava kugungwa. Uye miganhu yavo kubva kugungwa, gungwa guru richaisa muganhu. Iyi ndiyo miganhu yevanakomana vaJudha yakapoteredza maererano nedzimba dzavo. Uye kuna Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune, akapa mugove pakati pevanakomana vaJudha nekuda kwemurairo waMwari, uye Joshua akamupa guta reAribhoki, guta guru raEnaki; iri ndicho Hebhuroni. Uye Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune akaparadza ikoko vanakomana vatatu vaEnaki, Sheshai, Tarmai naAhimani. Uye Karebhu akakwira kubva ipapo akananga kuvagari vemuDhebhiri, uye zita reDhebhiri

kare raiva Guta reMavara. Uye Karebhu akati, Ani naani achatora uye akundisa guta reMavara uye aritora, ndichamupa Akisa mwanasikana wangu kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye Othniel mwanakomana waKenaz, munun'una waCaleb, akatora iye, uye akamupa Achsah mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye zvakaitika pakuenda kwake kunze, uye akadzidzisa kwaari achiti, Ndichabvunza baba vangu munda, uye akadanidzira achibva kumbongoro, uye Karebhu akati kwaari, Chii chiri kwauri? Uye akati kwaari, Ndipei kuropafadzwa, nokuti mandipa nyika yeNegebhi, ndipeiwo Bhothanisi. Akamupa Gonathira yokumusoro neGonathira yezasi. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi yevanakomana vaJudha. Akava maguta avo maguta kuna rudzi rwevanakomana vaJudha pamiganhu yeEdhomu parenje, uye Bhaisereri, uye Ara, uye Hazori, uye Ikamu, uye Regima, uye Arueri, uye Kadheshi, uye Asorionaini, uye Mainamu, uye Bharumainani, uye misha yavo, uye maguta eAseroni, uyu Hazori, uye Seni, uye Sarimaa, uye Moradha, uye Seri, uye Bhaifarati, uye Khorasewora, uye Bheerishebha; uye misha yavo, uye mafamu avo, Bhara, uye Bhakoki, uye Asomu, uye Erubhoudhadhi, uye Bheteri, uye Horima, uye Zikiragi, uye Makarimu, uye Setenaki, uye Rabhosi, uye Sare, uye Eromoti; maguta makumi maviri nemapfumbamwe, uye misha yavo. Mumubani Ashtaol, neZorah, neEshtaol. Uye Rameni, uye Tano, uye Irutoti, uye Maiani, uye Ierimuti, uye Odhoramu, uye Membra, uye Saoko, uye Iazeka, uye Sakarimi, uye Gadera, uye mafamu ayo; maguta gumi nemana, uye misha yavo. Sena, naAdhasani, naMigidharigadhi, neDharadhi, neMizipa, naJakareri, neBhasedoti, naIdheadhariya, naKabhra, naMakesi,

naMaakosi, naGedhori, naBhagadhieri, naNomani, naMakedhani; maguta gumi nematanhatu, nemisha yawo; Ribhina, naItaki, naAnoki, naJana, naNasibhi, naKeirami, naAkiezi, naKezibhi, naBhatisari, naAiromi; maguta gumi, nemisha yawo; Ekironi, nemisha yayo, nemapurazi avo, kubva kuEkironi Gemuna; nezvose zviri pedyo neAshedoti; nemisha yawo, Asiedoti, nemisha yayo, nemapurazi ayo; Gaza, nemisha yayo, nemapurazi ayo kusvikira kurukova rweIjipiti, uye gungwa guru rinoganhura. Uye munyika yezvikomo Shamiri, uye Jetere, uye Soka, uye Rena, uye guta reMavara, iri ndiyo Dhebhiri, uye Anoni, uye Esi, uye Mani, uye Aisami, uye Gosheni, uye Charu, uye Chana, uye Geromu; maguta gumi nerimwe, uye misha yawo; Airemu, uye Remuna, uye Soma, uye Jemaini, uye Bhetakou, uye Fakua, uye Euma, uye guta reAribhoki, iri ndiyo Hebhuroni, uye Soraiti; maguta mapfumbamwe, uye mafuro avo; Maori, uye Karimeri, uye Ozibhi, uye Itani, uye Jarieri, uye Arikamu, uye Zakanaimu, uye Gibhea, uye Timuna; maguta mapfumbamwe, uye misha yawo; Airua, uye Bheti Zuri, uye Gedhoni, uye Magaroti, uye Bhaitanamu, uye Tekumu; maguta matanhatu, uye misha yawo; Kiriati Bhaari, iri guta reJarimu, uye Sotebha; maguta maviri, uye mafuro avo; uye Bhadharigesi, uye Tarabhaamu, uye Ainoni, uye Aiokioza, uye Nafurazoni, uye maguta eSadhoni, uye eArikadhe; maguta manomwe, uye misha yawo. VaJebhusi vakagara muJerusarema, uye vanakomana vaJudha havana kukwanisa kuvaparadza, uye vaJebhusi vakagara muJerusarema kusvikira nhasi.

16

Uye miganhu yevanakomana vaJosefa yakabva kuJorodhani weJeriko kumabvazuva, uye ichakwira ichibva kuJeriko ichienda kumakomo, kurenje, kusvika kuBheteri Ruza. Uye ichabuda muBheteri, uye ichapfuura pamiganhu yeAhatarthi. Uye ichapfuura napagungwa kumiganhu yeAttalim kusvikira kumiganhu yeBheti Horoni yezasi, uye kubuda kwavo kuchava pagungwa. Vana vaJosefa, Ephraim naMenase, vakagamuchira nhaka. Miganhu yevanakomana vaEfuraimu maererano nedzimba dzavo yakava, uye miganhu yenhaka yavo yakava kubva kumabvazuva Ataroti, uye Eroki kusvika kuBhetihoroni yekumusoro, uye Gazara. Uye miganhu ichasvika pagungwa kuIcasmon kubva kuChamhembe Kupisa; ichapoteredza kumabvazuva kuThenasa, neSelles, uye ichapfuura kubva kumabvazuva kuIanoka, nekuMacho, neAtaroth, nemisha yavo; uye ichasvika paJeriko, uye ichabuda paJodhani. Uye kubva kuGuva, miganhu ichaenda kugungwa kusvika kuChekana, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kugungwa. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi rwaEfuraimu maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye maguta akatsaurwa kuvanakomana vaEfuremu pakati penhaka yevanakomana vaManase, ose maguta nemisha yawo. Uye Efuraimu haana kuparadza muKenani aigara muGezeri, uye muKenani akagara mukati meEfuraimu kusvikira nhasi, kusvikira Farao mambo weIjipiti akakwira, akatora guta iro, akaripisa nomoto. VaKenani, navaPerezi, nevagari veGezeri vakaurayiwa, uye Farao akapa guta iro semuroora

kumwanasikana wake.

17

Uye zvakaitika miganhu yerudzi yevanakomana vaManase, nekuti uyu aiva dangwe kuna Josefa, kuna Makiri dangwe waManase baba vaGireadhi, nekuti aiva murume murwi, muGireadhi nomuBashani. Uye zvakaitika kuvanakomana vaManase vakasara maererano nemhuri dzavo, kuvanakomana vaIezi, uye kuvanakomana vaKerezi, uye kuvanakomana vaIezieri, uye kuvanakomana vaSikemu, uye kuvanakomana vaSumarimu, uye kuvanakomana vaOferi; ava vaiva varume maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye kuna Saripadi mwanakomana waOferi kwakanga kusina kwaari vanakomana asi vanasikana, uye aya ndiwo mazita evanasikana vaSaripadi: Maara, uye Noa, uye Hogira, uye Mirika, uye Tiriza. Uye vakamira pamberi kwaEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi kwaJoshua, uye pamberi pevabati, vachiti, Mwari akaraira kuburikidza neruoko rwaMoses kupa kwatiri nhaka pakati pehama dzedu, uye yakapiwa kwavari kuburikidza nemurairo waIshe mugove pakati pehama dzababa vavo. Uye mugove wavo wakawira kubva kuAnassa, uye bani reLabeki kubva munyika yeGireadhi, iyo iri mhiri kweJodhani. Nekuti vanasikana vevanakomana vaManase vakagara nhaka pakati pehama dzavo; asi nyika yeGireadhi yakava yevanakomana vaManase vakanga vasara. Uye miganhu yevanakomana vaManaseh yakava Dherahanati, iri pamberi pevanakomana vaAnati, uye inoenda kumiganhu

kuJamini neJasibi kuchitubu cheTafitoti. Kuna Manase kuchava, uye Tafeti pamusoro pemigumo yaManase, kuvanakomana vaEfuremu. Uye muganhu uchaburuka pamusoro pemupata weKanana pamusoro pezasi maererano nemupata weJariel; muti weterebhindi waEfuremu pakati peguta raManase; uye miganhu yaManase pamusoro pekuchamhembe kuenda kumupata; uye kubuda kwayo kuchava gungwa kubva kuzasi kwaEfuremu, uye pamusoro pekuchamhembe kwaManase; uye gungwa richava muganhu kwavari; uye pamusoro paAsheri vachabatana pamusoro pekuchamhembe, uye kwaIsakari kubva kumabvazuva. Uye Manase achava nezvikamu muna Isakari uye muna Asheri, Baitani nemisha yavo, nevagari veDhori nemisha yayo, nevagari veMegidho nemisha yayo, nechechitatu cheMafeta nemisha yayo. Uye vana vaMenase havana kukwanisa kuparadza maguta aya, uye muKenani akatanga kugara munyika iyi. Uye zvakaitika kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri pavakava nesimba, vakaita vaKenani varanda, asi havana kuvaparadza chose. Asi vanakomana vaJosefa vakapikisa kuna Joshua, vachiti, Nei wakapa isu mugove umwe, nechikamu chakayerwa chimwe? Ini asi ndiri vanhu vakawanda, uye Mwari akandiropafadza. Joshua akati kwavari, Kana muri vanhu vakawanda, endai kumusango mugozvicherera nzvimbo kana gomo reEfuremu richikumanikidzai. Uye vakati, Gomo reEfuremu haritifarisi, uye muKenani anogara mariri muBheti Sheani nemumisha yaro, nomumupata weJezireeri, ane mabhiza akasarudzwa nesimbi. Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaJoseph, Kana uri vanhu vakawanda uye une simba guru, hauzovi nemugove mumwe chete. Nokuti sango richava rako,

nokuti isango uye ucharinatsa, uye richava rako; uye kana uchiparadza muKenani, nokuti ane mabhiza akasarudzwa, iwe une simba kupfuura iye.

18

Uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakaungana muShiro, uye vakadziika tende reuchapupu ipapo, uye nyika yakakundwa navo. Uye vakasara vanakomana vaIsraeri vasina kugamuchira nhaka, marudzi manomwe. Uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Muchasvika rini muchiziya kugara nhaka nyika yakapiwa naIshe Mwari wedu? Ipai varume vatatu kubva kwamuri kubva kurudzi rumwe nerimwe, uye vasimuka ngavapfuure nenyika, uye ngavanyore iyo pamberi pangu, sezvo zvichava zvakakosha kuigoverana. Uye vakauya kwaari; uye akavagovanisa zvikamu zvinomwe; Judha achamira muganhu wavo kubva kuChamhembe, uye vanakomana vaJosefa vachamira muganhu wavo kubva kuMaodzanyemba. Imi asi kamu-gavanyai nyika kuita zvikamu zvinomwe, uye uyai nazvo pano kwandiri, uye ini ndichakubudisirai mugove pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu. Kwete nokuti hakuna mugove kuvanakomana vaRevhi pakati penyu; nokuti upirisiti hwaIshe ndiwo mugove wake; uye Gadhi naRubheni nehafu yorudzi rwaManaseh vakatora nhaka yavo mhiri kwaJodhani kumabvazuva, iyo yaakavapa Mozisi muranda waIshe. Varume vakasimuka vakaenda, uye Joshua akaraira varume vaya vaienda kunoongorora nyika, achiti, Endai munoongorora

nyika, mugodzoka kwandiri, uye pano ndichakupai mugove pamberi paIshe muShiro. Vakaenda, vakafamba munyika, vakaiiona, vakanyora pamusoro payo maererano nemaguta, vakaiganhura muzvikamu zvinomwe mubhuku, uye vakauya naro kuna Joshua. Uye Joshua akavakandira mugove muShiloh pamberi paIshe. Mujenya werudzi rwaBhenjamini wakabuda wekutanga maererano nemhuri dzavo, uye miganhu yemujenya wavo yakabuda iri pakati pevanakomana vaJudha nepakati pevanakomana vaJosefa. Uye miganhu yavo yakabva kuMaodzanyemba, kubva kuJodhani; miganhu ichakwira necheseri kweJeriko kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uye ichakwira kumakomo kuenda kugungwa, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava Mabhadaritisi Bhetoni. Muganhu uchadarika kubva ikoko kuRuza uchipfuura nepamusana peRuza kubva kuchamhembe kwayo, iyi ndiyo Bheteri, uye muganhu uchaburuka kuMaatarobi Oreki kunyika yezvikomo iri kuchamhembe kweBhetihoroni yezasi. Uye ichapfuura nemiganhu uye ichapfuura pamusoro pechikamu chinotarisa kugungwa kubva kuMaodzanyemba, kubva kugomo pakatarisana neBheti Horoni kuMaodzanyemba, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kuKiriyati Bhaari, iyi ndiyo Kiriati Jearimi, guta revanakomana vaJudha, ichi ndicho chikamu chinoenda kugungwa. Uye chikamu chinoenda kuChamhembe kubva kuKariath Baal, ichapfuura nemiganhu kuenda muGasin, pamusoro pechitubu chemvura Naphto. Uye ichaburuka miganhu pamusoro pechikamu, ichi ndiko pamberi pemupata weSonnam, uyo uri kubva muchikamu cheEmek Refaim kubva kuchamhembe, uye ichaburuka Gehena pamusoro pemusana weJebhusi kubva

kuchamhezhi; ichaburuka pamusoro pechitubu cheRogeri; Uye ichapfuura napamusoro pechitubu cheBheti Shemeshi; uye ichapfuura napamusoro peGirigori, iyo iri yakatarisana nekukwira kweAdumimi; uye ichaburuka pamusoro pedombo raBhohani vanakomana vaRubheni; uye ichapfuura nechiseri chemusana weBheti Arabha kubva kuchamhembe, uye ichaburuka pamusoro pemiganhu pamusoro pemusana wegungwa kubva kuchamhembe. Uye kubuda kwemuganhu kuchava pamusoro pemupata wegungwa remunyoro kuchamhembe kusvika kuchikamu cheJodhani kubva kumaodzanyemba, iyi ndiyo miganhu kubva kumaodzanyemba. Uye rwizi rweJodhani ruchaisa muganhu kubva kumabvazuva, iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaBhenjamini, nemiganhu yayo yakatenderedza maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye maguta evanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo aiva Jeriko, neBhetheghayo, naAmekasisi, naBhaitabara, naSara, naBhesana, naAyeini, naFara, naEfurata, naKarafa, naKefira, naMoni, naGibhea, maguta gumi nemaviri; nemisha yavo, Gibheoni, naRama, naBheerota, naMasema, naMironi, naAmoke, naFira, naKafani, naNakani, naZerekani, naTareera, naJebhusi; uyu ndiJerusarema; naGabhaoti, Jarimi, maguta gumi nematatu, nemisha yavo; uyu ndiwo nhaka yevanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo.

19

Uye mugove wechipiri wakabuda wevanakomana vaSimioni,

uye nhaka yavo yakava pakati pemigove yevanakomana vaJudha. Uye nhaka yavo yakava Bheerishebha, uye Shamaa, uye Moradha, uye Hazari Shuari, uye Bhara, uye Jasoni, uye Erutora, uye Bheturi, uye Horima, uye Zikiragi, uye Bheti Marikabhoti, uye Hazari Susa, uye Bheti Rebhaoti, uye minda yavo; maguta gumi nematatu, uye misha yavo. Eremmon, uye Thalcha, uye Jether, uye Asan; maguta mana uye misha yavo, yakatenderedza maguta avo kusvikira Balek vanoenda Bameth maererano neMaodzanyemba; iyi inhaka yorudzi rwevanakomana vaSimeon maererano nemhuri dzavo. Kubva pamugove waJudha nhaka yerudzi rwevanakomana vaSimeon, nekuti mugove wevanakomana vaJudha wakanga uri mukuru kupfuura wavo, uye vanakomana vaSimeon vakagara nhaka mukati memugove wavo. Uye yakabuda mugove wechitatu kuna Zebhuruni maererano nedzimba dzavo; ichava miganhu yenhaka yavo, Esedekigora miganhu yavo, gungwa uye Magerida, uye ichabatana pamusoro peBhetaraba mumupata, uyo uri pamberi peJekimani. Uye yakadzoka kubva kuSeddouk kunzvimbo yakatarisana nemabvazuva eBeth shemesh pamiganhu yeChaseloth aith, uye ichapfuura napaDabiroth, uye ichakwira paPhangai. Uye kubva ipapo achaenda achitenderera kubva pakatarisana kumabvazuva pamusoro peGeba, pamusoro peguta reKatase, uye achapfuura pamusoro peRimoni Mataraoza. Uye ichapoteredza miganhu pamusoro peKuchamhembe pamusoro peAmoti, uye kuguma kwazvo kuchava pamusoro peGaifaeri, uye Katanati, uye Nabaari, uye Shimroni, uye Jeriko, uye Baitimani. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yedzinza revanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nemhuri dzavo,

maguta nemisha yavo. Uye kuna Issachar yakabuda mujenya wechina. Uye miganhu yavo yakava Jazeri, neKesaroti, neSunami, neAgini, neShiona, neReeroti, neAnakereti, neDhabironi, neKishoni, neRebhesi, neRemasi, neJeoni, neTomani, neAimareki, neBherisafesi. Uye ichabatanidza miganhu pamusoro peGathbor, nepamusoro peSalim maererano negungwa, neBeth shemesh, uye kubuda kwemiganhu kwake kuchava Jordan. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yorudzi rwavanakomana vaIssachar maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta nemisha yavo. Uye mujenya wechishanu wakabuda uri waAsheri maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye miganhu yavo yakava Ekshereketi, uye Arefi, uye Bhaitoki, uye Keafi, uye Erimerechi, uye Amieri, uye Maasa; uye ichabatana neKarimeri pedyo negungwa, uye neZioni, uye Rabhanati. Uye ichadzoka kubva kumabvazuva ezuva neBhaithigeneti, uye ichabatana neZebhuruni neEkigai, neFitaeri kumaodzanyemba, uye ichapinda mumiganhu yeSafitaibheteme neInaeri, uye ichapfuura muChobhamasomeri, neEribhoni, neRaabhi, neEmemaoni, neKantani kusvikira kuSidhoni huru. Uye ichadzoka miganhu kuRama, uye kusvika kuchitubu cheMasifasati, uye yevaTriya; uye ichadzoka miganhu pamusoro peJasifi, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava gungwa, uye Aporebe, uye Ekozobo, uye Akobo, uye Afeki, uye Raau. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi rwevanakomana vaAsheri maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta nemisha yavo. Uye kuna Nafutari kwakabuda mujenya wechitanhatu. Miganhu yavo yakanga iri Moolam, neMola, neBesemiin, neArme, neNabok, neIephthamai, kusvikira kuDodam, uye nzira dzake dzaiva Jordan. Uye achadzoka miganhu pamusoro pegungwa

muna Aththabor, uye achapfuura kubva ikoko Iakana, uye achabatana naZebulun kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uye Asher achabatana maererano negungwa, uye Jordan kubva kumabvazuva ezuva. Uye maguta akakomberedzwa norusvingo evaTire, Tire, uye Omathadaketi, uye Kenereti, uye Armaiti, uye Araeri, uye Hazori, uye Kadhesi, uye Asari, uye chitubu chaHazori, uye Keroe, uye Megaararimi, uye Baititame, uye Tesamisi. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi yevanakomana vaNafutari. Uye kuna Dhani kwakabuda mugove wechinomwe. Uye kwakava miganhu yavo Sarati, uye Asa, uye maguta Samaus, uye Saramini, uye Amoni, uye Sirata, uye Eroni, uye Tamnata, uye Ekironi, uye Arikati, uye Begetoni, uye Gebherani, uye Azori, uye Bhanaibhakati, uye Getremoni, uye kubva kugungwa Hierakoni muganhu pedyo neJopa. Iyi inhaka yedzinza yevanakomana vaDhani maererano nemarudzi avo, maguta avo nemisha yavo. Vakaenda vanakomana vaDhani vakarwa Rakishi, vakaritora, vakarirova nemuromo womunondo; vakagara mariri vakadana zita raro Rasendani. Vakaenda kutora nyika maererano nemuganhu wavo. Vakapa vanakomana vaIsraeri mugove kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNuni pakati pavo nekuda kwemurairo waMwari, vakamupa guta raakakumbira, Tamnasaraki, riri mugomo raEfuremu; akavaka guta, akagara mariri. Iyi ndiyo migove yavakagovera senhaka Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni, nevatungamiri vemhuri mumarudzi aIsraeri maererano nemijenya muShiro pamberi paIshe, paside pemikova yetabhenakeri reuchapupu, uye vakaenda kundotora nyika.

20

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Joshua, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, uchiti, Ipai maguta enzvimbo dzekutizira, andakataura nezvawo kwamuri kuburikidza naMozisi. Utiziro kune mhondi iye akarova mweya asingadi, uye zvichava kwamuri maguta eutiziro, uye haangafi mhondi newetsivo ropa, kusvikira amira pamberi peungano mukutongwa. Uye akaparadzanisa Kadheshi muGarirea mugomo raNafutari, neShekhemu mugomo raEfuremu, neguta reAribhoki, rinova Hebhuroni, mugomo raJudha. Uye mhiri kweJoridani akapa Bosori murenje mumapani kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, uye Aremoti muGireadhi kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, uye Gauroni muBhashani kubva kurudzi rwaManase. Aya ndiwo maguta akadanwa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uye kumutorwa aigara pakati pavo, kuti vatizire ikoko vose vairova mweya vasingadi, kuti vasafa muruoko rwomutsivi weropa, kusvikira vamira pamberi peungano mukutongwa.

21

Uye vakaswedera vatungamiri vemadzibaba evanakomana vaRevhi kuna Ereazari mupristi, uye kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, uye kuvatungamiri vemarudzi emadzibaba kubva mumarudzi aIsraeri; Uye vakati kwavari muShiro munyika yeKenani, vachiti, Ishe akaraira neruoko rwaMozisi kuti atipe maguta ekugara, uye mafuro ezvipfuwo

zvedu. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapa kuvaRevhi mukugoverwa nhaka nekuda kwemurairo waShe, maguta nemafuro avo. Uye mujenya wakabudira kuvanhu vaKoati, uye zvakaitika kuti vanakomana vaAroni vapristi vaRevhi vakawana kubva kurudzi rwaJudha uye kubva kurudzi rwaSimeoni uye kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini nemujenya, maguta gumi nematatu. Uye kuvanakomana vaKohati vakasara kubva kurudzi rwaEfuremu uye kubva kurudzi rwaDhani uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManase nemugove, maguta gumi. Uye kuvanakomana vaGedhisoni kubva kurudzi rwaIsakari, uye kubva kurudzi rwaAsheri, uye kubva kurudzi rwaNafutari, uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManaseh muBhashani, maguta gumi nematatu. Uye kuvanakomana vaMerari, maererano nemadzinza avo, kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, uye kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, uye kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni, nemugove, maguta gumi nemaviri. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapa vaRevhi maguta nemafuro awo, sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi, nemugove. Uye rudzi rwevanakomana vaJudha nerudzi rwevanakomana vaSimeon uye kubva kurudzi rwevanakomana vaBhenjamini vakapa maguta aya; uye vakanzi kuvanakomana vaAroni kubva kuvanhu vaKohati vevanakomana vaRevhi, nokuti kuna ava mugove wakapiwa. Uye akavapa Kiriath Arba guta guru revaAnaki; iyi ndiyo Hebhuroni mugomo raJudha; asi mafuro akatenderedza ayo neminda yeguta nemisha yayo Joshua akapa kuvanakomana vaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune senhaka. Uye kuvanakomana vaAroni akapa guta rekutizira kumhondi, Hebhuroni, nemafuro akatsaurwa pamwe chete naro; uye

Ribhina, nemafuro akatsaurwa pamwe chete naro; Uye Aironi, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; uye Tema, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; Uye Gera, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; uye Dhebhiri, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; Uye Asa, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; uye Tanu, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; uye Bheti Shemeshi, nemafuro akatsaurwa aro; maguta mapfumbamwe kubva kumarudzi maviri iwayo. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini, Gibhiyoni nemafuro ayo; Gebha nemafuro ayo; Anatoti nemafuro ayo; uye Gamara nemafuro ayo; maguta mana. Maguta ose evanakomana vaAaroni vapristi aiva gumi nematatu. Uye kuvanhu vanakomana vaKohati vaRevhi vakasara kubva kuvanakomana vaKohati, uye guta revapristi vavo rakabva kurudzi rwaEfuremu; uye vakavapa guta routiziro rwemhondi, Shekemu, nemafuro aro; uye Gazara nemafuro ayo; Uye Bhetihoroni nemafuro ayo; maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaDhani, Erikeka, nemafuro ayo; uye Geti Dhani, nemafuro ayo; Uye Aijaroni, nemafuro ayo; uye Gati Rimoni, nemafuro ayo; maguta mana. Uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManaseh, Taanachi nemafuro ayo, neIebhata nemafuro ayo, maguta maviri. Maguta ose gumi, pamwe chete nezvakatsaurirwa izvi zvakanga zviri pedyo nazvo, kumarudzi evanakomana vaKohat vakanga vasara. Uye kuvanakomana vaGershon vaRevhi kubva kuhafu yorudzi rwaManaseh, maguta akatsaurwa kune vakauraya, Gaulon muBashan, pamwe neakatsaurwa kwairi, uye Bezeri, pamwe neakatsaurwa kwairi, maguta maviri. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaIsakari, Kishoni, nemafuro ayo; uye Dabherati, nemafuro ayo; Uye Ramoti, nemafuro ayo; uye Chitubu cheMavara, nemafuro acho; maguta

mana. Uye kubva murudzi rwaAsheri Basera, nemafuro ayo; uye Dabhoni, nemafuro ayo; Uye Herikati, nemafuro ayo; uye Rahabhi, nemafuro ayo; maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaNafutari, guta rakaparadzaniswa kumuuraya, Kadheshi muGarirea, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, uye Hemati, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, uye Katani, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, maguta matatu. Maguta ose aGershon maererano nemhuri dzavo aiva gumi nematatu. Uye kuvanhu vevanakomana vaMerari vaRevhi vakasara kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni, Maani nemafuro ayo; uye Kadheshi nemafuro ayo; Uye Zira nemafuro ayo; maguta matatu. Uye mhiri kweJodhani iri paJeriko kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, guta utiziro hwemhondi, Bhezeri murenje; Miso, nemafuro ayo; uye Jazeri, nemafuro ayo; uye Dhekimoni, nemafuro ayo; uye Mefaati, nemafuro ayo; maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, guta routiziro hwemhondi, uye Ramoti muGireadhi, nemafuro ayo; Kamini, nemafuro ayo; uye Heshibhoni, nemafuro ayo; uye Jazeri, nemafuro ayo; maguta ose mana. Maguta ose kuvanakomana vaMerari maererano nemhuri dzavo vakanga vasara kubva kurudzi rwaRevhi, uye miganhu yaiva maguta gumi nemaviri. Maguta ese evaRevhi pakati pefuma yevanakomana vaIsraeri, maguta makumi mana nemasere, nemafuro avo akatenderedza maguta aya; guta nemafuro akatenderedza guta kumaguta ese aya. Uye Ishe akapa Israeri nyika yese yaakanga apika kupa madzibaba avo; uye vakaitora senhaka, uye vakagara mairi. Uye Ishe akavazorodzesa kumativi ese, sezvo akapika kumadzibaba avo.

Hapana munhu akasimuka pamberi pavo kubva kuvavengi vavo vese, vavengi vavo vese Ishe akavaisa mumaoko avo. Hapana chakakundikana pazvose zvakataurwa naShe kuvanakomana veIsraeri; mashoko ose akanaka akauya.

22

Ipapo Joshua akadana vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase, akati kwavari, imi makanzwa zvose zvakanyanya zvamakarairwa naMozisi muranda waShe, uye makateerera inzwi rangu maererano nezvose zvakanyanya zvamakarairwa. Hamuna kusiya hama dzenyu mumazuva akawanda aya, kusvikira nhasi makachengeta murairo waShe Mwari wenyu. Zvino asi Ishe Mwari wedu akazorodza hama dzedu, nenzira yaakataura kwavari. Zvino naizvozvo, vakadzoka, endai kudzimba dzenyu, uye kunyika yekutora kwenyu, iyo Mozisi akakupai mhiri kweJodhani. Asi chengetai zvikuru kuita mirairo uye mutemo wakarayirwa isu kuita naMozisi muranda waIshe; kuda Ishe Mwari wedu, kufamba munzira dzake dzose, kuchengeta mirairo yake, uye kunamatira kwaari, uye kumushumira nemwoyo yenyu yose, uye nemweya wenyu wose. Uye Joshua akavaropafadza, uye akavabvisa, uye vakaenda kudzimba dzavo. Uye kuhafu kworudzi rwaManaseh, Mozisi akapa muBhashani, uye kune imwe hafu, Joshua akapa pamwe chete nehama dzake mhiri kweJodhani pedyo negungwa, uye Joshua paakavatuma kudzimba dzavo, akavaropafadza. Uye vaine mari

yakawanda vakaenda kudzimba dzavo, nemombe dzakawanda kwazvo, nesirivha, negoridhe, nesimbi, nembatya dzakawanda, vakagovana zvakapambwa zvevavengi nehama dzavo. Vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase vakabva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri muShiro munyika yeKenani vachienda kuGireadhi kunyika yenhaka yavo, yavakagamuchira nhaka nekuda kwemurairo waIshe kubudikidza naMusesi. Vakauya kuGireadhi rweJorodhani, riri munyika yeKenani, uye vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yerudzi rwaMenase vakavaka ipapo aritari paJorodhani, aritari huru yokuona. Uye vana vaIsraeri vakanzwa vachitaurwa kuti, Tarirai, vana vaRubheni, nevana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManaseh vakavaka aritari pamiganhu yenyika yeKenani pamusoro peGireadhi yeJodhani mhiri kwevana vaIsraeri. Uye vanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakanga vakaungana paShiro, kuti vakwire kundorwa navo. Uye vakatuma vanakomana vaIsraeri kuvanakomana vaRubheni uye kuvanakomana vaGadhi uye kuvanakomana vehafu yorudzi rwaMenase kunyika yeGireadhi, Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi mukuru, uye gumi vevatongi pamwe chete naye; mutongi mumwe kubva kuimba yemhuri kubva kumarudzi ose aIsraeri; vatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba ndivo vatungamiriri vezvuru zvaIsraeri. Uye vakasvika kuvanakomana vaRubheni, uye kuvanakomana vaGadhi, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase munyika yeGireadhi; uye vakataura kwavari, vachiti, zvinhu izvi zvinoreva ungano yose yaIshe, chii chitadzo ichi chamakaitira pamberi paMwari waIsraeri, kutsauka nhasi

kubva kuna Ishe, mukavakira imi pachenyu atari, kuva vapanduki kubva kuna Ishe? Chivi chaPeori hachisi chidiki kwatiri here, nokuti hatina kucheneswa kubva pacho kusvika zuva rino? Uye kwakava nekurohwa muungano yaShe. Uye imi makadzoka nhasi kubva kuna Ishe, uye kuchava kana mukabva nhasi kubva kuna Ishe, mangwana kutsamwa kuchava pamusoro peIsraeri yose. Uye zvino kana nyika yenyu yekutora kwenyu iri diki, yambukei muende munyika yaShe yekutora, umo tende raShe rinogara, uye muchagara nhaka pakati pedu, uye musava vapanduki kubva kuna Mwari, uye imi musatsauka kubva kuna She, nekuda kwekuvaka atari kunze kwearitari yaShe Mwari wedu. Kwete here tarira Akari mwanakomana waZera nekudarika akadarika pamusoro pechinhu chakatsaurwa, uye pamusoro peungano yese yeIsraeri kwakava nehasha? Uye uyu mumwe iye akafa nechivi chake chaiye. Vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase vakapindura vakataura kuvatungamiriri vechiuru veIsraeri, vachiti, Mwari Mwari Ishe ndiye, uye Mwari Mwari iye anoziva, uye Israeri iye achaziva; kana mukupanduka takatadza pamberi paIshe, ngaarege kutiponesa pazuva rino. Uye kana takavakira ivo pachavo atari kuti tibve kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti tikwire pamusoro payo chibayiro chezvipiriso zvinopiswa, kuti tiite pamusoro payo chibayiro choruponeso, Ishe achatsvaka. Asi nekuda kwekuchenjerera pamusoro peshoko takaita izvi, tichiti, kuti vana venyu vasataura mangwana kuvana vedu, munei naIshe Mwari waIsraeri? Uye Ishe akaisa miganhu pakati pedu nemi, iyo Jodhani, uye hamuna mugove waIshe, uye vanakomana venyu

vachakuparadzanisa vanakomana vedu, kuti vasanamata Ishe. Uye takati kuita saizvozvo, kuvaka atari iyi kwete nekuda kwezvipiriso uye kwete nekuda kwezvibayiro, asi kuti ichi chive uchapupu pakati pedu nemi, uye pakati pezvizvarwa zvedu shure kwedu, yekushumira kushumira Ishe pamberi pake, muzvipiriso zvedu uye muzvibayiro zvedu uye muzvibayiro zveruponeso zvedu; uye havazotauri vana venyu kuvana vedu mangwana, hamuna mugove waIshe. Uye takati, Kana zvichaitika kare uye vachataura kwatiri kana kuzvizvarwa zvedu mangwana, vachati, Onai mufananidzo wearitari yaShe iyo vakaita madzibaba edu, kwete nekuda kwezvipiriso uye kwete nekuda kwezvibayiro, asi uchapupu uri pakati penyu uye pakati pedu, uye pakati pevanakomana vedu. Ngazvirege kuva saka isu kudzokera shure kubva kuna Ishe nhasi, kubva kuna Ishe, kuti tivake atari yezvipiriso zvemichero, nezvibayiro zveSalamisi, nechibayiro chokuponeswa, kunze kwearitari yaIshe iri pamberi petabhenakeri yake. Uye Finehasi mupristi akazvinzwa, pamwe chete nevatongi vese veungano yaIsraeri vaiva naye, mashoko akataura nevanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase, uye zvakavafadza. Uye Finehasi mupristi akati kuvanakomana vaRubheni nekuvanakomana vaGadhi uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaManase, Nhasi taziva kuti Ishe anesu, nekuti hamuna kudarika pamberi paIshe nekudarika, uye kuti makanunura vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva muruoko rwaIshe. Uye Finehasi mupristi nevatongi vakadzoka kubva kuvanakomana vaRubheni, nekubva kuvanakomana vaGadhi, uye nekubva kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase kubva kuGireadhi vachienda

kunyika yeKenani kuna vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakavapindura mashoko. Zvakafadza vanakomana vaIsraeri, vakataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vakaropafadza Mwari wevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakati havachazokwiri kundorwa navo kuti vaparadze nyika yevanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase, vakagara pairi. Uye Joshua akatumidza aritari yevanaRubheni neyevanaGadhi neyehafu yorudzi rwaManase, uye akati, Iyi ndiyo uchapupu pakati pavo kuti Ishe ndiye Mwari wavo.

23

Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva akawanda, Ishe paakapa Israel zororo kubva kuvavengi vavo vese vakavatenderedza, Joshua akanga akwegura, ava nemakore akawanda. Uye Joshua akadana vanakomana vose veIsraeri uye dare revakuru vavo uye vatungamiri vavo uye vatongi vavo uye vanyori vavo, uye akati kwavari, Ini ndakwegura uye ndafambira mberi mumazuva; Imi makaona zvose zvakaitwa naIshe Mwari wedu kumarudzi ose aya pamberi pedu, nokuti Ishe Mwari wenyu ndiye akarwira imi. Onai, nokuti ndakakanda kwamuri marudzi akasara kwamuri awa senhaka kumarudzi enyu, kubva kuJodhani, ose marudzi, uye ndakaparadza, uye kubva kugungwa guru achaisa muganhu kumadokero kwezuva. Ishe asi Mwari wedu uyu achavaparadza kubva pamberi pedu kusvikira vafa, uye achatumira kwavari mhuka dzesango kusvikira achavaparadza pamwe chete nemadzimambo avo

kubva pamberi penyu, uye muchagara nhaka nyika yavo, sezvakataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu kwamuri. Simbai saka zvikuru kuchengeta uye kuita zvinhu zvese zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo waMozisi, kuti musatsauka kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kuti musapinda mumarudzi akasara aya; uye mazita evamwari vavo haangadaidzwi mukati menyu, uye musavashumira, uye musakotamira kwavari, asi Ishe Mwari wedu muchanamira, sezvamakaitawo kusvika pazuva rino. Uye Ishe achaparadza ivo kubva pachiso chenyu, marudzi makuru uye akasimba, uye hapana akapikisa pamberi pedu kusvikira zuva rino. Mumwe wenyu akateverera chiuru, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu akarwira kwamuri, sezvaakataura kwatiri. Uye chengetai zvikuru kuda Ishe Mwari wedu. Kana nokuti mukadzoka shure uye mukabatana nemarudzi akasara aya ari pamwe chete nemi, uye mukaita kuroora navo, uye mukavhenganiswa navo uye ivo nemi, zivai kuti Ishe haazowedzeri kuparadza marudzi aya kubva pamberi penyu; uye vachava kwamuri misungo, uye zvigumbuso, uye zvipikiri muzvitsitsinho zvenyu, uye mipfumo mumaziso enyu, kusvikira maparadzwa kubva munyika yakanaka iyi, iyo yakakupai Ishe Mwari wenyu. Ini asi ndinoenda nzira, sezvo vese vari panyika, uye muchaziva nemoyo wenyu uye nemweya wenyu, nekuti hapana shoko rimwe chete rakawa kubva pamashoko ese, ayo akataura Ishe Mwari wedu pamusoro pezvese zvinhu zviri kwedu, hapana chakkundikana kubva maari. Uye zvichava nzira yakasvika kwatiri mashoko ese akanaka ayo akataura Ishe pamusoro penyu, saizvozvo achauyisa Ishe Mwari pamusoro penyu mashoko ese akaipa kusvikira akaparadza imi kubva

munyika yakanaka iyi yaakaipa kwamuri, mukutyora kwenyu sungano yaIshe Mwari wedu yaakatiraira isu, uye makaenda mukashumira vamwe vamwari uye mukavakotamira.

24

Uye Joshua akaunganidza madzinza ose eIsraeri kuShiloh, uye akadana pamwe chete vakuru vavo nevanyori vavo nevatongi vavo, uye akavamisa pamberi paMwari. Uye Joshua akataura kuvanhu vose akati, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Madzibaba enyu akagara mhiri kworwizi kubvira pakutanga, Tera baba vaAbrahamu nababa vaNahori, uye vakashumira vamwe vamwari. Uye ndakatora baba venyu Abrahamu kubva mhiri kwerwizi, uye ndakamutungamirira munyika yose; uye ndakawanza mbeu yake, uye ndakamupa Isaka, uye kuna Isaka Jakobho naEsau; uye ndakapa Esau gomo reSeiri kuti arigare nhaka yake; uye Jakobho nevanakomana vake vakaburukira kuIjipiti, uye vakava ikoko rudzi rukuru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba; uye vaIjipita vakavatambudza. Uye ndakarova Ijipiti nezviratidzo zvandakaita mukati mavo. Uye mushure meizvi, akabudisa madzibaba edu kubva muIjipiti, uye makapinda mugungwa dzvuku, uye vaIjipiti vakatevera madzibaba edu nengoro uye nemabhiza mugungwa dzvuku. Uye takadanidzira kuna Ishe, akapa gore nerima pakati pedu nevaIjipiti, akauyisa gungwa pamusoro pavo, akavafukidza, uye meso enyu akaona zvose zvakaitwa naIshe munyika yeIjipiti, uye makanga mugere murenje mazuva mazhinji. Uye

akatitungamirira kunyika yavaAmori vaigara mhiri kwaJorodhani, uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko edu, uye makagara nhaka nyika yavo, uye makavaparadza pamberi penyu. Uye Bharaki mwanakomana waZipori, mambo weMoabhi, akasimuka akarongedza hondo kurwisa Israeri, uye akatuma akadana Bharamu kuti atituke. Uye Ishe Mwari wako haana kuda kukuparadza, uye nemaropafadzo akaropafadza isu, uye akatinunura kubva mumaoko avo, uye akavaisa mumaoko edu. Uye makayambuka Jodhani uye makasvika muJeriko, uye vakarwa nesu avo vaigara muJeriko, muAmori, nemuKenani, nemuPerizi, nemuHivhi, nemuJebhusi, nemuHiti, nemuGirigashi, uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko edu. Uye akatumira nyuchi pamberi penyu, uye akadzinga madzimambo gumi nevaviri avaAmori pamberi pedu, kwete nomunondo wako kana neuta hwako. Uye akakupai nyika yamakanga musina kushanda pamusoro payo, nemaguta amakanga musina kuvaka, uye makagara maari, uye minda yemizambiringa neminda yemiorivhi yamakanga musina kudyara imi, munodya. Uye zvino ityai Ishe, uye mushumire kwaari mukururama uye mukururamisira, uye bvisai vamwari vavatorwa, avo vakashumirwa namadzibaba edu mhiri kwerwizi nomuIjipiti, uye mushumire Ishe. Kana zvisingakufadzei imi kushumira Ishe, zvisarudzirei imi pachenyu nhasi kuti munozoshumira ani, kungava vamwari vemadzibaba enyu, vaiva mhiri kwerwizi, kana kuti vamwari vevaAmori, vamunogara munyika yavo, asi ini neimba yangu tichazoshumira Ishe, nekuti iye mutsvene. Vanhu vakapindura vakati, Ngazvirege kuitika kwatiri kuti tisiye Ishe kuti tishumire vamwe vamwari. Ishe Mwari wedu,

iye Mwari ari, iye akatitungamirira isu nemadzibaba edu kubva kuIjipiti, uye akachengeta isu munzira yese yatakafamba nayo, uye mumarudzi ese atakapfuura nawo. Uye Ishe akadzinga muAmori nevese marudzi aigara munyika pamberi pedu, asi isu tichashumira Ishe, nokuti ndiye Mwari wedu. Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Hamugoni kushumira Ishe, nekuti Mwari mutsvene; uye ane godo uyu haazosununguri zvivi zvenyu nemhosva dzenyu, panguva yamungasiya Ishe uye mushumire vamwe vamwari; uye auya achakutadzai uye achakupedzai panzvimbo yezvakanaka zvaakaita kwamuri. Uye vanhu vakati kuna Joshua, Kwete, asi tichashumira Ishe. Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Imi muri zvapupu pamusoro penyu, kuti imi makasarudza Ishe kuti mumushumire. Uye zvino bvisai vamwari vokumwe vari mukati menyu, uye ruramai moyo wenyu kuna Ishe Mwari waIsraeri. Vanhu vakati kuna Joshua, Tichashumira Ishe uye tichateerera inzwi rake. Joshua akaita sungano navanhu pazuva iroro, uye akavapa mutemo nokutonga muShiro pamberi petabhenakeri yaMwari waIsraeri. Uye akanyora mashoko aya ose mubhuku remitemo yaMwari, uye akatora ibwe guru, uye Joshua akariisa pasi pemuti weterebhinti pamberi paIshe. Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Tarirai, ibwe iri richava pakati penyu seuchapupu, nokuti iro rakanzwa zvese zvakataurwa kwariri naIshe, izvo zvaakareva kwamuri nhasi. Uye iri richava pakati penyu seuchapupu pamazuva ekupedzisira, pamungazonyengera Ishe Mwari wangu. Joshua akatuma vanhu, uye mumwe nemumwe akaenda kunzvimbo yake. Uye Israeri akashumira Ishe mazuva ese aJoshua, nemazuva ese evakuru vose vakararama nguva refu mushure maJoshua, uye

vose vakaona mabasa ese aIshe aakaita kuIsraeri. Uye zvakaitika mushure meizvo, Joshua mwanakomana waNun, muranda waIshe, akafa aine makore zana negumi. Uye vakamuviga iye kumiganhu yemugove wake muTiminati Sera mugomo reEfuremu kubva kuchamhembe kwegomo reGireadhi; Uye mapfupa aJosefa vakakwidza vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva muIjipiti, uye vakamuviga muShekemu, muchikamu chemunda wakawanikwa naJakobho kubva kuvaAmori vaigara muShekemu nemakwayana zana, uye akapa iwo kuna Josefa muchikamu. Uye zvakaitika mushure meizvi, Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi mukuru akafa, uye akavigwa muGibhea yaFinehasi mwanakomana wake, iyo akamupa kwaari mugomo reEfuremu.